

# The Big Lie:

## *9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder*

David Kay  
[muaddib67@hotmail.com](mailto:muaddib67@hotmail.com)

The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* ii

David Kay  
<[muaddib67@hotmail.com](mailto:muaddib67@hotmail.com)>

© 2006

All rights reserved. This publication may be freely reproduced or transmitted in any form or by any means electronic or mechanical, including photocopy, recording, or any information storage and retrieval system now known or to be invented, including internet file-sharing technologies, without permission from the author. The only requirements is that this file be offered without charge or fee, including being offered in website or FTP subscriber services and that the work be offered as a whole, not excerpted or edited from the original.

The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* iii

<b>Table of Contents</b> .....	iii
The Choice 6	
Recognition of a Conspiracy/Etymology 7	
<b>Chapter 1: The Big Lie</b> .....	8
The Thesis: The Case for U.S. Government Orchestration of 9/11 14	
The Method to Lead the People to War: 24	
<b>Chapter 2: Lessons of History and Abuses of Trust</b> .....	25
The Government Diagnosed as Psychopathic 27	
The Reichstag Fire and Gleiwitz Incident 29	
The Deceit and Treason at Pearl Harbor 31	
The Betrayal of the Atomic Soldiers 35	
The Gulf of Tonkin and the Vietnam War 37	
Vietnam and Agent Orange 41	
The Tuskegee Syphilis Study 42	
Biological Weapons Experiments 43	
Chemical Weapons Experiments 47	
Secret Nuclear Experiments and Air Releases 50	
The Unholy Alliance of the CIA and Nazi War Criminals 51	
MK-ULTRA and CIA Mind Control Experiments 60	
Chemical Weapons & Experimental Vaccines on U.S. Troops 70	
Depleted Uranium – Death by Slow Burn 71	
Eugenics and Secret Forced Sterilizations 77	
Pesticide Studies of Humans, Prisoners, and Children 81	
Coercive Experimentation on Retarded Children 81	
The AIDS-HIV Guinea Pig Kids 83	
Danger Approaches 102	
<b>Chapter 3: Planning State Sponsored Terror</b> .....	103
Operation Northwoods – The 9/11 Playbook 104	
Operation Gladio and P2OG: False Flag Terrorism 105	
Neoconservative Empire-Building Motives – Premeditation 107	
The New World Order 115	
<b>Chapter 4: Prior Knowledge of Attacks</b> .....	116
Unusual Stock Market Trades 116	
Real-Time Monitoring of Financial Markets 117	
Quashed Financial Investigations 117	
Tips to Privileged Individuals and Companies 118	
War is a Racket 122	
<b>Chapter 5: The World Trade Center Attacks</b> .....	123
Unique Precedent 123	

The Official U.S. Conspiracy Theory for the Collapses	123
Introductory Physics and the WTC Fires	124
Minimal, Low Intensity, and Short Duration Fires	125
The 2005 Windsor Building Fire, Madrid, Spain	132
The 2004 Parque Central Building Fire, Caracas, Venezuela	134
The 1991 One Meridian Plaza Fire, Philadelphia, PA	135
The Big Lie: <i>9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder iv</i>	
The 1988 First Interstate Bank Building Fire, Los Angeles, CA	135
The 1975 World Trade Center, North Tower Fire, New York, NY	136
The Cardington Test Fires and Broadgate Fires	136
The WTC South Tower	138
The WTC Towers Were Built with Robust Building Designs	140
Free-Fall Speed of Collapse and Demolition Squibs	143
Pancake Collapse and Violent Material Ejection	150
9/11 Damage to Similar Controlled Demolition Events	154
WTC Floorpan Concrete Pulverized into a Fine Powder in Mid-Air	155
WTC Sub-Basement Explosions	157
Extensive Firefighter Testimonies of Secondary Explosions	159
Audio Evidence of 9/11 Secondary Explosions	161
Logical Implications	162
The Orders Stands	172
<b>Chapter 6: The Pentagon Attack: The Military Stand-down</b>	<b>173</b>
The Incompetent Pilot Turned Top Gun	173
The Pentagon Strike Video is Tightly Suppressed	176
Was a Boeing 757 Even Involved in the Pentagon Attack?	178
Andrews Air Force Base Did Not Respond	180
The Lack of Punishment or Disciplinary Action	181
The Military Stand-down and Simultaneous Exercises	184
Doublethink	189
<b>Chapter 7: The Achilles Heel of the Official Theory</b>	<b>190</b>
Silverstein's Accidental Confession of Demolition	191
WTC-7 Collapsed at Free-Fall Speeds	192
WTC-7 Was Not Hit by any Aircraft	193
Locational Problems	193
WTC-7 Only Had Minimal Fires	194
The 9/11 Commission and FEMA Still Don't Know the Cause	195
Video Evidence of Demolition Charges	198
World Trade Center Building 7 Collapse Videos	199
Collection of Controlled Implosion Demolitions	199
Analytical Comparison to other Demolition Events	203
Important Questions to Consider	205
Critical Decision Time	210
Crimestop	214
<b>Chapter 8: The 9/11 Omission Report – Follow the Money</b>	<b>215</b>
Budgetary Comparisons to other Commissions	215
The 9/11 Commission is Discredited	217
Crucial Forensic Evidence Destroyed	218
The FAA and NORAD Lied to the 9/11 Commission	221
Millions Waking Up from the Mass Deception of 9/11	224
Warning by the Watchman of the House	230
<b>Chapter 9: 9/11 Was the Pretext for Tyranny</b>	<b>231</b>
Denial and the Conspiracy Theory Smear Tactic	231
Massive Conspiracies Can and Do Exist in an Open Society	239
The Power Elite and the Occult Playground of the Bohemian Grove	243
Mainstream Media Whoring for the Government	247
The Big Lie: <i>9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder v</i>	
Americans Have Been Repeatedly Lied To	254
The Secret or Shadow Government	257

Eisenhower's Wild Conspiracy Theory	266
The American Sheeple are not Vigilant	269
Pay Heed to the Warning – Wake Up!	271
Arouse the Conscience of the Nation	281
<b>Chapter 10: America Is Marching Towards Military Fascism</b>	<b>282</b>
The Growth of Police Militarism	284
Tyranny from Dual-Use Technologies	288
Legalized Tyranny	293
Intangible Fascist Measurements	297
Expansive KGB-styled Secret Police System	298
Open Planning for Martial Law and Concentration Camps	303
Academics Compare Present Developments to Fascism	308
Is it Already Too Late?	316
What is Your Line in the Sand?	331
<b>Chapter 11: What Can You Do?</b>	<b>332</b>
An American Legacy of Patriotic Dissent and Protest	334
A Difficult Message to Our Soldiers	338
Becoming Informed and Getting Involved	349
Truth is the Enemy of the State	357
<b>Resources</b>	<b>358</b>
9/11 Truth Websites	359
Activism Sites	360
Web Radio and Broadcasts	360
Recommended Books/Bibliography	360
Recommended Documentary Videos	362
Free 9/11 Video Downloads with Bittorrent P2P	363
Addendum 1: F.D.N.Y. Firefighter and Officer Explosion Statements	364
Addendum 2: Lone Gunmen Pilot Episode	372
The Big Lie: <i>9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder</i>	6

### The Choice

Once to every man and nation, comes the moment to decide,  
 In the strife of truth with falsehood, for the good or evil side;  
 Some great cause, some great decision, offering each the bloom or blight,  
 And the choice goes by forever, 'twixt that darkness and that light.  
 Then to side with truth is noble, when we share her wretched crust,  
 Ere her cause bring fame and profit, and 'tis prosperous to be just;  
 Then it is the brave man chooses while the coward stands aside,  
 Till the multitude make virtue of the faith they had denied.  
 By the light of burning martyrs, Christ, Thy bleeding feet we track,  
 Toiling up new Cavalries ever with the cross that turns not back;  
 New occasions teach new duties, ancient values test our youth;  
 They must upward still and onward, who would keep abreast of truth.  
 Though the cause of evil prosper, yet the truth alone is strong;  
 Though her portion be the scaffold, and upon the throne be wrong;  
 Yet that scaffold sways the future, and behind the dim unknown,  
 Standeth God within the shadow, keeping watch above His own.

~ James Russell Lowell, 1845

The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 7

### Recognition of a Conspiracy

When we see a lot of framed timbers, different portions of which we know have been gotten out of different times and places, and by different workmen...and when we see those timbers joined together, and see they exactly make the frame of a house or a mill...in such a case we find it impossible NOT to believe that...all understood one another from the beginning, and all worked upon a common plan, drawn up before the first blow was struck.

~ President Abraham Lincoln

### Etymology of "Conspiracy"

c.1300, from Old French *conspirer*, from Latin *conspirare* "to agree, unite, plot," lit. "to breathe together," from *com-* "together" + *spirare* "to breathe"<sup>2</sup>

The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 8

## Chapter 1: The Big Lie

"All this was inspired by the principle - which is quite true in itself - that in the big lie there is always a certain force of credibility; because the broad masses of a nation are always more easily corrupted in the deeper strata of their emotional nature than consciously or voluntarily; and thus in the primitive simplicity of their minds they more readily fall victims to the big lie than the small lie, since they themselves often tell small lies in little matters but would be ashamed to resort to large-scale falsehoods. It would never come into their heads to fabricate colossal untruths, and they would not believe that others could have the impudence to distort the truth so infamously. Even though the facts which prove this to be so may be brought clearly to their minds, they will still doubt and waver and will continue to think that there may be some other explanation. For the grossly impudent lie always leaves traces behind it, even after it has been nailed down, a fact which is known to all expert liars in this world and to all who conspire together in the art of lying. These people know only too well how to use falsehood for the basest purposes." ~ Adolf Hitler, 1925 *Mein Kampf*

"Sometimes the truth is so precious it must be accompanied by a bodyguard of lies." ~ Donald Rumsfeld, U.S. Secretary of Defense, 25 Sept. 2001 Pentagon Briefing

On that horrifying and tragic Tuesday morning of September 11<sup>th</sup>, we all witnessed the most worse and despicable attack on American soil and we saw it transpire live on the television. All across the country, time came to an abrupt standstill. The emotions experienced by Americans ranged from the initial morbid "rubber-necking" curiosity and shock of seeing the aftermath of first tower struck, the North Tower, in flames and billowing thick dark black smoke into the beautiful clear blue sky from an apparent accidental impact, to the horrors of witnessing dozens of

The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 9

terrified and doomed people leaping to their sudden and violent deaths, to the millions of hands cupped to their mouths and the simultaneous nation-wide out crying of expletives or the "Oh My God No! No! No! No! No!" as we all tried unsuccessfully to mentally will away and divert the second oncoming aircraft shown live on nation-wide TV.

The emotions, the fear, and the rivers of flowing tears shifted into the high gear of a purely instinctive fear-based and primal survival mechanism as we witnessed the second airliner ominously approach at high speed and then bank into the South Tower and erupt into a massive fireball. We instantaneously became aware that this country was under an attack of profound magnitude and we experienced the growing and persistent fear of not knowing what was yet to come. Secretary of Defense Donald Rumsfeld, then meeting with U.S. Rep. Christopher Cox (R-CA) at the Pentagon for missile defense discussions, predicted with amazing accuracy that the attacks were just the beginning and saying: "Let me tell ya, I've been around the block a few times. There would be another event."<sup>3</sup>

The impacts of the airliners into the World Trade Center Twin Towers were just the beginning in that insufferably long day of horrors. We had to witness the unprecedented total collapse of two of the world's premiere and once the world record tallest skyscrapers, and a third 47-story building by day's end, not knowing how many thousands of people, and their selfless heroic police and fire rescuers, had perished.

Within minutes of Rumsfeld's amazing display of his powers of prophecy, we learned that the Pentagon, the largest symbol of U.S. military power, was attacked and stricken by Flight 77, and also that a passenger jet had crashed into a field in western Pennsylvania, with all lives lost. Surely, if they could attack the heavily defended Pentagon with impunity, nothing was safe.

*The Big Lie: 9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder 10*

From the initial moments of the attack, the President sat doe-eyed, dumbfounded with a children's book in his lap while in a well publicized photo-op at an elementary school in Florida while the largest singular attack upon American soil transpired. While he smiled at the children, and calmly turned the pages of *My Pet Goat*, the WTC buildings were set afire, and dozens of trapped people were in a panic jumping to the pavement 1000 feet below. The vaunted Secret Service, extensively trained to react with split-second reflexes to an attack, whether real or perceived, on the President (remember the Reagan assassination attempt in 1981) failed to react to the attacks and stayed aloof as if they were not out of the ordinary, in contravention of their standard operating procedures. They froze. Throughout the day and evening, 24-hour cable and broadcast news continuously replayed the graphic images of the obscene attacks ad infinitum, drilling the images into our conscious and sub-consciousness mind, thereby repeating the terror and conditioning the public to easily accept the placement of blame on the soon-to-be-unveiled boogey-man. Richard Clarke and CIA Director George Tenet come out almost immediately and attribute the blame to the former tool of the CIA network in the Russian-Afghanistan conflict, Al Qaeda and especially to the new arch-villain and terror boogey-man, Osama bin Laden. 9/11 was a made-for-TV spectacle of mass murder and wanton gluttonous destruction, and the media further inflamed the anger and hysteria of the nation with the overkill barrage of graphic images of the collisions and the collapses, with constant commentary of the massive numbers of deaths and injured and the psychological effects of the traumatizing on the children.

The cumulative effect was as if a psychological eight-pound sledgehammer were swung to the gut. The President, after the horror had fully set into the American consciousness, (and his conspicuously, or suspiciously, late getaway after delaying a proper response while continuing on with a pre-scheduled school book

*The Big Lie: 9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder 11*

reading photo-op), made his late press announcement with the confused, shell-shocked, and terrified masses of America fully prepared and conditioned to expect the blame to be laid at the feet of shadowy Muslim terrorists due to the media's helpful reminders of previous terrorist attacks upon American interests with the 1983 Marine barracks bombing in Beirut, the 1985 hijackings of TWA-847 airline and the *Achille Lauro* cruise ship, the 1993 World Trade Center bombing by Muslim radicals, the 1998 African Embassy bombings in Kenya and Tanzania, the 1995 Saudi Arabian Khobar Towers bombing, and the 2000 USS Cole attack, delivered the prepared script to blame for the attacks on Osama bin Laden and the Al Qaeda terror network. To the American people, President Bush placed the blame on bin Laden almost as if a hypnotist plants a post-hypnotic suggestion to a prepared audience so that whenever he goes back into the bag of tricks in his speeches and pulls out the reliable 9/11 card, the trigger words of 9/11 automatically take the listener either consciously or sub-consciously back to the horrible events of the day.

The media obligingly had the prepared the necessary supporting historical photo and video documentation and the parade of retired generals and other military, security, and

terrorism “experts” to discuss the attacks and they too confirmed the methodology and motivation of terrorist organizations such as Al Qaeda. Within hours of the attacks, the FBI, who heretofore had been unable to track or intercept the attacks, was conveniently trotting out a list, including photographs, of 19 hijackers. The convergence of all these elements with the ingrained trust in the government, whether real or misplaced, created a powerful reality consensus, a dogma to be blindly accepted upon official proclamation by the “authorities.”

It was a grand exercise by the oligopoly media in manipulating the emotions of the shocked American consciousness. Prior to 9/11, terrorism in America was something that, excepting some homegrown varieties such as Timothy McVeigh and the reclusive Unabomber Ted Kaczynski, happened “over there.” In the interconnected technological realization of the “global village” envisioned by

*The Big Lie: 9/11 and the Government’s Complicity in Mass Murder 12*

Marshall McLuhan, the media event of 9/11 played out before the cameras, and by extension, the eyes of the world. “The media became the message.”

The impact of the event justifiably compares to the psyops effect of the widespread fear, panic, and trauma that was created (and intended) by the Mercury Theater production of the 1938 Halloween evening radio simulation-broadcast of H.G. Wells’ *War of the Worlds*. As the unaware people intently listened to the gradually unfolding story and realistically depicted as a radio news broadcast, they believed that Martians actually landed and were attacking earth, just as people on 9/11 instantly accepted what they saw and heard on TV, the new means of population indoctrination. The world had just changed right before our eyes in the most grotesque and abominable manner, the proper emotions are still indescribable, but no one who witnessed the events on 9/11 will forget them. The collective conscience of the American people was filled a righteous anger, rage, and yes, even murderous revenge. America developed a war psychosis and through it we would have our revenge. It was quite properly described by both President George W. Bush and Former U.S. Secretary of State Henry Kissinger as the new Pearl Harbor of the 21st Century.<sup>4</sup>

How many times have we watched a big name magician and they amazed us with their fantastic illusions and slight of hand tricks? Who can remember when renowned magician and illusionist David Copperfield made the Statue of Liberty disappear before a live audience during a broadcast special? How many times have we been amazed by the hyper-realism of Hollywood special effects on the movie screen, particularly scenes of massive destruction, and then even cheered at them? In a magic show, it’s all accomplished with a professional execution of sleight-of-hand, secret knowledge of lighting and visual angles, optic trickery, and

clever misdirection; in Hollywood movie special effects it is enabled by the magic of suspension of disbelief, high-powered and ultra-realistic computer graphics, emotion-stirring background music, and masterful acting; in the realms of politics and warfare, it’s the blitzkrieg of propaganda “shock and awe,”

*The Big Lie: 9/11 and the Government’s Complicity in Mass Murder 13*

misinformation, carefully crafted strategic media campaigns, sloganeering, jingoism, and talking points, Swift-boat style foaming-at-the-mouth smearing and professional mouthpiece character assassins and “expert” think-tank hit teams, “sexed up” intelligence dossiers, and sophisticated psyops and propaganda machines:

...you don't have anything to worry about -- third time I've said that. I'll probably say it three more times. See, in my line of work you got to keep repeating things over and over

and over again for the truth to sink in, to kind of...catapult the propaganda. ~ President George W. Bush<sup>5</sup>

The following information presented in this book, when viewed with an open and a mind detached from the emotions of the attacks, will attempt to shake your worldview to the core with its major and staggering implications. You are likely to get very angry. That is good and it is very necessary. This republic fought and broke free from the tyranny of the colonial rule of Britain on the basis of anger and resentment, and it can be recovered by it as well.

Until a few months ago, I was, like probably many of you, oblivious to what was going on around me other than what was directly in front of me and only concerned about affairs five minutes into the future. I encourage you to research further, fact-check, and check deeper into what I have put together from a variety of websites and resources. Don't take my word or research for it, check it out for yourself. As President Ronald Reagan once remarked when dealing with the Soviet Union, "trust, but verify." If you apply the highest levels of doubt and scrutiny to what I have written in the following pages, I would genuinely hope and ask that you equally apply the same level of distrust and doubt about what the government claims in regards to 9/11. This information is very challenging, critically urgent material, and it is nothing less than earth-shattering. Everything I discuss in this paper is documented from mainstream media and accredited news organizations. Any unfamiliar term can be entered into a Google<sup>6</sup> search string for deeper study.

*The Big Lie: 9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 14

The arguments and supporting evidence I present are put forward in the spirit of an honest search for the truth, and not to insult or disparage the lives of those lost – murdered, from the attacks - or to offend their survivors. If the tone in this paper offends some, I sincerely apologize in advance. It is most definitely not intended to be condescending or derisive, I don't have all the answers, but I do know something is profoundly amiss. Some may construe my comments as blunt, direct, harsh, and alarmist. My response is that we are all adults, and the time for tip-toeing around and sugar-coating the truth is long past us. If a literary slap across the face is needed to wake people out of the haze, then let it be done in the spirit of the search for truth.

In the past, the guard on the watch-tower, a very responsible duty, was expected to be loud so that the alarm could be heard. The duty of the tower guard was so sacred and pivotally important that the U.S. Marine Corps 11 General Orders is dominated with instructions for sentries.<sup>7</sup> This book is supported with over forty pages of evidentiary citations from a wide range of sources, primarily from mainstream media, but also from alternative media, think-tank policy papers, and official government documents. Until almost a year ago, I was exactly where you are now, beguiled, uninformed, and misled. With such little time as I have in this presentation, I am trying to reach out and grab you by the collar and point you to the truth as I, and many others have discovered. A rapid learning curve is required and attempted here to overcome the nearly four years of government misinformation regarding 9/11 and the natural resistance to world changing ideas. What once was intended to be a small handout pamphlet has grown to encompass this book. There is that much to tell, and more.

### **The Thesis: The Case for U.S. Government Orchestration of 9-11**

A *prima facie* case exists with credible witnesses, accidental confessions, forensic analysis, and a compelling motive that the deliberate and planned mass-murder on 9/11

of over 3000 innocent U.S. citizens and foreigners on United Airlines Flights 175 and 93, American Airlines Flights 77 and 11, the World Trade Center (WTC) 1 & 2 building strikes and collapses, and upon the Pentagon, was planned

*The Big Lie: 9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder 15*

and executed by an internal cancer, a festering and rotting gangrene, a collection of ruthless, mafia-like criminal elements within the U.S. government and within the military. Fundamentalist Arab hijackers likely had no operational role in the attacks other than as patsies, dupes, or useful idiots for the needed back-story.

The tally of the murdered dead does not include the 2200 (and counting) estimated U.S. troop deaths,<sup>8</sup> 19,000+ casualties, and the combined estimate of 2-3 million Iraqi and Afghani deaths from the wars that resulted from the 9/11 attacks, as well as the passing of draconian laws such as the Patriot Act,<sup>9</sup> the Real ID Act, and several other laws designed to curtail individual liberties and freedoms. It is an undeniable fact that every law, every major government and intelligence realignment, and the massive growth of intrusive government passed since 9/11, the illegal resource wars in Afghanistan and Iraq, have had as their fundamental justification and under-pinning, the government deception of 9/11.<sup>10</sup> The rally cry, the emotional trigger word for the mind controlled masses, the official mantra of the government has been the cult-like repetition of 9/11 as if this gives carte blanche for all the injustices of war crimes, torture, the rape of resources, perpetrated by the United States upon Iraq, Afghanistan, and even upon ourselves in the form of the rolling out of the creeping police state and the usurpation of the Constitution and the Bill of Rights.

How many times have you heard or read of some Brinks or Loomis armored truck being robbed in a daring heist? Who are the usual first immediate suspects that police interrogate and polygraph? Consider common computer hacking crimes, highway cargo shipping, shipyard dock thefts, or railroad freight theft, how are these types of crimes predominately orchestrated and who is usually involved? When a string of arsons are committed, who is often, to the public's dismay, discovered to be the culprit? In the astonishing twist, a trusted firefighter occasionally is involved.<sup>11</sup> In many instances, criminals will go into law enforcement careers to be able to do their dirty deeds with the perfect cover, and the color, of the law. The criminals get closer to their victims and hide behind

*The Big Lie: 9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder 16*

their authority and the natural trust of the public, they are wolves in sheep's clothing.

What is the usual *modus operandi* on the crime? Now massively scale the severity of the crime many magnitudes upwards to the realm of professional white-collar crime, embezzlement and money laundering, insider-trading, creative "pump-and-dump" stock investment schemes, for example: the \$150 billion Savings and Loan scandals in the 1980's, the \$83 billion fraud and bankruptcy of Enron, the Harkin Energy debt-swap Scandal, the 2003 Fannie Mae under-reporting accounting scandal; the Tyco International theft of \$600 million, the \$3 billion missing and \$12 billion in inflated assets from WorldCom (MCI), criminal scandal *ad infinitum*.<sup>12</sup> Nine times out of ten, it's an inside job.

The U.S. legal system has a seemingly endless multitude of federal and state laws on the books in such areas as: anti-trust and monopolies, racketeering, price-fixing, predatory behavior, and insider trading,<sup>13</sup> to even such relatively minor laws such as exploitation of the elderly and those of diminished mental capacity. The very language of criminal indictments and the basic presumptive nature of these laws and their justification for the

punishment of these crimes is that by definition, conspirators and conspiracies exist. Even if the crime is not actually committed, individuals or groups of people can be charged for the mere planning of it, i.e. the conspiracy to commit [fill in the blank] charge.

Throughout recorded history, and even in myths and legends, conspiracies of various degrees of magnitude and complexity have existed to subvert, exploit, or to disadvantage society or individuals in one form or fashion. Are we honestly to believe that the conference rooms of business or in the dark back alleys of the criminal underworld are the only realms where conspiratorial planning can occur? Of course not, to attempt to argue otherwise is pure delusion and denial. The realm of politics and military planning are not excluded from the scandal of betrayal, double-cross, intrigue, and the “inside job.” It is fundamental to their existence. The classic American imagery of corrupt political machines, lists of the

*The Big Lie: 9/11 and the Government’s Complicity in Mass Murder 17*

dead casting votes,<sup>14</sup> election tampering,<sup>15</sup> racially motivated voting district gerrymandering, misplaced boxes of ballots, smoke-filled backrooms and arm-twisting deals to subvert the political process, trading votes, bribery and other political subterfuge are well established in political history for a genuine reason.<sup>16</sup> You literally cannot open a large circulation newspaper without reading allegations of some scandal of political conspiracy, indictments, or convictions. The only limiting factor to the scale of the conspiracy is the size of one’s ambition, and war-chest.

Using deception and misdirection is central to military doctrines. Military strategist and general, Karl von Clausewitz states the axiom: “War is the continuation of politics by other means.” Common to all modern military operations is the principle of deception, counter-intelligence, feints, and disinformation. A magnificent example of military deception was Operation *Fortitude* and specifically Operation *Quicksilver* by General George S. Patton leading the largely fictional First United States Army Group in World War Two prior to the Normandy invasion, complete with inflatable tanks and artillery pieces. Sun Tsu, an influential ancient Chinese military strategist writes also in his famous treatise *The Art of War*: “All warfare is based on deception...O divine art of subtlety and secrecy! Through you we learn to be invisible, through you inaudible, and hence we can hold the enemy’s fate in our hands.” False flag<sup>17</sup> operations are actively going on even in Iraq with the recent disclosure of British SAS troops caught posing as insurgents with disguises and terrorist equipment, weapons, and bombs attempting to sow seeds of unrest and violence with terror attacks on local populations and legitimate Iraqi police.<sup>18</sup> This is clear and convincing evidence of governments acting to create crisis situations to perpetuate the justification for their continued presence. Governments such as the United Kingdom and the United States are using, and have used, elite special forces, or specialized private mercenary contractors, to create order out of chaos.

*The Big Lie: 9/11 and the Government’s Complicity in Mass Murder 18*

Even more surprising is the failure of the mainstream press and electronic media to expose the cover, or to intentionally ignore, these obvious and intentional government efforts to sabotage of their own stated intentions of providing security and stability in Iraq. The reporters officially sanctioned in Iraq are called “embedded journalists,” perhaps they are named that for a subtle reason. In the world of political “dirty tricks,” politicians and others with any meaningful power or influence are often compromised and pocketed for potential future use by the controlling interests by being filmed in bed

by some agency with a male or female prostitute, someone other than their spouses – caught in *flagrante delicto*, framed in some other deviant sexual predilection, bribed, caught in crime, or some of the other known methods of compromising an individual. It seems apparent that independent journalists, unembedded, are often the targets of U.S. tank rounds in their hotels, especially after giving unfavorable reports.<sup>19</sup> That is a very effective way of gaining, if not favorable coverage, then silence – threaten them with being targeted, accidentally of course. The message is clear, play along to get along, or we'll exclude you from news coverage or at worse, we'll shoot at you, censorship through assassination.

*Cui bono* is a Latin adage coined by the Roman statesman, dramatist, and philosopher Seneca and is used in basic criminal investigation. It means that one should begin the search for the culprit from among those that have the most to gain from a crime. Who benefited after 9/11? Who gets more funding? Who gets more layers of control over our lives? Did the Arab countries such as Afghanistan or Iraq benefit? Did Saddam Hussein benefit? Did Al Qaeda benefit? When the Khobar Towers in Saudi Arabia were bombed in 1996 and blamed on Hezbollah and also possibly on Al Qaeda and Osama bin Laden in the 2004 9/11 Commission Report, who got the reconstruction contract? Bin Laden Construction did.

Did the Bush/Saudi family connection with Bin Laden Construction and the Carlyle Group benefit from U.S. rebuilding contracts? Did any of those entities

*The Big Lie: 9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 19

make billions in no-bid contracts, billions in contracts for the new Trans-Afghanistan Pipeline in Afghanistan, billions for un-metered oil sales, billions for reconstruction contracts in Iraq, billions in arms and weapons sales and R&D, the replanting of poppy fields in Northern Afghanistan and resulting increase in heroin production and money laundering, massive military base building contracts, billions received (and also saved from actual standard demolition costs) in the massive insurance payoffs from the World Trade Center complex?

In the Neocon formula espoused by Univ. of Chicago Professor Leo Strauss, if the ends justify the means, then to reap trillions of expenditures, all it cost was a few thousand lives on 9/11 and few of our cherished liberties supposedly guaranteed as inalienable in the Constitution. Deception of the masses by the enlightened ruling elite is justified. But it's just business. On a profit and loss sheet, it was masterful stroke of diabolical business acumen. For an estimated couple of hundred thousand dollars in operational expenses, the World Trade Center was demolished in little over an hour at a fraction of the time and expense it was estimated to cost in the future to dismantle it using traditional – and legal - building and demolition methods. In fact, the operational expenses of the attacks were very probably recovered from manipulation of the stock market through specifically targeted put option trading and speculation. On just a purely operational measure of success, the plan to bring down the WTC and plunge the nation into a course of aggressive militarism while simultaneously ushering in the Patriot Act was diabolically brilliant. An operation of this complexity hardly rises to the previous levels of work of Al Qaeda and by Osama bin Laden sequestered in a remote cave in Afghanistan.

After reading this presentation, you may ultimately come to the conclusion(s) that I painfully have. Do not be afraid. Do not turn away. Do not be disillusioned. You must remove the blinders that were forced upon you to keep you in the darkness and join the growing chorus of citizen-patriots calling for nothing less than: treason charges, indictments for high crimes and misdemeanors,<sup>20</sup> and

The Big Lie: 9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder 20

impeachment for the current occupant of the office of the Presidency and members of his administration, and possibly several prior administrations, and the reestablishment of Constitutional government. A massive scandal, cover-up, and Constitutional crisis exists in secret that dwarfs the shame of Nixon and Watergate, the Teapot Dome, Iran-Contra, and several other scandals combined. And it is probably only going to get worse before it gets better, as it is always darkest just before the dawn. We have been told the terrorists attacked the U.S. because they hate our freedoms. President Bush stated in his address before the Joint Session of Congress House and the American people:

Americans are asking, why do they hate us? They hate what we see right here in this chamber -- a democratically elected government. Their leaders are self-appointed. They hate our freedoms -- our freedom of religion, our freedom of speech, our freedom to vote and assemble and disagree with each other.<sup>21</sup>

But why are we told in complete Doublespeak contradiction that we must give up our liberties, our inalienable rights, here in order to be safe? Why has every one of the freedoms President Bush outlined been systematically eroded or set aside? More importantly, why have we allowed it?

The Big Lie: 9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder 21

The tree of liberty must be refreshed from time to time with the blood of patriots and tyrants. ~ Thomas Jefferson

Single acts of tyranny may be ascribed to the accidental opinion of a day, but a series of oppressions, begun at a distinguished period, unalterable through every change of ministers, too plainly prove a deliberate, systematic plan of reducing us to slavery ~ Thomas Jefferson

Government is not reason; it is not eloquence; it is force! Like fire, it is a dangerous servant and a fearful master. ~ George Washington

When I tell any truth, it is not for the sake of convincing those who do not know it, but for the sake of defending those that do. ~ William Blake

Men occasionally stumble over the truth, but most of them pick themselves up and hurry off as if nothing ever happened. ~ Winston Churchill

I want you to get mad! I don't want you to protest. I don't want you to riot - I don't want you to write to your congressman because I wouldn't know what to tell you to write. I don't know what to do about the depression and the inflation and the Russians and the crime in the street. All I know is that first you've got to get mad. So I want you to get up now. I want all of you to get up out of your chairs. I want you to get up right now and go to the window. Open it, and stick your head out, and yell [*shouting*] 'I'M AS MAD AS HELL, AND I'M NOT GOING TO TAKE THIS ANYMORE!' I want you to get up right now, sit up, go to your windows, open them and stick your head out and yell - 'I'm as mad as hell and I'm not going to take this anymore!' Things have got to change. But first, you've gotta get mad! You've got to say, 'I'm as mad as hell, and I'm not going to take this anymore!' Then we'll figure out what to do about the depression and the inflation and the oil crisis. But first get up out of your chairs, open the window, stick your head out, and yell, and say it: [*screaming at the top of his lungs*] "I'M AS MAD AS HELL, AND I'M NOT GOING TO TAKE THIS ANYMORE!"

~ Howard Beale, from *Network* 1976

The Big Lie: 9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder 22

<sup>1</sup> Lincoln, Abraham. Quoted in *The Empire of "The City,"* by E.C. Knuth, p.46 Original publication 1946. Reprinted by CPA Books, 1995.

<sup>2</sup> Etymology of Conspiracy. Etymology Online.  
<<http://www.etymonline.com/index.php?search=conspiracy&searchmode=none>>

<sup>3</sup> Burns, Robert. "Pentagon attack came minutes after Rumsfeld predicted: 'There will be another event.'" *The Associated Press*. 11 Sept. 2001  
<[http://www.911truth.org/readingroom/whole\\_document.php?article\\_id=172](http://www.911truth.org/readingroom/whole_document.php?article_id=172)>

<sup>4</sup> Balz, Dan & Woodward, Bob. "America's Chaotic Road to War." *The Washington Post*, 27 Jan. 2002. 26 Aug 2005. <<http://www.washingtonpost.com/ac2/wp-dyn?pagename=article&node=&contentId=A43708-2002-Jan26&notFound=true>>

Henry Kissinger stated: "The government should be charge with a systematic response that, one hopes, will end the way the attack on Pearl Harbor ended-with the destruction of the system that is responsible for it." *The Washington Post*. 12 Sept. 2001; p. A31. 13 Nov. 2005. <<http://www.washingtonpost.com/ac2/wp-dyn?pagename=article&node=&contentId=A14275-2001Sep11>>

<sup>5</sup> "President Participates in Social Security Conversation in New York." 24 May 2005. <<http://www.whitehouse.gov/news/releases/2005/05/20050524-3.html>>

<sup>6</sup> Google Search Engine <<http://www.google.com>>

<sup>7</sup> U.S. Marine Corps 11 General Orders. <<http://www.uspharmd.com/usmc/mcgeneralorder.htm>>

<sup>8</sup> Iraq Coalition Body Count 14 Dec. 2005 <<http://icasualties.org/oif>>

[http://www.globalsecurity.org/military/ops/iraq\\_casualties.htm](http://www.globalsecurity.org/military/ops/iraq_casualties.htm)

Iraq Civilian Body Count/Casualties <<http://www.iraqbodycount.net>>

Iraq War Locational Display of Deaths, Animated <<http://www.obleek.com/iraq/>>

<sup>9</sup> USA PATRIOT Act, H.R. 3162, Act of 2001. <<http://www.epic.org/privacy/terrorism/hr3162.html>>

§206 Allows "roving" wiretaps on any phone, including mobile phones.

§213 "Sneak and Peek Provision" – Secret and delayed notification of searches.

Government may enter your home or business, conduct various searches, and not tell you until some undetermined time later. This power provides an excellent opportunity to remove items, or to PLANT items for later retrieval and prosecution.

§214 Removes the requirement for court issued warrants on pen register, and trap and traces on phones and computers.

§215 Provides for secret library record searches- and gags the disclosure of searches to the affected party.

§216 Allows government wiretaps on telephones and computers without probable cause, i.e. no warrant required.

§216 Applies the §214 permissions to Internet activity tracking and surveillance.

§218 Allows secret searches approved or rubber-stamped by a secret court without oversight on an alleged foreign intelligence basis.

§802.5(A) Defines "domestic terrorism" as any acts that are "dangerous to human life that are a violation of the criminal laws of the United States or of any State." This makes any state or federal felony or misdemeanor a potential Patriot Act violation as a case of domestic terrorism.

§802.5(B)(i) Further defines "domestic terrorism" as any act "to intimidate or coerce a civilian population."

§802.5(B)(ii) Extends that definition as any act "to influence the policy of a government by intimidation or coercion." This makes protest or public demonstrations a potential terrorist activity.

<sup>10</sup> Utley, Garrick. "Did 9/11 change everything?" 6 Feb. 2002. 26 Aug. 2005

<<http://edition.cnn.com/2002/US/09/06/ar911.changed.america/>>

Quinnell, Kenneth. "The T.Rex Essay, 9/11 Changed Everything." 26 August 2005

<<http://quinnell.us/conflict/essay/911.html>>

<sup>11</sup> "Too Close to the Fire." CBS News. 4 June 2003

<<http://www.cbsnews.com/stories/2002/11/20/60II/main530103.shtml>>

## Chapter 1 Notes

The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder 23*

Doley, Rebekah. "Smoke screen." *The Fire Chief*. 1 Aug. 2003.

<[http://firechief.com/management/firefighting\\_smoke\\_screen](http://firechief.com/management/firefighting_smoke_screen)>

"Firefighter Arson – A NVFC Special Report." National Volunteer Fire Council. Aug. 1994

<[http://www.nvfc.org/news/hn\\_firefighter\\_arson.html](http://www.nvfc.org/news/hn_firefighter_arson.html)>

Moyer, Robert. "Firefighters as Arsonists." Suite101.com

<<http://www.suite101.com/article.cfm/firefighting/99102>>

<sup>12</sup> Mokhiber, Russell. "The Top 100 Corporate Criminals of the 1990s" *Multinational Monitor*. July/Aug 1999. <<http://multinationalmonitor.org/mm1999/09july-aug/crime1.html>>

<sup>13</sup> Smith, Jeffrey R. and Bimbaum, Jeffrey. "Frist Stock Sale Raises Questions on Timing." *The Washington Post*. 22 Sept. 2005.

<<http://www.washingtonpost.com/wp-dyn/content/article/2005/09/21/AR2005092102065.html>>

<sup>14</sup> "Even Dead People Voted in Miami." NewsMax.com 25 Dec. 2000.

<<http://www.newsmax.com/archives/articles/2000/12/24/104421.shtml>>

Tamari, Jonathan. "Voter fraud alleged by N.J. GOP; 4,755 'deceased' cast ballots in Nov." *Asbury Park Press*. 16 Sept. 2005

<<http://www.app.com/apps/pbcs.dll/article?AID=/20050916/NEWS/509160423/1001/NEWS03>>

<sup>15</sup> Saunders, Anne. "Ex-GOP official guilty on 2 charges." *The Union Leader*. 16 Dec. 2005

<<http://www.theunionleader.com/article.aspx?headline=Ex-GOP+official+guilty+on+2+charges&articleId=43dafc9b-d86a-4eb5-94df-ob5065d16457>>

<sup>16</sup> Smith, Jeffrey. "DeLay Indicted in Texas Finance Probe." *The Washington Post*. 29 Sept. 2005. p. A01

<<http://www.washingtonpost.com/wp-dyn/content/article/2005/09/28/AR2005092800270.html>>

"Rep. James Traficant Indicted for Bribery and Racketeering." Foxnews.com and Associated Press. 4 May 2001. <<http://www.foxnews.com/story/0,2933,21835,00.html>>

"Former Alabama Governor Indicted." CBS News.com 26 Oct. 2005.

<<http://www.cbsnews.com/stories/2005/10/26/politics/main983972.shtml>>

"Ex-Illinois governor Ryan Indicted." 17 Dec. 2003 <<http://www.cnn.com/2003/LAW/12/17/ryan.ap>>

<sup>17</sup> False Flag operations are covert operations conducted by governments, corporations, or other organizations, which are designed to appear as if they are being carried out by other entities. The other entity usually gets blamed for the operation in the press and media and this thus serves as legal justification for some police or military action that the conducting government wanted to perform. The Boston Tea Party was a false flag operation when Bostonians dressed up as raiding Indians and dumped seized English taxed tea into the harbor from cargo ships. <[http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/False\\_flag](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/False_flag)>

<sup>18</sup> Watson, Paul Joseph. "British Special Forces Caught Carrying Out Staged Terror in Iraq." Infowars.com 20 Sept. 2005 <[http://www.infowars.com/articles/iraq/basra\\_uk\\_special\\_forces\\_staged\\_terror.htm](http://www.infowars.com/articles/iraq/basra_uk_special_forces_staged_terror.htm)>

<sup>19</sup> Knightly, Phillip. "Turning the tanks on the reporters." *The Guardian Unlimited*. 15 June 2003.

<<http://observer.guardian.co.uk/iraq/story/0,12239,977702,00.html>>

"Footage said to show tank deliberately fired at hotel." *Sydney Morning Herald*. 9 April 2003.

<<http://www.smh.com.au/articles/2003/04/09/1049567708762.html?oneclick=true>>

"CNN Executive Says G.I.s in Iraq Target Journalists." *The New York Sun*. 9 Feb 2005. cached online at: <<http://www.commondreams.org/headlines05/0209-01.htm>>

<sup>20</sup> U.S. Const., Art. II, §4: "The President, Vice President and all civil Officers of the United States, shall be removed from Office on Impeachment for, and Conviction of, Treason, Bribery, or other high Crimes and Misdemeanors."

<sup>21</sup> "President George W. Bush. Address to the Joint Session of Congress and the American People." 20 Sept. 2001. <<http://www.whitehouse.gov/news/releases/2001/09/20010920-8.html>>

*The Big Lie: 9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder 24*

### The Method to Lead the People to War

"Of course the people don't want war. But after all, it's the leaders of the country who determine the policy, and it's always a simple matter to drag the people along whether it's a democracy, a fascist dictatorship, or a parliament, or a communist dictatorship. Voice or no voice, the people can always be brought to the bidding of the leaders. That is easy. All you have to do is tell them they are being attacked, and denounce the pacifists for lack of patriotism, and exposing the country to greater danger."

~ Hermann Göring, Nuremberg Trials 1946

*The Big Lie: 9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder 25*

### Chapter 2: Lessons of History and Abuses of Trust

In politics, nothing happens by accident. If it happens, you can bet it was planned that way ~ Franklin D. Roosevelt

You might be saying to yourself that the benevolent U.S. government would never do anything so horrible as to conspire and execute staged attacks upon its own citizens. You

are probably thinking this is all ridiculous, the paranoid delusions of some moonbat conspiracy theorist. Such understandably incendiary discussions are usually sidestepped or ridiculed by shilled government media mouthpieces with comments such as: “that is beyond the pale,” “revisionist,” or even countered directly, and with the air of national authority. As if almost anticipating the onslaught of doubts and challenges to the ‘official version’ of 9/11, with an attempt to issue a preemptive deflection, President Bush equated conspiracy theories as promoting terrorism when he spoke before the United Nations on November 10th, 2001:

We must speak the truth about terror. Let us never tolerate outrageous conspiracy theories concerning the attacks of September the 11th, malicious lies that attempt to shift the blame away from the terrorists themselves, away from the guilty. To inflame ethnic hatred is to advance the cause of terror.<sup>1</sup>

In the time-honored words of Shakespeare, “The [President] doth protest too much, methinks.”<sup>2</sup> The President has now equated people advancing “conspiracy theories” as terrorists, enemies of the State, who advance the cause of terror. It was now socially and politically taboo and risking appearing anti-American to suggest any other hypothesis than the government’s “official theory.” What about the government’s own conspiracy theory? Surely, nineteen fundamentalist Arab hijackers planning to strike the World Trade Center with fuel laden airplanes is a conspiracy. What makes it not outrageous? According to theologian and philosopher Dr. David Ray Griffin, an “outrageous theory” is a theory that is refuted by all the facts of the theory, yet it is still believed. He said,

But what distinguishes an outrageous theory from a non-outrageous one? This is one of the central questions in the philosophy of science. When confronted by *The Big Lie: 9/11 and the Government’s Complicity in Mass Murder* 26 rival theories...scientists and philosophers of science ask which theory is better and why. The mark of a good theory is that it can explain, in a coherent way, all or at least most of the relevant facts and is not contradicted by any of them. A bad theory is one that is contradicted by some of the relevant facts. An *outrageous* theory would be one that is contradicted by virtually *all* the relevant facts.<sup>3</sup>

How can the President even make that claim only one month after the attacks and before any investigation has been done by FEMA or even before the 9/11 Commission is even empanelled? Is any other 9/11 theory besides the government theory of intelligence failures and a fire based theory of collapse considered outrageous and to be immediately discarded, even if it can be proven that alternative theories, even one’s as brazenly controversial as controlled demolition, can be proven? When it comes to the explanation of 9/11, consider the source. What happens if the government’s version of 9/11 is disproved by science and testimony and the alternative theory is accepted by enough people? Dr. James Fetzer, professor of philosophy at the Univ. of Minnesota-Duluth says,

What matters now is that we are confronted by alternative accounts of what happened on 9/11, both of which qualify as "conspiracy theories". It is therefore no longer rational to dismiss one of them as a "conspiracy theory" in favor of the other. The question becomes, Which of two "conspiracy theories" is more defensible?<sup>4</sup>

Governments throughout history have routinely conspired and acted with malice towards their own blinded and self-absorbed populations. Don’t be too surprised, or so naïve. The truth is sometimes stranger than fiction. Consider these following examples from history that you likely haven’t been taught or exposed to of how elements within government routinely conspire to deceive, manipulate, and even to act with sinister intent to inflict violence, fear, repression, and war against its citizens. Governments – and elites - throughout history have always used the threat of the stick, or the bullet, to prod the unwilling population into an unpopular direction, or when the public lacked the

political will to pursue a course of action that their elite rulers chose for them, for better or for ill.

*The Big Lie: 9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder 27*

### **The Government Diagnosed as Psychopathic.**

This list of examples from history of government's callously abusing or deceiving its own citizens is necessarily lengthy to illustrate the wide range of activities and devious measures that the government, and in the focus of this discussion primarily, the U.S. government, will attempt. If we were to examine the strange and repetitive behavior and actions of the government – or more properly the people holding the reins, as we would a single person, how would we objectively evaluate it? It would be necessary to establish a pattern, a case history, in the government's behavior to conclude a diagnosis. Most psychiatrists and behavioral psychologists, in my layman's estimation, would characterize the following listed behavior as consistent with criminal psychopathy.<sup>5</sup>

In diagnosing patients with anti-social or psychopathic behavior, it is widely accepted that if the examined person satisfies at least three of the conditions, the diagnosis for psychopathic mental illness is accepted. From the criteria of the American Psychiatric Association's Diagnostic and Statistical Manual of Mental Disorders (DSM)-IV Personality Disorder Diagnosis,<sup>6</sup> it can be reasonably determined from observation that the government's action and behavior satisfy at least five of the professionally accepted measures for psychopathic behavior, including: 1.) Failure to conform to societal norms; 2) Deceitfulness and manipulateness; 3) Reckless disregard for the safety of self or others; 4) Irritability and aggressiveness; 5) Lack of remorse after having hurt, mistreated, or stolen from another person. The government is therefore being operated as if it were a psychopath; there can be no other reasonable conclusion.

As you proceed through the list of examples of the government's malevolent and indifferent actions please keep the DSM-IV criteria in mind and question if the conduct of the government satisfies sufficiently the psychiatric standard. It would

*The Big Lie: 9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder 28*

be interesting to have a FBI professional profiler examine its behavior and deliver a thorough criminal profile. As a comparison, who were some other infamous psychopaths throughout history? Ted Bundy, the Zodiac Killer, John Wayne Gacy Jr., Jeffrey Dahmer, Charles Manson, Jim Jones of the People's Temple in Jonestown, David Berkowitz aka the Son of Sam, Richard Ramirez aka the Night Stalker, Denis Rader aka the BTK Killer, Albert DeSalvo aka the Boston Strangler. All of these psychopaths were famous serial killers and fulfilled the DSM-IV criteria. Is there a common thread, a pattern? By the end of this book the truth will be brutally obvious. Think about that seriously for a moment, the codes to the nation's nuclear arsenals are conceivably, and most likely, in the hands of psychopaths.

What follows next are examples of a historical framework, a patient case file so to speak, that has been far removed, some might say intentionally, from the accepted orthodoxy of "official" Establishment history and the mainstream curricula in the state-run, Ritalin dosing, spoon-fed indoctrination centers (schools), and from the public consciousness. What passes for the official history has been reduced to one to two sentence white-wash treatments approved by the state and/or state approved historical review boards and publishers. There has been a concerted historical blackout in both American society and in academia of potentially explosive embarrassing facts of exceptional levels of criminal wrongdoing and collaboration by the United States government and by self-appointed members of the elite banking and finance, and also from what was been termed by

President Eisenhower as the Military Industrial (Petrochemical-Pharmaceutical) Complex. Without getting long into the debate as to how, or by whom, I will make the preliminary claim that the American public has been intentionally “dumbed down” by an utterly dysfunctional educational system<sup>7</sup> and simultaneously to be continually bombarded with irrelevant minutia so as to be completely distracted and unable discern or reconcile the changes and trends in society as anything but unconnected random events resulting either from accidents of history or by incompetence. That anything could be considered as a

*The Big Lie: 9/11 and the Government’s Complicity in Mass Murder 29*

“conspiracy” is immediately marginalized, ignored, or ridiculed. It is almost as if when someone mocks an argument with the defense “it’s a conspiracy theory” that it is code for stop thinking. As Orwell taught, “Who controls the past, controls the future. Who controls the present, controls the past.” It’s time to slip the chains of that control, and to open your eyes to reality that has been concealed from you.

### **The Reichstag Fire and the Gleiwitz Incident. 1933 Reichstag Fire**

This example from pre-WW2 Germany is included as the primary template for the bait-and-switch false-flag operation and the classic application of the Hegelian dialectic, thesis, antithesis, synthesis, or in modern language, Problem-Reaction-Solution.<sup>8</sup> In Germany, on February 27, 1933 the Weimar Republic’s legislative assembly building, known as the Reichstag, was firebombed and set ablaze by Marinus van der Lubbe, a mentally ill Dutch Communist agitator. Hitler’s Nazi party Sturmabteilung “Brownshirt’s,” also known as the SA-Stormtrooper’s, may have also assisted in accelerating the fire with gasoline to further engulf the building and complete the task. Hitler and Hermann Göring soon arrived at the scene and upon seeing Lubbe, quickly blamed the fire on Communists and the Jews. They then convinced the aging and largely ceremonial president Paul von Hindenberg, to sign the Reichstag fire decree, which eliminated the human rights protections of the Weimar Constitution. Hitler proclaimed in an address: “You are now witnessing the beginning of a great epoch in German history...This fire is the beginning.” 4,000+ blameless Communists and Jews were arrested from stolen political lists and scapegoated; many executed or sent to the prison camps that foreshadowed the coming Holocaust.<sup>9</sup>

*The Big Lie: 9/11 and the Government’s Complicity in Mass Murder 30*

Show-trials followed the nation-wide hysteria, and as a result of the false terror, the Enabling Act (paralleling the Patriot Act) was authorized and Hitler was then legally empowered as Führer, rising to dictatorial power through a perversion and manipulation of the democratic process by using fear as a political device and ally. The Night of the Long Knives came next and many of the Nazi Party’s former supporters, the useful idiot’s, dupes, and many of the SA-Brownshirt’s were executed, purged, or imprisoned, as well as other many political opponents and potential rivals. It has been said before that “all revolutions eat their own young.” The duped SA, in total futility, proclaimed their loyalty to Hitler with the arm-raised “Heil Hitler’s” even up to the point of being lined against the wall just before being shot by the .

The Gleiwitz incident was a staged pretext attack committed by Germany upon itself to blame Poland for an attack on a radio station along the Polish-German border on the night of Aug. 31, 1939. The officers seized the radio station in Polish military garb and proclaimed over the airwaves: "People of Poland, the time has come for war between Poland and Germany!" A German prison camp inmate named Francis Honiok was given a lethal injection and then shot, positioned at the radio station wearing a Polish military

uniform and presented as proof to the media that Poland and Polish insurgents were responsible for the attack. Twenty-one other attacks, collectively named Operation *Himmler*, named after the commander of the Schutzstaffel, the General Heinrich Himmler, were staged along the border to bolster the Nazi claims. Prior to the staged event, Goebbels' propaganda machine went into overdrive churning out and spinning reports of Polish atrocities on ethnic Germans residing in Poland, to inflame the public. Hitler stated the theory of the Big Lie about the operation: "I shall give a propagandist reason for starting the war. Never mind whether it is plausible or not. The victor will not be asked

The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 31

afterward whether he told the truth or not. In starting and waging a war it is not right that matters but victory."<sup>10</sup>

### **The Deceit and Treason at Pearl Harbor.**

In a pattern to be followed nearly 60 years later, the attack on Pearl Harbor was originally attributed by the 1942 Knox Commission to "failures in intelligence" and "incompetence." In truth extracted painstakingly over 60 years of research and Freedom of Information requests, it can be reasonably determined that President Franklin Delano Roosevelt committed treason against America and her loyal military forces by allowing the massive Imperial Japanese Navy air attack on December 7<sup>th</sup>, the "Day of Infamy," to proceed unimpeded with the desired goal bring the reluctant U.S. into the war in Europe from the exploitation of the expected national outrage and indignation. He knew.

According to the recently declassified Top Secret memo drafted in October 1940 by Lieutenant Commander Arthur McCollum, working for Naval Intelligence in Washington,<sup>11</sup> the United States effectively maneuvered the Japanese into a corner by means of implementing the *affirmative* mechanisms listed on the memo. The Japanese had no other alternative to maintain their economy and military but to attack the U.S. The McCollum memo was an 8-step plan to force or entice the Japanese to attack the US by redeploying the Pacific fleet to Hawaii, using an oil embargo against the Japanese, military provocations in China, deploying U.S. cruisers to Japanese territorial waters in antagonist "pop-up" maneuvers, and a collaborative embargo enforced by the British and the Dutch.<sup>12</sup> U.S. Secretary of War, Henry L. Stimson in November, 1941 issued the following order sent out to all U.S. military commanders: "The United States desires that Japan commit the first overt act." Stimson later wrote in his personal diary, **The USS Arizona sunk at Pearl Harbor**

The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 32

"[The President] brought up the event that we were likely to be attacked perhaps next Monday, for the Japanese were notorious for making an attack without warning, and the question was what we should do. The question was how we should maneuver them into the position of firing the first shot without allowing too much danger to ourselves. This was a difficult proposition."

The Japanese, by having their oil supply cut off and their economy throttled by the embargoes of the U.S. and Britain, were effectively backed into a corner. Oliver Lyttleton, British Minister of Production, stated in 1944: "Japan was provoked into attacking America at Pearl Harbor. It is a travesty of history to say that America was forced into the war."<sup>13</sup> Consider today what the United States would be forced into doing if Russia or China collaborated with Saudi Arabia to cut off our supply to oil and to disrupt our economy. To further add fuel to the fire, in July 1941, the U.S. government froze all Japanese assets and finances located in the U.S.<sup>14</sup> This in no means exculpates

the Japanese for the attack, but if the roles had been reversed, would the United States have acted markedly different?

The U.S. military had also successfully cracked the Japanese military and diplomatic codes (Japanese Navy JN-25, MAGIC and PURPLE) with a high degree of success,<sup>15</sup> and were able intercept and decipher the transmissions of diplomatic and military plans.<sup>16</sup> In his meticulously researched and critically acclaimed book,<sup>17</sup> *Day of Deceit*, WWII historian Robert B. Stinnett states: "Seven Japanese naval broadcasts intercepted between Nov. 28 and Dec. 6 confirmed that Japan intended to start the war and that it would begin at Pearl Harbor."<sup>18</sup> The top secret radio stations at Hawaii, known as Station H, intercepted 129 radio communications from

The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 33

November 15 and December 6. One of the messages intercepted and decoded was from Japanese Admiral Isoroku Yamamoto himself:

The task force, keeping its movement strictly secret and maintaining close guard against submarines and aircraft, shall advance into Hawaiian waters, and upon the very opening of hostilities shall attack the main force of the United States fleet in Hawaii and deal it a mortal blow.<sup>19</sup>

The *Honolulu Advisor* on November 30, 1941 headlined a story "JAPANESE MAY STRIKE OVER WEEKEND,"<sup>20</sup> yet the Navy at Pearl Harbor, in the largest concentration of U.S. military power in the Pacific, was in a relaxed demeanor, in an actual "stand-down." The U.S. Chief of Naval Operations issued, on the basis of an intercepted coded message of the Japanese intent of war, orders to allow U.S. unrestricted submarine and air warfare against Japanese forces, yet the battleship fleet remained asleep and unaware at anchor.<sup>21</sup> As early as 0342 on December 7, Japanese 2-man midget submarine periscopes were detected off Honolulu Harbor and at 0445 Japanese midget submarines were detected by minesweepers and engaged by the destroyer USS *Ward*<sup>22</sup> nearly three hours before the Japanese Navy surprise air attack on Pearl Harbor naval bases and army air bases, yet the military remained in a "stand down" posture at Pearl Harbor.<sup>23</sup> All this hostile activity, the early radar detection of the incoming attacking wave of Japanese fighters, torpedo, and high altitude bombers, yet the military was in "stand down."

Roosevelt and General Marshall allowed the December 7 attack to proceed unimpeded resulting in 2400 sacrificial U.S. deaths and heavy damage to the anchored battleship fleet. Coincidentally, or perhaps with tactical foresight, the most modern vessels of the U.S. fleet, the aircraft carriers *Enterprise*, *Lexington*, and the *Saratoga* and their escorts, were ordered away from Hawaii just days prior to the attacks, leaving only the older

The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 34

and obsolete battleships and cruisers remaining anchored to receive the brunt of the Japanese attack. It was just an extraordinary and convenient strategic coincidence. The older WW1-era battleships and cruisers were anchored in neat rows and the aircraft lined nose-to-nose at the Army airfields, making them ripe targets for the picking. Roosevelt intently desired to bring the U.S. into the war to fight the Germans in Europe, knowing that the mutual defense treaties, the Oct. 7, 1940 Tripartite Pact between Italy, Germany, and Japan would provide the perfect legal justification, and the resulting outrage of Pearl Harbor would force the U.S. to enter the European war through the backdoor. Harold Ickes, secretary of the Interior, said in October 1941: "For a long time I have believed that our best entrance into the war would be by way of Japan."<sup>24</sup> On the evening of December 6<sup>th</sup>, General Marshall was at the White House consulting with

Roosevelt and others awaiting the attack. He is reputed by Pulitzer winning historian John Toland to have stated, "Gentlemen, this goes to the grave with us."<sup>25</sup>

The course that America was set on going to war was decided long before the Pearl Harbor attacks. Roosevelt campaigned to the American people on a platform of isolationism and staying out of the European conflict, but was using backchannels to provoke a war with Japan; all that was needed was the appropriate trigger mechanism. Writing in 1938, a full three years before the Pearl Harbor sneak attack, a British propagandist, Captain Sidney Rogerson presciently wrote of a familiar sounding sales pitch:

To persuade her [the United States] to take our part will be much more difficult, so difficult as to be unlikely to succeed. It will need a definite threat to America, a threat, moreover, which will have to be brought home by propaganda to every citizen, before the republic will again take arms in an external quarrel... "The position will naturally be considerably eased if Japan were involved, and this might and probably would bring America in without further ado. At any rate, it would be a natural and obvious effect of our propagandists to achieve this, just as in the Great War they succeeded in embroiling the United States with Germany. Fortunately with America, our propaganda is on firm ground. We can be entirely sincere, as our main plank will be the old democratic one. We must clearly

*The Big Lie: 9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder 35*

enunciate our belief in the democratic form of government, and our firm resolve to adhere to...the old goddess of democracy routine.<sup>26</sup>

### **The Betrayal of the Atomic Soldiers.**

Operations *Tumbler-Snapper*, *Plumbbob*, *Upshot-Knothole*, *Buster-Jangle*, and several others, were among a series of 1940-1960's Cold-War atmospheric atomic bomb experiments beginning with the July 1941 Trinity test blast at the Alamogordo range in New Mexico. Over the series of atmospheric tests, tens of thousands of U.S. soldiers, sailors, airmen, and cleanup crews took to the testing grounds and conducted drills and maneuvers just after atomic devices were exploded, and were exposed to high levels of ionizing radiation at testing ranges in the Pacific and also in New Mexico and Nevada. Support personnel and clean up crews were also overexposed to ionizing radiation from the detonation sites.

Defense Department films from the era show soldiers with no protective gear and no gas masks being brushed off from the radioactive fallout with nothing more than common straw brooms. Other test films show the troops within the shadow of the atomic mushroom cloud still rising in their very near vicinity, as well as being swept with massive fallout dust waves from the blast. The atomic tests conducted with U.S. military personnel were larger in explosive yield and also in emitted radiation than the two atomic weapons dropped on Hiroshima and Nagasaki in 1945. Personal radiation exposure badges were primitive and imprecise and are now presumed to have led to overexposures.<sup>27</sup> The soldiers and airmen flew testing and sampling aircraft, marched, and conducted simulated combat operations among the fallout and worked within **A choking cloud of ionizing radioactive dust, riding in on the blast wave, engulfs the troops. Troops marching under the radioactive mushroom cloud.**

*The Big Lie: 9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder 36*

the radioactive area of ground zero, without protective clothing or respiratory devices. Imagine working in the Chernobyl reactor accident cleanup without radiation gear as a fair comparison. Several blasts were conducted that exposed soldiers and airmen to heavy doses of dangerous ionizing radiation with the purpose of conditioning U.S. troops to the false security of atomic combat.

After many decades of illnesses and cancer related deaths, these soldiers have yet to be fully compensated for their injuries.<sup>28</sup> Disabled American Veterans National Commander Michael E. Dobmeier says: "Veterans exposed to ionizing radiation suffer debilitating illnesses and disabilities but are treated as second-class citizens by the federal government."<sup>29</sup> These faithful soldiers were abandoned by their government to fend for themselves and to suffer in silence. Is it anti-patriotic to point out these injustices and oversights? What would General Washington have done for these troops? In the brutal winter of 1777, at the Valley Forge encampment, General George Washington, himself penned several unflattering and angry letters to the Continental Congress over the poor supply, morale of his troops, the lack of food, shoes, pay, and other basic necessities for his desperately under-provisioned troops. He lambasted and condemned the Continental Congress for their thrifty and laissez-faire attitude towards fighting the conflict. Was he a traitor? Was he anti-patriotic? Did he aggravate the already hungry and demoralized troops under his command by his exhortations and admonishments to the warmly housed and well-fed politician's content to let others do the fighting with little or no compensation and poor lack of provision? No, of course he did not.

The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 37

### **The Gulf of Tonkin and the Vietnam War.**

The Gulf of Tonkin Resolution that gave President Lyndon B. Johnson the legal authority to bring the U.S. into wider conflict in Vietnam was a product of another series of U.S. provocations and deliberate deceptions. On August 2, 1964 U.S. naval forces were performing aggressive joint CIA and South Vietnamese surveillance and covert hit-and-run guerilla military operations, (such as bombing radar installations and bridges against North Vietnam under the auspices of Operation Plan 34-A), when they were intercepted and attacked by North Vietnamese patrol boats. The commander of the destroyer/surveillance ship USS *Maddox*, Capt. John J. Herrick, indicated that he believed his ship was an active participant in the covert OPLAN 34-A operations.<sup>30</sup> The response from North Vietnam on August 2nd was far from an unprovoked attack, nor unexpected for attacks that could be argued already were acts of war by the United States, and without the knowledge and consent of the Congress. Johnson also acknowledged the covert operations against North Vietnam when he stated, "There have been some covert operations in that (Tonkin Gulf) area that we have been carrying on - blowing up some bridges and things of that kind, roads and so forth. So I imagine (the North Vietnamese) wanted to put a stop to it."<sup>31</sup> If, hypothetically, Cuba was conducting raiding and sabotage attacks into the U.S., wouldn't we do something to intercept them or inhibit them from carrying out their mission(s)?

Additionally, further substantive and credible evidence exists that the "attacks" of August 4th on the *Maddox* were either faked, non-existent, or over-exaggerated.<sup>32</sup> Archived audio tapes released by the Johnson Presidential Library call into question the veracity of the claims that North Vietnamese ever attacked the *Maddox* on August 4th. The night was stormy, blustery and visibility was scant to nil. The seas were not calm, and regional tensions were already high due

The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 38

to the 34A operations. The reports from *Maddox* indicated that two unidentified vessels approached and launched 20 torpedoes at the ship. The U.S. destroyers responded to two ambiguous and unidentified radar blips with heavy and sustained fire of 5-inch guns, 3-inch guns, and also depth charges. Subsequent reports that day from Admiral

Grant Sharp, commander of the U.S. Pacific Fleet informed the Joints Chiefs that “many of the reported contacts and torpedoes fired appear “doubtful,” and blamed the initial reports on “overeager sonar men” and “freak weather effects on radar.”<sup>33</sup> Captain John J. Herrick cabled the Pentagon with a FLASH (extremely urgent) message and reported that there were “no actual visual sightings [of North Vietnamese ships] by *Maddox*. Suggest complete evaluation before any further action taken.”<sup>34</sup>

That flash communication was received by McNamara and the Pentagon approximately an hour before the President interrupted national television. Other statements on the tapes indicated a qualified reservation about the reliability of the attacks, with messages from Admiral Sharp in response to a question from Air Force Lt. General Burchinal of the JCS such as: “You’re pretty sure there was a torpedo attack? No doubt about that, I think.”<sup>35</sup> *I think?* Further calling into dispute the ‘official story’ is the statement given by squadron commander James Stockdale, one of the U.S. naval aviators flying air cover overhead August 4. In the 1990’s, Admiral Stockdale, a seven year “Hanoi Hilton” POW survivor who endured horrible tortures and was a recipient of the Congressional Medal of Honor recollected: “I had the best seat in the house to watch that event, and our destroyers were just shooting at phantom targets -- there were no PT boats there. There was nothing there but black water and American fire power.”<sup>36</sup> Another A-4 Skyhawk pilot on patrol over the Gulf, Naval commander Wesley McDonald, later reported, “(The destroyer crews) were calling out where they thought the torpedo boats were, but I could never find the damn torpedo boats.”

President Johnson admitted his uncertainty a year later as to whether the North Vietnamese patrol boats ever attacked the U.S initially. Johnson said in 1965, *The Big Lie: 9/11 and the Government’s Complicity in Mass Murder* 39

“For all I know, our Navy was shooting at whale’s out there.”<sup>37</sup> The entire incident was a ruse, a manufactured fabrication and distortion of the truth, however, President Johnson went before the American people interrupting broadcast television and announced the attacks as genuine, despite having been advised just half an hour before the national broadcast that there were substantial doubts as to the Aug. 4th attacks with several contradictory statements and flimsy evidence.

These “attacks” formed the justification for Johnson to brazenly request the Gulf of Tonkin Resolution. The Congress was implicitly threatened with being labeled anti-patriotic, they were stampeded into responding to Johnson’s live late-night televised announcement by delivering to the president a blank check authorizing the buildup of troops, previously and expeditiously termed “advisors,” and escalated the conflict. For the first time in American history, U.S. troops were engaged in a war without the formal constitutionally required declaration of war. Years later, additional recorded conversations between Johnson and McNamara emerged from the Johnson Library that indicated that Johnson was particularly angry at McNamara. In a secret recording Johnson berated Robert McNamara, his Defense Secretary, for misleading him. "You said, 'Damn, they are launching an attack on us, they are firing on us.' When we got through with all the firing, we concluded maybe they hadn't fired at all."<sup>38</sup> These arrogant men, walking in counsel with no one but themselves and pre-committed to escalating the Vietnam beyond small low-intensity guerillas skirmishes, took the nation to war, and created a blood-bath that cost the needless deaths of 58,000 servicemen on the pretext of scant and exaggerated evidence.

With this *fait accompli* the Vietnam War began and was then waged and escalated through to the Nixon Administration. Numerous social repercussions followed,

including the polarization of the country, demoralization, feminism and the decline of the traditional nuclear family, the sexual revolution, and the massive increase of drugs being imported into America. It created a lucrative goldmine and a wide-open bank vault for the Military Industrial Complex in defense contracts, weapons development, and open testing on the battlefields and jungles of Vietnam. In total, the Vietnam War cost the needless sacrifice of 58,226 U.S. soldiers killed and 153,303 casualties suffered (and up to 1 million Vietnamese killed and injured). Those Americans that didn't come home in a body bag were physically and mentally maimed and still bear scars seen and unseen.

Decades later, in 1995, former Secretary of Defense Robert S. McNamara visited Hanoi, Vietnam and met with former adversary North Vietnamese General Vo Nguyen Giap. In that meeting Giap disclosed to McNamara the alleged second attack in the Gulf of Tonkin never occurred. McNamara states unequivocally that: "I am prepared to say without a doubt there was no second attack."<sup>39</sup> Very recently in December 2005, after the release of numerous declassified intelligence documents, the National Security Agency's in-house publication *Cryptologic Quarterly*, intelligence analyst and historian Robert J. Hanyok concludes that beyond doubt, "no attack happened that night... The parallels between the faulty intelligence on Tonkin Gulf and the manipulated intelligence used to justify the Iraq war make it all the more worthwhile to re-examine the events of August 1964 in light of new evidence"<sup>40</sup> However in an unprecedented release of SIGINT documentation, NSA reports, on Aug. 4<sup>th</sup>, indicate that the North Vietnamese were only conducting salvage efforts on two patrol vessels.<sup>41</sup> He goes on further to claim that the intelligence data was "deliberately skewed" for policymakers eager to expand the conflict and receive a Congressional go-ahead.<sup>42</sup> This evidence of was also purposely withheld since 2001 to avoid embarrassment to the government and to prevent comparison to the Iraq war run-up intelligence.<sup>43</sup>

The Big Lie: 9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder 40

The Big Lie: 9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder 41

Matthew Aid, a research assistant to Haynok, claimed that "This material is relevant to debates we as Americans are having about the war in Iraq and intelligence reform...To keep it classified simply because it might embarrass the agency is wrong."<sup>44</sup> Remember this situation when you come to the section on Operation Northwoods in the next chapter.

**Vietnam and Agent Orange.** The another horrible consequence of the Vietnam War was the introduction of the heavy use of chemical defoliants, herbicides, and dioxin toxins in the massive spraying campaigns of *Operation Ranch Hand*. Originally using weapons such as napalm and white phosphorus, chemical defoliants, and herbicides were used to eliminate the thick triple canopy jungle cover and hiding areas for the Viet Cong and the NVA regular and their supply lines, destroying millions of acres of jungle and also poisoning farmland and rice fields for years to come. Agent Orange, Agent Blue, Agent Purple, and Agent Pink, and others were manufactured by Monsanto and Dow Chemical, and their use in Vietnam resulted in the untold tens of thousands of birth defects and genetic damage to the Vietnamese, and also in a cruel twist of fate, also to U.S. soldiers and their children. Up to 2.4 million people were exposed to Agent Orange, so named after its orange stripe around 55 gallon barrels, and its various cumulative genetic damaging side effects<sup>45</sup> and cancers.<sup>46</sup> In all, during the Vietnam conflict, C-123 planes sprayed more than 19 million gallons of Agent Orange and other herbicides, leaving a horrible and long lasting legacy of poison and the burdens of genetic

deformities.<sup>47</sup> **Spraying Agent Orange defoliant in Vietnam Spraying death and genetic deformity for generations**

The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 42

Seven years after the Vietnam War began, the Pentagon Papers, the government's secret and official history of the run-up to Vietnam,<sup>48</sup> were leaked and it was revealed that the administration officials had begun drafts of the Gulf of Tonkin Resolution two months prior to the confrontation in the Gulf of Tonkin.<sup>49</sup> This closely echoes the rushed passing of the 2001 USA-Patriot Act, a 1000+ page law introduced and ramrodded through Congress just weeks after the 9/11 attacks, but it's just a coincidence, nothing to worry about, go back to sleep. The Patriot Act, just like the Gulf of Tonkin Resolution, was prepared months to years in advance and merely sat on some shelf awaiting the opportunistic triggering event to unveil it to a cowed population.

### **The Tuskegee Syphilis Study.**

For nearly 40 years, from 1932 to 1972, the U.S. government administered by the US Public Health Service in Macon County, Alabama, in secret the infamous and heinous syphilis experiments to track the disease's painful progression from initial infection up to and including the death of many patients. The government intentionally left untreated a painful debilitating and fatal disease on 399 unwitting and uninformed poor blacks in Tuskegee, AL just to gain widely known medical data.<sup>50</sup> The known and accepted treatment of penicillin was intentionally withheld from the largely poor and uneducated black men.

Medical doctors, actually ghouls in lab coats, broke their Hippocratic Oath to do no harm to patients in a morbid curiosity and lied to their patients that they were treating them, when in fact they were mistreating them as experiment subjects without their informed consent. This is terribly reminiscent of the forced medical experimentation on concentration camp prisoners, including children, during WW2 by the grotesquely evil Nazi officer Dr. Joseph Mengele, the Auschwitz "Angel of Death." President Clinton in a public government apology to the surviving Tuskegee victims said,

The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 43

The United States government did something that was wrong - deeply, profoundly, and morally wrong. It was an outrage to our commitment to integrity and equality for all our citizens...clearly racist. ~ President Clinton's apology for the Tuskegee Syphilis Experiment to the eight remaining survivors, May 16, 1997

### **Biological Weapons Experiments.**

The U.S. Government and military has conducted hundreds of biological experiments upon the unknowing public.<sup>51</sup> In 1966, the U.S. Army secretly released a limited biological attack of a live anthrax simulant organism *bacillus subtilis* variant niger into the New York subway system to measure its effectiveness and dispersal patterns.<sup>52</sup> More than a million civilians were unwittingly exposed when army scientists dropped light bulbs filled with the live bacteria into ventilation grates. The government also released live *bacillus globigii* secretly in May 1965 in the Washington National Airport and at its Greyhound Bus terminal.<sup>53</sup>

From 1954 to 1973, the U.S. Army at USARMIID, Ft. Detrick, Maryland, conducted experiments in Project Whitecoat with live biological agents and vaccine testing on approximately 2300 religious conscientious objectors, exposing them to biological agents such as Q-fever and tularemia for weapons and countermeasures development.<sup>54</sup> In 1950, the city of San Francisco was the target of tests of an aerosol cocktail of biological agents dispensed by ship-based foggers in the bay.<sup>55</sup> These secret experiments resulted in an outbreak in pneumonia and a rash of flu-like deaths and hospitalizations.

Bubonic Plague, the medieval source of the Black Death which wiped out a third of the population of Europe, was released in the 1950's near Scotland.<sup>56</sup> The U.S. military openly admits to 50 experiments conducted on U.S. troops from 1962 to 1973 involving nearly 5,900 servicemen.<sup>57</sup> Disclosed in September of 2005, three laboratory mice with strains of Project Whitecoat

The Big Lie: 9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder 44

bubonic plague were reported missing from a Level 3 Hazard bioterrorism lab in New Jersey.<sup>58</sup> The mice were only reported to the press as missing after a two week delay. That is unacceptable negligence and incompetence.

In 1958, the United States conducted secret experiments in Georgia and Florida with the release of swarms of specially bred mosquitoes to discover if the insects could be used as a delivery system for biological weapons agents. The mosquitoes deployed were the precise *aedes aegypti* mosquito that carries the dengue fever virus as well as other deadly or debilitating pathogens such as malaria, West Nile, and eastern equine encephalitis. Between May and October 1981, an epidemic of dengue fever spread through Cuba with 158 reported fatalities (101 children) and over 300,000 suffering from exposure. In 1967 it was reported by *Science* magazine that at the US government center in Fort Detrick, Maryland, dengue fever was amongst those "diseases that are at least the objects of considerable research and that appear to be among those regarded as potential BW [biological warfare] agents."<sup>59</sup>

Over 239 open-air tests were conducted by the U.S., of which 80 used live strains of biological agents and were released in or near U.S. cities.<sup>60</sup> Some of the areas targeted included San Francisco, New York, Washington, D.C., Key West, Panama City, Minneapolis, and St. Louis. "Release in and near cities, in real-world circumstances, were considered essential to the program, because the effect of a built-up area on a biological agent cloud was unknown," Edward A. Miller, the Army's secretary for research and development testified before a Senate sub-committee in 1977.<sup>61</sup> In 1965, near the outskirts of the City of Stillwater, Oklahoma was the test-site of an experiment where the military deployed florescent particles of zinc cadmium sulfide. Cadmium is a known human health hazard, even in small amounts. No post-test monitoring of the population of Oklahoma was conducted and illnesses from exposure to concentrations of cadmium could have ranged from organ failure to cancer.<sup>62</sup> These types of air releases are still being conducted today, with the stated goals of The Big Lie: 9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder 45

determining drift patterns of chemicals or pathogens in U.S. cities in a mock attack. On August 8, 2005 New York City was the site of a drill testing several chemicals in a gas overseen by the Dept. of Homeland security under the operation name Urban Dispersion Project.<sup>63</sup>

Given the military's and the government's dismal track record in disclosing these operations, it is wise to be skeptical of their stated intentions and have a watchdog mentality. On Sept. 24-25, 2005, biohazard sensors were triggered in Washington D.C., when small amounts of highly infectious tularemia were discovered,<sup>64</sup> coincidentally on the weekend of the largest mass protest against the Iraq War and against President George Bush, who *also* coincidentally was participating in a secret urban warfare and martial law drill called Granite Shadow.<sup>65</sup> Biological agents discovered during a protest march? Was somebody sending a veiled threat, a shot across the bow, to the protesters against further marches? It's just a coincidence; nothing to worry about.

In the fall of 2001, several weeks after the 9/11 attacks, a series of anonymous attacks were sent through the U.S. postal system. The letters contained very dangerous and potentially lethal anthrax spores. These specially designed weaponized spores were of highest grade of military biological agents and were selectively sent to key U.S. Congressmen and Senators, as well as across the country, just coincidentally on the eve of passing the Patriot Act after 9/11. The source of this weaponized *Ames*-strain of anthrax was traced back to a U.S. military production facility and to date no one has been charged or tried as a result of the wave of attacks.<sup>66</sup> The anthrax infected envelopes to key members of Congress were a direct threat, with the clear message of “pass this legislation or else.” It is similar to the La Cosa Nostra mafia trademark tactic of leaving a newspaper-wrapped fish on someone’s doorstep as a warning. **Anthrax bacteria**  
The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government’s Complicity in Mass Murder* 46

So, are you going to continue to believe that Al-Qaeda stole a batch or a sample of highly secure ultra-high grade weaponized anthrax from a U.S. military and biological weapons development facility? Are you going to believe that they then cooked up 20-30 kilograms of a high quality U.S. military created variant of weapons-grade anthrax in a cave, or in a suburban New Jersey garage, and just coincidentally mailed it out to arrive on the desk of Senate leaders just before voting on the Patriot Act? None of the anthrax envelopes were sent to President Bush nor to any members of the administration, who also surprisingly just so happened to be placed on the antibiotic Cipro the day of the 9/11 attacks, three weeks before any of the anthrax laced packages began arriving.<sup>67</sup> Cipro is the antibiotic treatment of choice for anthrax infections. That this is merely a “coincidence” is an outrageous suspension of critical thinking, turning a blind eye to the obvious.

After the Patriot Act was passed, the threat of anthrax attacks subsided considerably and has fallen off the radar of the media, the FBI, and more importantly, the sleeping herd of sheep in America. It’s all just a big coincidence, nothing to worry about, please go back about your business. Wake Up! Do you enjoy being conned? Do you enjoy having the government lies and frauds flaunted right in front of your face? They are laughing at you, at us. This isn’t just some bad used car sale and a crooked salesman; this is your rights under assault and your liberties at stake and they being systematically stripped away under the guise of providing security for a crisis they, these so-called protectors, create. This is the very definition of tyrannical rule. It is tyrannical rule in a velvet glove perhaps, but still tyrannical.

The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government’s Complicity in Mass Murder* 47

### **Chemical Weapons Experiments.**

The U.S. Government and military conducted numerous and extensive nerve gas and chemical weapons tests on thousands of human subjects, for example: *Project 112*, a series of tests named *Devils Hole 1-3*, *Big Tom*, *Rapid Tan 1-3*, and *Project Shad* (Shipboard Hazard and Defense).<sup>68</sup> The experiments under *Project Shad*<sup>69</sup> were performed covertly on uninformed and unprotected troops and sailors in the U.S. and also in the United Kingdom.<sup>70</sup> LSD,<sup>71</sup> VX<sup>72</sup> and sarin<sup>73</sup> nerve agents have also been used on troops to measure effects and exposure levels.<sup>74</sup> Sarin is a toxin that can trigger symptoms including difficulty breathing, nausea, violent body jerking, staggering, loss of bladder and bowel control, and death. VX nerve agents are usually an oily liquid that is tasteless and odorless and considered one of the most deadly agents ever made by man. With severe exposure to the skin or lungs, death usually occurs within 10 to 15 minutes. In the 1965, U.S. Army soldier Arnold Parks was selected for and administered what he

believed was a new polio vaccine. In later years he learned it was the deadly nerve agent VX, sarin, and LSD. He states:

And it states right in there on this date they gave me VX, on this date they gave me Sarin, on this date they gave me LSD," Parks said. "I was angry. As a matter of fact, I came unglued. "The VX they gave, it was a pill. And I asked the guy after I took that, you know, I asked him 'what was that?' He said, 'That's the new pill for polio.'<sup>75</sup>

When he was administered the doses on LSD, he related that he had acid "trips" that involved murderous hallucinations and dreams. It can be considered reasonably doubtful to assume that Parks was the only one subjected to these surreptitious and unethical experiments. The Veteran's Administration refuses to give him compensation or acknowledge any link from his dosing to ailments and after effects he suffered.<sup>76</sup> Even with this limited disclosure by the military, it doesn't necessarily bode well for full disclosure. U.S. Representative Christopher Shays says:

The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 48

The fact that the military is investigating, it doesn't breed confidence. The military tends to downplay its involvement with radiation, with biological warfare and chemical warfare...The military does not have a very good record when it comes to examining itself. Its past record of candid review, it's just not there."<sup>77</sup>

In other secret experiments, the chemical agent BZ,<sup>78</sup> a strong and long-term hallucinogenic and psychotropic agent related to scopolamine (a truth serum interrogation drug), was sprayed onto U.S. troops in Vietnam, Hawaii, and other locations.<sup>79</sup> The effects of BZ were known to last for weeks after exposure to the chemicals. Project *Dork* was conducted upon 362 unwitting subjects that were sprayed with BZ (quinuclidinyl benzilate), known as "agent buzz." The 1990 movie, *Jacob's Ladder*, depicted the effects from the spraying of BZ mist upon the human test subjects with the result being hallucinating and disoriented troops engaging in friendly fire incidents. These tests were often done without full disclosure and informed consent, and even with outright deception. According to a report in 1994 prepared for the U.S. Senate Report Veteran's Affairs Committee, "Is Military Research Hazardous to Veterans' Health? Lessons Spanning Half a Century:"

Hundreds of soldiers were subjected to hallucinogens in experimental programs conducted by the DOD in participation with, or sponsored by, the CIA. These service-members often unwittingly participated as human subjects in tests for drugs intended for mind-control or behavior modification, often without their knowledge or consent. Although the ultimate goal of those experiments was to provide information that would help U.S. military and intelligence efforts, most Americans would agree that the use of soldiers as unwitting guinea pigs in experiments that were designed to harm them, at least temporarily, is not ethical.<sup>80</sup>

In 1965, prisoners at the Holmesburg State Prison in Philadelphia, under the direction of V.K. Rowe of Dow Chemical and Dr. Albert Klingman, were subjected to dioxin, the highly toxic chemical component of Agent Orange used in Vietnam.<sup>81</sup> The men are later studied for development of cancer, which indicates that Agent Orange had been a suspected carcinogen all along. Under the direction

The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 49

of Dow Chemical researchers, pure dioxin was applied to the skin of prisoners. The doctors at point even increased the dosage dramatically at one point in the study. According to Dow, these men developed chloracne but no other health problems. But no health records are available to confirm these findings, and no follow-up was done on the prisoners, even after several went to the Environmental Protection Agency (EPA) after they were released seeking help because they were sick. The EPA did not help them. The EPA "lost" their files, even though major testimony regarding the study came to light in

1980 EPA hearings where the supervising study doctor appeared. The result was that Dow Chemical could continue to maintain that the only observed side effects from the dioxin exposure were cases of severe acne, chloracne.

In 1978, the Department of Defense decided to dispose of its remaining stockpiles of Agent Orange after it had determined there were no legitimate domestic uses for the chemical. Thousands of barrels left over from the war were burned at sea at Johnson Island, a pacific atoll. The EPA provided safety manuals to the crew of the incinerator ship Vulcanus. The EPA 1978 manual indicated:

The highly toxic contaminant present in Herbicide Orange is 2,3,7,8-tetrachlorodibenzo-p-dioxin. The US Air Force has analyzed Herbicide Orange stocks and found TCDD concentrations ranging from 0.05 to 47 ppm [parts per million]. Times Beach was evacuated at 2 ppb—parts per billion. Pooled stocks would have an estimated average TCDD concentration of 1.9 ppm. *The principal Herbicide Orange constituent of concern, TCDD, has been found to be highly embryotoxic, teratogenic (tending to cause developmental malfunctions and monstrosities,) and acnegenic and is lethal in the microgram-per-kilogram of body weight range.*<sup>82</sup>

If this weren't enough, the manual was put together with the cooperation of Dow Chemical's Rowe, who had been Dow's point man in telling all the customers that there were no problems with their herbicides while secretly writing to all Dow management that TCDD is "the most toxic material we've ever studied."

The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 50

To certain uncaring, unsympathetic, and even malevolent elements within the government, our U.S. troops are nothing more than cannon-fodder, lab-monkeys, and guinea pigs. You know them by their fruits, not by their words. Wake Up!

### **Secret Nuclear Experiments and Air Releases.**

The U.S. government conducted numerous secret experiments ranging from individual human testing (injecting uranium and plutonium - Dr. Harold Hodge and Rochester, NY University)<sup>83</sup> on unwitting subjects, to intentional atmospheric (beyond above ground atomic blasts) releases near or over cities and populated areas.<sup>84</sup> A recent report from U.S. scientists indicated that over 11,000 citizens were killed as a result of radioactive fallout from U.S. atmospheric nuclear testing. Another hidden source of radioactive releases is the admitted 32 "broken arrows"<sup>85</sup> of the U.S. military and also the several fires and accidents in atomic bomb manufacturing plants located around the U.S., such as the fire that broke out at the Rocky Flats plutonium trigger facility in 1957, near Denver and 600,000 people, that resulted in a massive release of highly toxic plutonium into the area.<sup>86</sup> In the words of Sue Roff, a radiation researcher, "It is a horrific legacy."

Another horrific example of ethical misconduct was Project Sunshine. This was a patently disgusting and evil program where 1000's of dead children and stillborn were used in top-secret atomic and radiological experiments, unknown to their parents. This is horrible betrayal is nothing but government sanctioned infant grave-robbing.<sup>87</sup> In 1995, the *New York Times* printed an article about 9,000 Americans, many of them children, were subjects in 154 secret radiation exposure tests beginning in the 1940's sponsored by the U.S. Atomic Energy Commission with little concern to informed consent requirements for the patients.<sup>88</sup> Wake Up!

The main reason for much of the horrific and unethical experimentation on human beings was the Cold-War race with the Soviet Union for the hydrogen bomb and the build-up of the American nuclear arsenal. In order to condition the

The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 51

public into accepting thermonuclear weapons as a legitimate military tool, and to allay the public fears of atmospheric testing and the now known resultant spreading of

dangerous radioactive fallout, studies with the pre-determined named outcome, such as Project Sunshine were implemented. In his exceptional work, *Tragedy and Hope*, historian and highly regarded mentor to President William Jefferson Clinton, (who Clinton specifically mentioned in his 1992 Democratic Acceptance Speech at the DNC)<sup>89</sup> Professor Carroll Quigley provides valuable insight:

To prepare public opinion to accept use of the H-bomb, if it became necessary, Strauss sponsored a study of radioactive fallout whose conclusion was prejudged by calling it "Project Sunshine." By selective release of some evidence and strict secrecy of other information, they tried to establish in public opinion that there was no real danger to anyone from nuclear fallout even in all-out nuclear war. This gave rise to controversy between the scientists and the Administration on the danger of fallout.<sup>90</sup>

### **The Unholy Alliance of the CIA and Nazi War Criminals.**

Many of the research techniques utilized in the brainwashing regimen were direct descendents of the evil work done by Nazi medical scientists in the concentration camps under the supervision of Dr. Joseph Mengele. This macabre knowledge was obtained at the highest moral cost through the gruesome tortures and deaths of thousands of innocent victims, including infants and children. After the fall of Nazi Germany, the American government formed an unholy alliance with many high-ranking Nazi officials. As well as the seized research files, the recovered personnel included top scientists, the Nazi intelligence networks and crypto apparatus, and hundreds of other Nazi war-criminals, including the highest ranking officers, such as officers General Reinhard Gehlen,<sup>91</sup> Otto von Bolschwing (served on Adolf Eichmann's staff), Otto "Scarface" Skorzeny, and Gestapo officers such as Klaus Barbie – the infamous Butcher of Lyon, SA "Brownshirt" Wilhelm Eitel and SS Gen. Reinhard Gehlen Nazi "super-spy"

The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 52

others were clandestinely imported into the United States or into Latin America and given sanctuary in return for service to the U.S. The Nazi's had their war records and dossiers whitewashed and given new identities under the Project Paperclip<sup>92</sup> and the Vatican "Ratline" programs. Regarding the acquisition of an intelligence asset as staggeringly valuable as Gehlen was into the U.S. intelligence community. U.S. spymaster Allen Dulles, who assisted in the rise of the Nazi's and the financial rehabilitation of Germany prior to WWII, reportedly claimed "He's on our side and that's all that matters."<sup>93</sup>

The U.S. government was willing and eager to use mass murderers, prison camp guards, brutal Gestapo agents such as Barbie, human experimenters, and other war criminals, all devoted Nazi's, as well as protect them from prosecution at Nuremberg, and then to smuggle and conceal their identity. The extensive Nazi influence in the creation of the CIA cannot be overstated; "a little leaven leaveneth the whole lump."<sup>94</sup> According to the "official" government records, between 1945 and 1955, 765 scientists, engineers, intelligence, and others with a checkered Nazi history were snuck into the country to support America's Cold War effort, the most widely known area was in rocket and missile development for NASA<sup>95</sup> Some estimates by officials place the number of Nazi war criminals that entered the U.S. at 10,000.<sup>96</sup> Many of these Nazi imports of Hitler's henchmen were described in the dossiers as "ardent" supporters of Nazi ideology even after the war, and it is not known if they ever renounced their Nazi beliefs. As long as plausible deniability could be contained from association to the U.S., almost anyone, of any rank and degree of complicity in war crimes, or Nazi affiliation, was permissible.<sup>97</sup> Christopher Simpson, in the book *Blowback*, claims that the Nazi-American

collaboration has borne ill fruit throughout the years, and we are still suffering from the hangover politically. He says, "The Project Paperclip von Braun Rocket team at Fort Bliss  
*The Big Lie: 9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder 53*

government's use of Nazis and collaborators in intelligence programs has also left a mark on life in the United States itself. This impact is what is known in spy jargon as "blowback," meaning unexpected and negative effects at home that result from covert operations overseas."<sup>98</sup>

Among the most famous of the Paperclip acquisitions was that of the architect of the V-1 and V-2 rocket programs, scientist Wernher von Braun, himself a Nazi officer. The Nazi "Vengeance" rockets, the primitive cruise missile V1 "buzz-bomb" and ballistic V2 rockets were used in 1944-1945, and launched from Peenemunde's underground tunnels and construction facilities to terrorize Western Europe and Great Britain. Von Braun eventually played the leading part in the developments of both the NASA space rockets and also the U.S. military ICBM programs. During WWII however, at the enormous hidden underground assembly complex in Peenemunde, Von Braun ruthlessly exploited the nearby prison camp slave labor which resulted in thousands of deaths due to poor working conditions, exposure, toxic chemicals, and starvation, a violation of the Nuremberg Rules. The Nazis that were rescued, recruited, and absorbed into the early U.S. intelligence agencies – that helped establish the CIA;<sup>99</sup> the same Nazi scientists that built the fantastic advanced weapons of WW2 and helped to build NASA, the same Nazi mind control specialists that perfected unethical human medical experimentation, saw their work expanded and continued under cloak and shadow in MK-ULTRA.

One of the greatest and shocking of untold stories is the incredible level of collusion between American business interests and the Nazi regime.<sup>100</sup> The four largest companies had over \$475 million invested in Nazi Germany at the start of the war.<sup>101</sup> The Nazi Party and Adolf Hitler were ushered into power and had the German economy and industrial sectors rebuilt, (which was devastated by **Former Nazi SS Wernher von Braun - NASA scientist**  
*The Big Lie: 9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder 54*

hyperinflation and the burdens of war reparations from WWI,) and defeated and humiliated disarmed and depleted military forces rearmed to the teeth by several prominent U.S. and British obscenely wealthy war profiteers masquerading as industrialists. These traitors and their corporations have common household names such as:

1. Magnate William Randolph Hearst and his publishing empire provided favorable press coverage for the Nazi regime and Hitler for \$400,000 a year. They were an open propaganda outlet for Nazis and fascism.
2. Remington Arms provided small-arms and automatic weaponry to the SA to ensure Hitler's rise to power.
3. Andrew Mellon and Gulf Oil and ALCOA. "If America loses this war," said Secretary of the Interior [Harold] Ickes, June 26, 1941, "it can thank the Aluminum Corporation of America." "Thurman Arnold, as assistant district attorney of the United States, his assistant, Norman Littell, and several Congressional investigations, have produced incontrovertible evidence that some of our biggest monopolies entered into secret agreements with the Nazi cartels and divided the world up among them, Most notorious of all was Alcoa, the Mellon-Davis-Duke monopoly which is largely responsible for the fact America did not have the aluminum with which to build airplanes before and after Pearl Harbor, while Germany had an unlimited supply."<sup>102</sup>

4. General Motors and DuPont built German tanks and engines for the Junker bombers at the Adam-Opel plant. General Motors and DuPont built German tanks and engines for the Junker bombers at the Adam-Opel plant. The two largest tank producers in Hitler's Germany were Opel, a wholly owned subsidiary of General Motors (controlled by the J.P. Morgan firm), and the Ford A. G. subsidiary of the Ford Motor Company of Detroit. The Nazis granted tax-exempt status to Opel in 1936, to enable General Motors to expand its production facilities.<sup>103</sup>

The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 55

5. The Wall Street (with offices in Berlin) law firm of Brown Brothers & Harriman, founded by George H. Walker, Averell Harriman and E. Roland Harriman.

6. American I.G. Farben. The board of American I.G. had three directors from the Federal Reserve Bank of New York, the most influential of the various Federal Reserve Banks. American I.G. also had interlocks with Standard Oil of New Jersey, Ford Motor Company, Bank of Manhattan (later to become the Chase Manhattan), and A.E.G. (German General Electric). Second, three members of the board of this American I.G. were found guilty at Nuremburg War Crimes Trials. The three members were the German members, not the American. If members of a corporate board are collectively responsible for their company's actions, then the American's should have also been tried at Nuremburg.<sup>104</sup>

7. Bendix Aviation, and J.P. Morgan controlled General Motors supplied automatic pilots, aircraft instruments, aircraft engine and diesel starters.

8. The extensive Nazi money laundering operation and front organization of Union Banking Co. Bank and the Thyssen owned Bank Voor Handel en Scheepvaart in Holland of New York and the subsidiary Hamburg-Amerika Shipping Line and Fritz Thyssen and principal VP Prescott Bush.<sup>105</sup> With both banks, the transfer of money back and forth was easily accomplished.

9. Schroeder-Rockefeller Bank and John Foster Dulles and Allen Dulles.

10. Consolidated Silesian Steel Co. and John Foster Dulles. Operated a camp at Auschwitz with prison labor.

11. General Electric and A.E.G (German General Electric) supplied financial support to Hitler and gained a world monopoly on tungsten carbide through its cartel arrangements with Krupp.

12. International Telephone and Telegraph supplied artillery fuses, communications, and Focke-Wulf bombers, and ball bearings. Paul

**Prescott S. Bush - war profiteer, Nazi money launderer, father to President's Bush 41, 43**

The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 56

Higham writes: "After Pearl Harbor, the German army, navy and air force contracted with ITT for the manufacture of switchboards, telephones, alarm gongs, buoys, air raid warning devices, radar equipment and 30 thousand fuses per month for artillery shells used to kill British and American troops. This was increased to 50 thousand per month by 1944. In addition, ITT supplied ingredients for the [V1] rocket bombs that fell on London, selenium cells for dry rectifiers, high-frequency radio equipment and fortification and field communication sets."

13. United Steel and Fritz Thyssen supplied raw essential materials and ore.

14. The Rockefellers with Standard Oil (now Exxon) and Chase Bank (Paris) had an extensive relationship with the giant German industrial powerhouse I.G.

Farben (manufacturers of the infamous Zyklon-B death gas used in the Nazi concentration camps), Chase Bank aggressively seized Jewish accounts in France, and never closed operations. In a 1947 case, Judge Charles Clark issued the statement: "Standard Oil can be considered an enemy national in view of its relationships with I.G. Farben-after the United States and Germany had become active enemies."<sup>106</sup>

15. Coca-Cola and its German subsidiary Fanta.

16. IBM supplied the punch card system to run the concentration camps and logistics.

17. Ford Motor Co. plants in Germany built armored cars and trucks for the Nazi's.<sup>107</sup> As late as 1940, Ford Motor Company "refused to build aircraft engines for England and instead built supplies of the 5-ton military trucks that were the backbone of German army transportation."<sup>108</sup>

18. Kodak and its technical and financial assistance, and production of weapons components to Nazi Germany using prison camp slave labor.<sup>109</sup>

Historian Antony C. Sutton writes in *Wall Street and the Rise of Hitler* that:

It is important to note...that General Motors, Ford, General Electric, DuPont and the handful of U.S. companies intimately involved with the development of Nazi Germany were — except for the Ford Motor Company — controlled by the Wall Street elite — the J.P. Morgan firm, the Rockefeller Chase Bank and to a lesser extent the Warburg Manhattan bank. This...is not an indictment of *all* American industry and finance. It is an indictment of the "apex" — those firms controlled through the handful of financial houses, the Federal Reserve Bank system, the Bank for International Settlements, and their continuing international cooperative arrangements and cartels which attempt to control the course of world politics and economics... It is these U.S. connections in Wall Street that concern us. Without the capital supplied by Wall Street, there would have been no I. G. Farben in the first place and almost certainly no Adolf Hitler and World War II.<sup>110</sup>

The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 57

German Nazi's and American industrialists were as thick as thieves, often serving on the same boards together. Several of these interests, notably Union Banking, its subsidiaries-Holland American Trading and the Seamless Steel Equipment Corporation, the Harriman Fifteen Holding Company and the Hamburg-Amerika Line, are seized by the U.S. Government under the Trading with the Enemy Act [Office of Alien Property Custodian, Vesting Order No. 248. The order was signed by Leo T. Crowley, Alien Property Custodian, executed October 20, 1942; F.R. Doc. 42-11568; Filed, November 6, 1942, 11:31 A.M.; 7 Fed. Reg. 9097 (Nov. 7, 1942)]. At the dissolution and liquidation of the Union Banking Co. assets in 1951, Prescott Bush received \$1.5 million in blood money, indirect derivatives of concentration camp slave labor, and contributing to, and profiting from, the deaths of countless American soldiers.

The Nazi's found eager and willing collaborators and financial patrons in U.S. industry and financial arenas, specifically in Wall Street interests before, during, and after WWII.<sup>111</sup> These are the same U.S. industrialists and financiers that were involved behind the scenes in the Business Plot of 1933 to stage a fascist coup of the U.S. government. The efforts of John Foster Dulles, Allen Dulles, Fritz Thyssen, Prescott Bush, E. Roland Harriman and Averell Harriman, in directly or through proxy, supporting Nazi Germany and Hitler cannot be overstated enough. They were, and are, traitors of America and humanity in the first degree. On January 4, 1933, at the home of banker Baron Kurt von Schroeder, the Dulles brothers, legal agents in the New York law firm of Sullivan

The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 58

and Cromwell, and representatives of the Schroeder Bank, were present at the meeting where Hitler was brought into the German government and given financial backing.

Simply put, Germany's war machine and war-making capability would not have been possible without massive U.S. corporate assistance. Germany received military aid in producing synthetic rubber, tetraethyl lead ethyl lead production, soft coal to fuel and oil conversion technology, aluminum processing, and several other critical areas. Standard Oil even supplied fuel to Germany's war effort through third party nations Switzerland and Spain, and refueled submarines at the Canary Islands. In several instances, these treasonous corporate interests withheld vital technology and patents from the U.S. wartime needs while giving them to the enemy.

They did not give up their philosophies just because they lost a war; these Nazi parasites went underground, they found new hosts to incubate and spread their beliefs and practices. They also continued to benefit from deep-pocketed super-rich financial backers. NASA itself was the recipient of billions of U.S. taxpayer financing with former Nazi's at the purse strings, and with the CIA having a strong former Nazi pedigree, one has to wonder the damage that has been done, and how much "blowback" is to be expected for getting in bed with the Nazi's at the end of WWII. Some may argue that while the Germans lost WWII, the Nazi's just relocated and switched sides. Some, such as M.I.T. professor Noam Chomsky, have even argued that by the alchemical transmutation of Nazi's philosophy and practices with American ideals and the mass importation of Nazi's war criminals to the U.S. in important positions in the intelligence and academic communities, and allowed the planted seeds of fascism to germinate here, that they *defacto* won the war.<sup>112</sup> In a report to the U.S. Congress, Ambassador to Germany, William E. Dodd wrote of the complicity of U.S. business interests in financing the rebuilding and rearming of Nazi Germany, and the fascist government of Italy. He said,

*The Big Lie: 9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder 59*

A clique of U.S. industrialists is hell-bent to bring a fascist state to supplant our democratic government and is working closely with the fascist regime in Germany and Italy. I have had plenty of opportunity in my post in Berlin to witness how close some of our American ruling families are to the Nazi regime. . .

Certain American industrialists had a great deal to do with bringing fascist regimes into being in both Germany and Italy. They extended aid to help Fascism occupy the seat of power, and they are helping to keep it there.

Is it remotely possible that there remains an underground Nazi fifth column working behind the scenes to undermine the government and American society? Remember President Reagan's visit to the cemetery in Bitburg, Germany and how he called them "victims?" In 1992, ex-Nazi war criminals Laszlo Pasztor (of the Nazi Hungarian Arrow Cross) and Yaroslav Stetsko were forced to resign from the presidential campaign of George H.W. Bush after their ties were revealed. In 1989, after taking the oath of office, President Bush placed his financial assets in blind trust to be managed by William S. Farish III, grandson of

the Standard Oil executive William Farish that supplied Hitler with the Zyklon-B gas used in the factory death camps, and pled no contest in 1942 to conspiracy charges of aiding the Nazi's.

In 1946, Allen Dulles sought out a young Naval Officer who had been placed in charge of captured Nazi documents. If documents arose that linked Dulles to Nazi collaboration it would reveal Dulles as a traitor and end his career. In a deal, Dulles agreed to patron the officer in his first electoral race. That Naval Officer was Richard Milhous Nixon. Senator

Prescott Bush (R-CT) later became a key proponent of Nixon and helps to have him appointed to run with Eisenhower as Vice President. In 1953, Allen Dulles is selected to head the CIA, and John Foster Dulles is appointed to Secretary of State. In 1961, Allen Dulles orchestrates the failed the Bay of Pigs invasion against Cuba without President Kennedy's approval. Kennedy withholds crucial air support and the invasion flounders and fails. Kennedy fires Dulles and begins preparations to break apart the CIA, cancels Operation Northwoods and forces the resignation of several of the Joint Chiefs, including the Chairman, General Lyman Lemnitzer. Kennedy is

The Big Lie: 9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder 60

subsequently assassinated in Dallas, November 1963, and surprisingly Allen Dulles is appointed to serve on the Warren Commission to investigate the assassination. It's just an extraordinary coincidence, nothing to worry about.

I see in the near future a crisis approaching that unnerves me and causes me to tremble for the safety of my country....corporations have been enthroned and an era of corruption in high places will follow, and the money of the country will endeavor to prolong its reign by working upon the prejudices of the people until all wealth is aggregated in a few hands and the Republic is destroyed.

~Abraham Lincoln

### **MK-ULTRA and CIA Mind Control Experiments.**

Even more disturbing is the admittedly extensive and Mengele-esque projects known as MK-ULTRA,<sup>113</sup> MK-SEARCH, MK-NAOMI, ARTICHOKE, Project MONARCH,<sup>114</sup> and Project BLUEBIRD<sup>115</sup> experiments for developing human mind-control, truth serums, effective torture-based interrogation methods and successful countermeasures, Neuro-Linguistic programming, and brain-washing techniques by the CIA and the Army Chemical Corps.<sup>116</sup> The primary objective of these groups of projects was outlined in a memorandum dated January 1952 that ominously asked: "Can we get control of an individual to the point where he will do our bidding against his will and even against fundamental laws of nature such as self preservation?"<sup>117</sup> Commenting on this subject editorially in the *New York Times*:

We are not sufficiently schooled in ethics to know how this differs from murder...The means as well as the end were outrageous. It added that none know how many citizens were used as guinea pigs and how many were directly harmed.<sup>118</sup>

The CIA's Project *Monarch* was born out of the German Nazi program of experimentation and selective breeding of Aryan bloodlines program called *Lebensborn*, and the mind-control Marionette program, both under the control

The Big Lie: 9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder 61

of General Heinrich Himmler. Officers of the were given privileged access to harems stocked with blonde hair, blue-eyed German women, full-time breeders, to impregnate with the children becoming the property of the State. The goal of the *Lebensborn* was to create an Aryan super-race of fanatically loyal Nazi programmed super-men for the future Third Reich. In *Monarch* training, several of the barbaric and inhumane mind control experiments involved child research subjects as young as 2-3 years old being subjected to extreme violence, animal torture and mutilation, sexual abuse and torture, and trauma-based creation of multiple personalities (Dissociative Identity Disorder), called "alters."<sup>119</sup> Often, to complete the mental compartmentalization of the specific trauma event, painful electric shock was applied to the victim. The cumulative and overarching goal of these programs was to create human robotic "*Manchurian Candidate*" assassins, spies, perfect soldiers, drug "mules," and sexual blackmailers. The extreme abuse of trauma based mind control creates amnesiac barriers with each mentally walled off or compartmentalized segment having a distinct personality.

Such alters could be manifested by predetermined “trigger” words, phrases, sounds, or gestures. Some Monarch survivors and deprogrammed individuals have come forward after having had their programming reversed and have successfully sued their abusers, called handlers.<sup>120</sup> The great Hunter S. Thompson, the inventor of gonzo journalism, the icon and rebel hero of the beat and counter-culture movements of the 1960’s-1970’s, explored and reported on the vast bizarre underground of America, who among his many trademark slogans was “it never got weird enough for me,” made a veiled reference to the abduction of children for sacrificial purposes and for mind control, and sex-slave programming when he wrote in his last book before he died (or professionally “suicided?”),

The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government’s Complicity in Mass Murder* 62

The autumn months are never a calm time in America...Autumn is a very strange Traditional period, a period of strong Rituals and the celebrating of strange annual holidays like Halloween and Satanism and the fateful Harvest Moon, which can have ominous implications for some people. There is always a rash of kidnappings and abductions of school children in the football months. Preteens of both sexes are traditionally seized and grabbed off the streets by gangs of organized perverts who traditionally give them as Christmas gifts to each other to be personal sex slaves and playthings. Most of these things are obviously Wrong and Evil and Ugly – but at least they are Traditional. They will happen.<sup>121</sup>

The CIA, under the direction of Allen Dulles and later by Richard Helms, literally combed the hidden jungles of the world looking for exotic and undiscovered drugs from both botanical and fauna sources and through a pharmacopeia of current and known drugs and chemicals as well as new drugs formulated by secretly contracted pharmaceutical companies or universities.<sup>122</sup> These CIA mind-control operations were carried out with the participation of a least 185 scientists and at least 80 American institutions, including prisons, pharmaceutical companies, hospitals, and 44 medical colleges and universities. Many of America’s most prestigious institutes of medical research had also cooperated with the CIA, as well as numerous big name corporations.<sup>123</sup>

In an article published in the April 1971, issue of *Science Digest*, Prof. George Estabrooks, a U.S. military intelligence expert, discussed applied techniques in Forced Hypnosis developed by the Rand Corporation in the memorandum “Inducing Hypnosis Against a Person’s Will.”<sup>124</sup> Estabrooks boasted of splitting the personality of what he describes as a “vulnerable” U.S. Marine Lieutenant during WWII. He named these personalities “Jones A” and “Jones B.” Jones A was programmed to become a communist and was given a dishonorable discharge by the Marine Corps to unknowingly infiltrate communist cells to the extent he became a card carrying party member. At the same time, Jones B, the

The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government’s Complicity in Mass Murder* 63

deeper personality became the silent controller who knew what was really going on but had been programmed to remain silent but watchful and able, under hypnosis, to report back the experiences of Jones A – the “created” communist. This obviously was without the consent or knowledge of Lt. “Jones.” Estabrook described the use of hypnosis in military applications as “dangerous,” “nightmarish,” and not very “tidy.” Estabrook’s ethics were clearly of the Machiavellian “ends justify the means” sort; to make an omelet, you must break a few eggs. Estabrooks felt that government sanction of the process would relieve the hypnotist of personal responsibility. “Any accidents that might occur during the experiments will simply be charged to profit and loss”, he wrote, “a very trifling portion of the enormous wastage in human life which is part and parcel of war.”

Building upon decades of preliminary work in the study of human breaking points and control by the Tavistock Institute in London, Himmler's Lebensborn and Marionette projects, and Mengele's studies in Auschwitz, some of the known unorthodox techniques of "beneficial brainwashing" using high-tech sound and feedback continuous loop playback of audio messages and other unorthodox techniques by notorious doctors such as Dr. Ewen Cameron<sup>125</sup> of the Allen Memorial Institute at McGill University in Canada (founder of the American Psychiatry Association) and Dr. Sydney Gottlieb of the CIA, and also through their hired experimenters in various Universities, clinics and in the pharmaceutical industry, included:

1. Surreptitious drugging with toxins, hallucinogenic and psychotropic drugs such as LSD, mescaline derivatives, super-concentrations of cannabis extracts, and psilocybin
2. Sleep deprivation, drug-induced comas, the infamous "Sleep Room" therapy of forced and extended sleep of up to several months of continuous sleep.
3. Sensory deprivation, "psychic driving," "depatterning."
4. Repetitive rounds of Page-Russell electro-shock treatments, electro-convulsive treatments.
5. Pre-frontal surgical lobotomies and chemical lobotomies.

The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder 64*

6. Hypnosis and other methods designed to interrogate, program or deprogram an individual.<sup>126</sup>

"The frequent screams of patients that echoed through the hospital did not deter Cameron or most of his associates in their attempts to 'depattern' [erase the minds of] their subjects completely." This shocking level of unethical patient disregard shouldn't come as a huge surprise; this kind of far-reaching research is what should reasonably be expected when one collaborates with Nazi war criminals and concentration camp human experimenters. Other sub-projects included formulating plans for contaminating a city's water supply with LSD and chlorine-immune variant of LSD were also clandestinely developed.<sup>127</sup> Self-experimentation of LSD by the CIA staff involved may have corrupted moral controls and reservations on unwitting human subjects, and revealed concerns that the administering staff had become "unhinged."<sup>128</sup>

As these experiments were often conducted on unwitting subjects, or with severely limited informed consent, they constitute a violation of the Nuremberg Code of medical conduct that was devised in 1948 after the prosecution of Nazi medical doctors for war crimes and crimes against humanity. Many of the victims of MK-ULTRA and the sub-projects were able to successfully sue the CIA and also the Canadian government for their involvement in these heinous studies and each received \$100,000 settlements,<sup>129</sup> such as the surviving family of the MK-ULTRA and "suicided" victim Frank Olson,<sup>130</sup> and the case of ritualized abuse and nation-wide Franklin Cover-up paedophilia ring victim Paul Bonacci who won a \$1 million judgment against his tormentors.<sup>131</sup> Other mind controlled victims such as Brice Taylor, and Cathy O'Brien and Mark Phillips, James Stanley, Linda McDonald, Harold Blauer, and others have come forward and detailed their experiences in books and video documentaries.

The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder 65*

Another aspect of the extensive CIA sponsored mind control experiments were studies done on animals and also possibly on humans involving direct implantation of electrodes and other circuitry into the brain and effecting remote control with electric stimulus, with an eye for a wider future use in human subjects.<sup>132</sup> The known files on MK-ULTRA subproject 94, dated 22 November 1961 describe the goals:

Miniaturized stimulating electrode implants in specific brain center areas will be utilized. The feasibility of remote control of activities in several species of animals has been demonstrated. The present investigations are directed toward improvement of techniques and will provide precise mapping of the useful brain centers. The ultimate objective of this research is to provide an understanding of the mechanisms involved in the directional control of animals and to provide practical systems suitable for (section deleted – 'human?') application.<sup>133</sup>

Dr. Jose Delgado, a Yale Medical School and CIA funded researcher doing work in remote control applications of mind control stated, "We need a program of psychosurgery for political control of our society. The purpose is physical control of the mind. Everyone who deviates from the given norm can be surgically mutilated [lobotomized]. Man does not have the right to develop his own mind. This kind of liberal orientation has great appeal. We must electrically control the brain. Some day armies and generals will be controlled by electric stimulation of the brain."<sup>134</sup>

Think about that statement, "psychosurgery" for political control of our society is a sanitized description for brainwashing, behavior modification, and mind control. Can anyone claim that Nazi attitudes of control and eugenics did not pollute the American intelligence and scientific industries? Those technologies could easily be expanded to widespread civilian application, if they could do it **Studies with YOU in mind - You don't really think these are just for monkeys do you?**

The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 66

with the military, including even up to the rank of generals, why stop there? The scientists at NASA put chimpanzees into space before they sent man, is it the same order with brain implant and control technology?

Dr. Delgado experimented with implants in animals and in a successful demonstration, controlled an implanted bull as a matador.<sup>135</sup> His device, called a Stimoceiver, was a miniature electrode capable of receiving and transmitting FM radio signals, and could be installed in a patient/victims cranium Delgado confirmed this line of reasoning when he stated

in 1966 that his experiments: "support the distasteful conclusion that motion, emotion and behavior can be directed by electrical forces and that humans can be controlled like robots by push buttons."<sup>136</sup> That was in 1966, when electronics and miniaturization was in its infancy. It begs the question, what do they have now? Perhaps we have already been offered glimpses into a possible future through science-fiction movies.

In the March 2005 issue of *Wired Magazine*, author Richard Martin in an article simply titled "Mind Control,"<sup>137</sup> gives an eye-opening glimpse into the near-future of what is presently under rapid development in the field of man-machine interfaces, and it is literally something right out of the 1999 sci-fi movie *The Matrix*, and much like the language of the *Star Trek* cybernetic super-nemesis the Borg, the scientists working on these implantable devices marvel at the ability of the human brain to "assimilate" the machine.<sup>138</sup> **Dr. Delgado's experiment with radio controlled bull with receiver implant. Implanted with BrainGate neural interface Brain stem interface from The Matrix**

The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 67

There has also been whispered talk of using brain-computer interfaces to stifle antisocial tendencies and "program" acceptable behavior, which isn't too far to extend to societal control, depending on who is doing the programming. Also consider, if this is the kind of result that benevolent and altruistic scientists are achieving working with paraplegics and the disabled, think to what level of technology and study results have been attained clandestinely by the type of malevolent people capable of planning and implementing MK-ULTRA and with black budgets in the billions of dollars. An obscure U.S.

government report in 2002 indicates that within the next 20 years, it is desired that humanity either evolve or be technologically assisted into reaching a “hive mind.” It makes the science fiction plot devices of cybernetic implants of movies like *The Matrix* just a bit less fiction and more as technically achievable and inevitable. It states:

A draft government report says we will alter human evolution within 20 years by combining what we know of nanotechnology, biotechnology, IT and cognitive sciences. [...] Leading to telepathy, machine-to-human communication amplified personal sensory devices and enhanced intellectual capacity. People may download their consciousnesses into computers or other bodies even on the other side of the solar system, or participate in a giant "hive mind", a network of intelligences connected through ultra-fast communications networks. "With knowledge no longer encapsulated in individuals, the distinction between individuals and the entirety of humanity would blur," the report says. "Think Vulcan mind-meld. We would perhaps become more of a hive mind - an enormous, single, intelligent entity.<sup>139</sup>

The horrific and sometimes fatal experiments for development of effective methods of menticide actually resulted in the Congressional Church Hearings in 1977 after the “accidental” disclosure of thousands of secret documents that survived an order of shredding or incinerator destruction from CIA Director Richard Helms, who wanted to avoid any possible “embarrassment” to the Company.<sup>140</sup> The full scale of these experiments is likely to remain unknown due **Brain Interface and Spinal Sensory Input Nodes from** *The Matrix*

The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 68

to the destruction of documents, save those that were secreted away. Miles Copeland, a former CIA officer of some rank, said, “The congressional sub-committee which went into this got only the barest glimpse.”<sup>141</sup> According to the Senate Intelligence Subcommittee in 1977 investigating the CIA’s MK-ULTRA program:

The research and development program, and particularly the covert testing programs, resulted in massive abridgements of the rights of American citizens, sometimes with tragic consequences. The deaths of two Americans can be attributed to these programs; other participants in the testing programs may still suffer from the residual effects. While some controlled testing of these subjects might be defended, the nature of the tests, their scale, and the fact that they were continued for years after the danger of surreptitious administration of LSD to unwitting individuals was known, demonstrate a fundamental disregard for the value of human life.<sup>142</sup>

The technologies that have been described are probably just the tip of the iceberg. It would be foolishly naïve to assume that these types of experiments ended with the Congressional disclosure, or to underestimate what kind of technological advances in mind control in the areas of microwave and radio transmission, miniaturization of brain implants, nanotechnology, ultra-sonic frequency transmissions, electromagnetic, chemical incapacitants, behavioral science, and drug discovery manufacture have been made since the 1960s-70s. Other bizarre research areas included experiments in the fields of psionic warfare, remote viewing, and other parapsychology phenomenon. Colonel Michael Aquino, of the U.S. Army Psychological Warfare unit writing in *From PSYOP to Mindwar* says,

Mindwar should take full advantage of such phenomena as atmospheric electromagnetic activity, air ionization, and extremely low frequency (ELF) waves...Infrasound vibration (up to 20 Hz) can subliminally influence brain **Miniature brain implant Brain Implants to control human behavior - to domesticate a compliant and obedient robotic worker?**

The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 69

activity to align itself to delta, theta, alpha, or beta wave patterns, inclining an audience toward everything from alertness to passivity. Infrasound can be used tactically, as ELF-waves endure for great distances; and it could be used in conjunction with media broadcasts as well.<sup>143</sup>

The information about MK-ULTRA came about only by accident, and after countless unknown Freedom of Information inquiries. The material gathered by tireless and highly determined individuals indicates quite succinctly that we are beyond the realm of science fiction.<sup>144</sup>

The MK-ULTRA research was born out of the work by inhuman Nazi human experimenters and imported the fruits of their evil projects into the U.S. where over 750 top Nazi scientists worked for, and further cultivated, their hideous research for the benefit of the U.S. government in return for protection from the Nuremberg judgments and post-war Nazi hunters. Their work found sympathetic benefactors within the U.S. government, intelligence community, and the military industrial complex to be able to receive massive covert funding, covert facilities, and supplied of unwitting people for these experiments to be carried out. If you think they don't have plans for you, can you be so sure about your children? It only takes a little imagination and some moderate extrapolation of these fantastic and powerful technologies to determine that if these fell into the hands of unscrupulous men, or a demagogue and subsequently abused, then a scientific dictatorship to rival or exceed anything from the past would be in danger of arising. MK-ULTRA researcher Dr. Ewen Cameron gives warning to those that would listen:

It is not simply against future conspiracies of evil men which we have to guard ourselves but it is against ourselves, against weaknesses and faults in our own social order, in our own ways of living against which we have to be on continual guard.<sup>145</sup> **Electronic human remote control**

The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 70

### **Chemical Weapons & Experimental Vaccines on U.S. Troops.**

During the first Gulf War, *Desert Storm*, U.S. and coalition troops were exposed to downwind chemical and biological weapons debris such as the nerve agents: sarin, cyclosarin, tabun, and blister agents such as lewisite and sulpher-mustard agents from coalition air attacks and from intentional Iraqi depot destruction. The U.S. Department of Defense (DOD) acknowledges that up to 101,000 U.S. troops were also exposed to a nightmare mixture of blister, nerve agent chemicals and biological agents from the U.S. destruction of Saddam's biological and chemical weapons facility at Khamisiyah,<sup>146</sup> and at 23 other Iraqi depots. The Iraqis were known to follow Soviet chemical warfare doctrine and as a result, their chemical weapons were usually combinations, or "cocktails," of toxins to increase their effectiveness.<sup>147</sup> The same report also indicates that not all exposed troops are being informed of their potential exposure. In addition to the Russian, British, Jordanian chemical and biological weapons found there at the Khamisiyah depot, American weapons were also discovered and hurriedly destroyed to hide evidence of the U.S. pre-war involvement in arming Iraq with illegal weapons that may have been instrumental in the attacks on Shiite Muslims and also ethnic Kurds.

Chemical agent detection alarms in the Gulf War 1 theatre of operations were very frequent. According to the 1994 Reigle Report, alarms occurred for up to 14,000 detection devices 3 times a day (42,000 total alarms per incident), for chemical weapons detection in *Desert Storm*, and all of the alarms were dismissed by the DOD as malfunctions, user reading errors or false alarms.<sup>148</sup> Furthermore, according to the Reigle report, the detectors employed by coalition troops and positioned at bases were discovered to be calibrated under-sensitive to the agents in question by 1000 times; meaning that the detectors would not alert in the presence of dangerous agents unless they reached a threshold that

The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 71

chemical agents were still very capable of inflicting harm at levels 1000 times below the device detection range.<sup>149</sup>

Experimental vaccines, such as a controversial anthrax vaccine and an injectable nerve gas antidote, were also administered or distributed to soldiers, many without prior human testing.<sup>150</sup> In fact, hidden from view from most servicemen, Executive Order 13139, signed by President Clinton in 1999, allows the government to waive informed consent for medical experimentation and administer FDA untested, unapproved vaccination programs.<sup>151</sup> This application of EO13139 can be done at any time at the request of the Secretary of Defense. The military doesn't have to tell you what medication, experimental or otherwise, it's giving you by Executive Order.

### **Depleted Uranium – Death by Slow Burn.**

The official numbers of soldiers and servicemen who served in Iraq during Operations *Desert Shield* and *Desert Storm* was 697,000 troops. Of those, the Department of Defense has now classified 250,000 permanently disabled to some degree on incapacitation. Operation *Desert Storm* was only a 100 hour war. After *Desert Storm*, an estimated 425,000 veterans have reported multiple illnesses and medical problems related to Gulf War Syndrome, and over 11,000 U.S. troops have died from mysteriously-caused illnesses and cancers since returning home from *Desert Storm*. The Dept of Defense and the U.S. Veteran's Administration continues to deny a linkage and stonewalls investigations into the cause. What other explanation can there be for a conflict that only lasted 100 hours on the ground that leaves this many casualties and medical anomalies? **Severe birth deformity child born to a U.S. Desert Storm veteran**  
*The Big Lie: 9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder 72*

The grossly misleading and misnamed 'depleted' uranium is the by product left behind after enriched uranium is separated from natural uranium in order to produce fuel for nuclear reactors. During this process, the fissionable isotope uranium-235 is separated from uranium. The remaining uranium, which is 99.8% uranium-238, is misleadingly called 'depleted uranium'.<sup>152</sup> While the term 'depleted' implies it isn't particularly dangerous, in fact, this waste product of the nuclear industry is 'conveniently' disposed of by producing deadly weapons.

Depleted uranium is chemically toxic. It is an extremely dense, hard metal, and can cause chemical poisoning to the body in the same way as can lead or any other heavy metal. However, compounding the heavy metal toxicity, depleted uranium is also radiologically hazardous. As it spontaneously burns on firing, and especially on impact, it creates tiny micron-sized aerosolized radioactive glass particles which are small enough to be inhaled into the lungs and nasal cavity even through the barriers of a protective gas mask. These uranium oxide particles emit all types of radiation, alpha, beta and gamma, and can be carried in the air over long distances through the vast sandstorms that occur in Iraq and the Middle East. Depleted uranium has a half life of 4.5 billion years, and the presence of depleted uranium ceramic aerosols can pose a long term threat to human health and the environment. Depleted uranium use in the battlefield is a weapon of mass destruction and is banned under international law as it is an indiscriminate weapon that affects combatants and non-combatants, enemy targets and blowback on friendly forces, as it travels thousands of miles on the wind. **U.S. depleted uranium munitions Child born to US Iraq veteran exposed to depleted uranium – severely deformed arms**  
*The Big Lie: 9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder 73*

As early as 1943, plans were being drawn up to utilize radioactive waste as a possible weapon for use on the battlefield. The classified top-secret Groves Memorandum,

declassified on June 5, 1994 specifically mentions the usage of uranium for use as a versatile gas weapon. According to the Groves Memorandum:

As a gas warfare instrument, the material would be ground into particles of microscopic size and would be distributed in the form of a dust or smoke or dissolved in liquid, by ground-fired projectiles, land vehicles, airplanes, or aerial bombs. In this form, it would be inhaled by personnel. The amounts necessary to cause death to a person inhaling the material is extremely small. An infinitesimal amount accumulating in a person's body would be fatal in a few days to weeks depending upon the amount absorbed and its radioactivity. There are no known effective methods of treatment for such a casualty...It can be distributed in a dust or powder so finely powdered that it will permeate a standard gas mask filter in quantities.<sup>153</sup>

Tens of thousands U.S. soldiers and hundreds of thousands of innocent Iraqi's are being exposed continually to heavy metal poisoning and depleted uranium waste radiation and its residual DNA damage.<sup>154</sup> This radiation exposure is resulting in massive rates of truly horrifying birth defects in Iraqi newborn children, Gulf War Syndrome<sup>155</sup> symptomology, cancers, leukemia's, and other future side-effects yet to be seen in both soldiers and civilians.<sup>156</sup> In Baghdad alone, the birth defect and deformity rate is 3-5 times higher than normal. The birth defects and deformities, for example, from extreme hydrocephalus, are particularly horrifying and for reasons of reader sensitivity I have included only a few images of them here, but they are widely available online.<sup>157</sup> The genetic damage from the ionizing radiation of depleted uranium to fetus DNA, or upon servicemen egg and sperm results in grotesque deformities that eerily recall the after effects of Agent

The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 74

Orange, a chemical that was at one time erroneously (or expediently) deemed safe for use by the U.S. government and by Monsanto and DOW chemical, use upon generations of Vietnamese, and also upon U.S. servicemen who served in areas of application of the dioxin-laden defoliants in the Vietnam War.

The infants suffering from this genetic damage scarcely resemble human beings and they will disturb and haunt you. The most common question among parents of newborns in Iraq is not "is it a boy or a girl?" instead it is now "is it normal?" Not only are these deformities affecting Iraqi parents, children of U.S. soldiers are also experiencing higher than normal deformity rates. Nuclear weapons scientist Leuren Moret, a scientist formerly of the Livermore Nuclear Weapons Lab in California, stated the horrible impact upon the unborn of these radioactive and toxic weapons:

Right after the first Gulf war maybe one or two babies a day were being born with defects. Now it's seven, eight, nine, ten babies a day who are born without heads, without limbs, horrible tumors. Just lumps of jelly." She rightly declares, "It's a nightmare!"<sup>158</sup>

Warheads and munitions with depleted uranium components are turned into a fine dust after impacting their targets, or the ground.<sup>159</sup> The radioactive dust then contaminates and is tenaciously persistent with all that it comes into contact with. Innocent and unwary Iraqi children are contaminated when playing with spent shell casings or on or near destroyed and abandoned military equipment. Soldiers clothing, personal equipment, and living quarters are contaminated from the DU dust. It may even be brought back home unbeknownst within their gear, even contaminating family members through close Iraqi Children playing in destroyed tank killed by DU weapons

The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 75

contact and from intimate relations.<sup>160</sup> Uranium dust particulate filled air is breathed into the lungs, contaminated food is ingested, and open wounds are another vector into the body susceptible to DU penetration, and it is permanently absorbed into the body.

Consider this, one of the most commonly described scenarios for another terrorists attack is to set off a “dirty bomb” device, defined as a weapon that explodes and disperses radioactive debris. It is considered WMD. Such an attack it would immediately cause FEMA and other agencies to respond with decontamination units and the victims would be at a higher risk for developing cancer related diseases, and would likely lead to an application of a localized martial law. Is there really any meaningful difference between the situations?

Protective clothing or gear capable of protecting against depleted uranium exposure is not the norm in Iraq, there is a shortage of body armor, let alone resources and gear for DU clean-up for all of our soldiers deployed in those hot zones. MOPPS suits, the chemical warfare protection suit is limited to short term effectiveness after opening, making it unwieldy in regular operations, and do not protect long term. The U.S. and coalition troops have also not been properly warned or trained to deal with depleted uranium exposure, and the effects of DU have been minimized in what instruction and training that has been given.<sup>161</sup>

In both Operations Enduring Freedom and Operation Iraqi Freedom, depleted uranium munitions were used directly in the Afghani and Iraqi cities, amidst civilian populations, and eventually, U.S. troops occupied Saddam’s palace’s and slept in the same areas they had just previously bombed.<sup>162</sup> Military vehicles returning from Iraq to the U.S. are subjected to a thorough decontamination process, and higher ranking officers are rotated out of Iraq on a more Depleted uranium “shock and awe” in downtown Baghdad

*The Big Lie: 9/11 and the Government’s Complicity in Mass Murder* 76

frequent basis than the average soldier. Furthermore, Iraq is a very arid country and suffers from lengthy and wide ranging sandstorms which serve to circulate the depleted uranium debris from the battlefields from the first Gulf War to the present, and from the “hot zones” to the cities and bases. There is no escape from it. Currently, the U.S. is fielding troops for second and third tours of duty in these radioactive zones. I wonder why high ranking officials and generals are rotated out more frequently of the Iraqi theater than the front-line soldiers are? Perhaps they know that they are being constantly irradiated and don’t want radiation sicknesses and DNA genetic damage.

According to the jaw-dropping 2005 documentary film *DU: Beyond Treason*,<sup>163</sup> over 2700 tons of depleted uranium munitions have been used in Iraq between the time of operations in Desert Shield and Desert Storm and also during the ongoing Operation Enduring Freedom. For comparison, 800 tons is equivalent to the atomicity of 41,000 Nagasaki bombs. In Iraq, three (3) times that amount has been used to create a nuclear wasteland. There is nothing “depleted” about U-238 waste at all. Destroyed Iraqi tanks are a radiological hazard from DU sabot round attacks and from the A-10 Warthog Gatling-gun “penetrator” munitions. It is creating a “dead-zone” on par with the Chernobyl reactor accident.<sup>164</sup> The background radiation in Baghdad is roughly 5 times the normal level – the equivalent of 3 chest X-rays per hour.<sup>165</sup> Depleted uranium inspector and former U.S. military, Doug Rokke says about the long term disaster for the widespread usage of depleted uranium:

If I can detect high levels of radioactivity in the deserts of Iraq ten years after the bombing and I can take ordinary road dust from Kosovo where children are playing 13 months after the bombings there, then this stuff is going to stay around for a very long time to come. All I can say is that this is a complete disaster not only for the people of Iraq but for people who live anywhere in the world.<sup>166</sup>

Radiation detectors in Britain detected a fourfold increase in uranium levels in the atmosphere after the shock and awe campaigns against Iraq. Within nine

*The Big Lie: 9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder 77*

days after the start of the Iraq war, air circulation patterns had carried the uranium dust-debris to several different sites in the U.K. Chris Busby, of Liverpool University states that,

This research shows that rather than remaining near the target as claimed by the military, depleted uranium weapons contaminate both locals and whole populations hundreds to thousands of miles away.<sup>167</sup>

Veteran's benefits are under constant assault and budget cuts leading to short-changing our troops and cuts in quality and quantity for medical and psychological treatment.<sup>168</sup> If you don't do anything to speak out and opposed about this radiological nightmare being created by our government, tens of thousands, perhaps hundreds of thousands of American servicemen, will be exposed to depleted uranium, and in some research paper thirty years in the future, they will be reduced to a minor statistical footnote that no one really cares about, like the Atomic Soldiers or the Vietnam veterans exposed to Agent Orange are today.

### **Eugenics and Secret Forced Sterilizations.**

Another "dirty secret" of American history kept out of the "official" textbooks is the origins of the genocidal theories that saw their culmination in Nazi Germany during the Holocaust. Building upon the popularity and growth of Darwin's theories of evolution, "survival of the fittest," human eugenics programs were developed and legalized in the U.S. Recently revealed in 2005, from the early 1900s to the 1970s, some 65,000 poor, uneducated (primarily black men and women), were sterilized in this country, many without their knowledge, as part of a government eugenics program to keep so-called "undesirables" from reproducing.<sup>169</sup> This medical experimentation is "social-Darwinism" and has a long and ugly history in the United States tentatively beginning in the 1890's.

*The Big Lie: 9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder 78*

In 1907, Indiana became the first state to legalize the forced sterilization of the poor, "feeble-minded," prisoners, and the mentally ill. Thirty-four other states soon followed, and collaboration began between American and German eugenicists, with the American legal model emulated and adopted as the blueprint for the racial cleansing laws of German National Socialists and reaching its horrible apex of industrial efficiency in the mass genocide in WWII.

The Rockefellers funded more than \$11 million to create a eugenics research laboratory at Cold Spring Harbor, New York, as well as eugenics studies at Harvard, Columbia, and Cornell. The 1916 pro-eugenics film, "the Black Stork" advocated withholding medical treatment from "defective" babies, was shown in cinema houses for the general masses.<sup>170</sup> Financial support was given by J.H. Kellogg, the cereal producer,<sup>171</sup> as well as substantial logistical, financial, and research grant support from the Rockefeller Foundation,<sup>172</sup> and many other well known multi-billionaire industrialists and philanthropists such as Andrew Carnegie and Alexander Graham Bell.<sup>173</sup> In 1922, The Model Eugenic Sterilization Law was published by Harry Laughlin. The American Eugenics movement was also promoted heavily in rural areas in local fairs and science exhibits. Uneducated foreigners were also targeted for sterilization campaigns and in one famous example, they were mocked in New York City holding signs they could not read claiming that their ignorance was justification to be sterilized. **Uneducated and poor immigrants mockingly paid to carry signs calling for their sterilization and support of eugenics. State fairs hold exhibits and seminars promoting eugenics and sterilization of the sick or handicapped people.**

*The Big Lie: 9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder 79*

The issue of compulsory sterilization even reached up to the Supreme Court in the case of *Buck v. Bell*, 274 U.S. 200 (1927) with the Court upholding Virginia's sterilization laws in 1927.<sup>174</sup> In the court's near unanimous decision, a decision which has not been successfully challenged and reversed - and under the court's legal principle of *stare decisis*, still valid case law, Justice Oliver Wendell Holmes, considered one of the Supreme Court's leading jurists said,

It is better for the world, if instead of waiting to execute offspring for crime, or to let them starve for their imbecility, society can prevent those who are manifestly unfit from continuing their kind. The principle that sustains compulsory vaccination is broad enough to cover cutting the Fallopian tubes...Three generations of imbeciles are enough.<sup>175</sup>

In 1931, Prescott Bush and George Walker hosted the Third International Congress of Eugenics held at the New York Museum of Natural History (August 21-23rd, 1932).. The purpose of the event was to call for the sterilization of fourteen million Americans. Delegates from Germany sailed to the event on the Hamburg-Amerika shipping line, the same shipping line seized along with Union

Banking Co. for Nazi connections, but that's just a coincidence, nothing to worry about.

At the Nuremberg war crime trials after WW2, the prosecuted Nazi doctors attempted to take legal refuge by citing the American example of eugenics for their barbaric acts of depravity. Margaret Sanger, an "outstanding" proponent and supporter of eugenicists created the Birth Control League, the forerunner to Planned Parenthood,<sup>176</sup> to further her goals of selective breeding, or extermination.<sup>177</sup> *Life Magazine* ranked her as one of the most important people of this century. In April 1932, she advocated giving "certain dysgenic (inferior genetics) groups in our population their choice of segregation (concentration camps or "colonies,") or sterilization."<sup>178</sup> She appointed Lothrop Stoddard to the board of her Birth Control League. Stoddard was a leading proponent of eugenics, forced sterilization, and also of Adolph Hitler.<sup>179</sup> In another of her speeches *The Big Lie: 9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 80

promulgating the benefits of eugenics, she emphasizes the "breeding out of "human weeds-the defectives." She said,

(It) makes possible the spread of scientific knowledge of the elements of sound breeding. It makes possible the creation of a new race; a new generation brought into this world consciously conceived. It makes possible the breeding out of human weeds-the defective and criminal classes- (and) the breeding in of the clean, strong and fit instruments to carry the torch of human destiny.<sup>180</sup>

The American eugenics movement consisted of various methods including targeted locations for abortion clinics based on racial concentrations, selective breeding, coercive sterilizations, surreptitious hysterectomies and castrations under false pretense, and genetic screening. Now with the success of the DNA human genome sequencing project, race-specific genetic weapons are possibly now under development,<sup>181</sup> and the creation of designer babies according to patent designs. The conservative think tank, the Project for the New American Century wrote in a policy paper that: "Genetically targeted weapons could change world politics for ever, and the report notes, advanced forms of biological warfare that can target specific genotypes may transform biological warfare from the realm of terror to a politically useful tool."<sup>182</sup> It's just another repackaging of the age old pursuit of master-race. But it's all just a coincidence, nothing to worry about. History can't repeat itself. Put your head back in the sand.

*The Big Lie: 9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 81

### **Pesticide Studies on Humans, Prisoners, and Children.**

Chemical and Pesticide Manufacturers such as Dow and Monsanto, the same companies that developed and tested Dioxin and Agent Orange on humans, would be allowed to test some pesticides on human volunteers when seeking government approval without

applying all the ethical safeguards recommended last year by an advisory panel, under proposed relaxing of rules soon to be issued by the Environmental Protection Agency.<sup>183</sup> The rules would omit some provisions urged by the National Academy of Sciences last year that would have imposed more stringent limits on such studies. The agency would allow the exercise of loopholes to test pesticides on humans to determine at what level they become toxic. This could include tests on prisoners even though they might be vulnerable to coercion. Hidden deep within the guidelines were levels of exceptions to allow testing on abused or neglected children without parental consent, “ethically deficient” human research if it is beneficial to “protect public health,” and if there is more than minimal health risk to a subject if there is a “direct benefit to the child being tested and the parents agree.<sup>184</sup> How can any child benefit to direct exposure to pesticides? Senator Barbara Boxer (D-CA) claimed in protest to the abhorrent rules: “The EPA proposed rule on human testing has several large loopholes that undermine the very purpose of the rule. No wonder the pesticide companies are saying such nice things about it.”<sup>185</sup>

### **Coercive Experimentation on Mentally Retarded Children.**

In the 1950’s, the Atomic Energy Commission funded a 30 year study, a series of experiments where retarded children were fed porridge laced with radioactive milk at the Fernald school in Massachusetts under the supervision of Harvard **Poisoned without our consent.**

*The Big Lie: 9/11 and the Government’s Complicity in Mass Murder 82*

and MIT researchers.<sup>186</sup> Other less fortunate students at Fernald were selected for special “Science Clubs” and were given radioactive injections of calcium and iron to determine how it would affect metabolism. The letter of consent that was sent to the parents was extremely misleading and omitted crucial information about the experiments saying that “the children would receive a special diet in an effort to study how the body absorbed cereals, iron and vitamins.” Radioactivity was never mentioned.<sup>187</sup> A task force later conducted by the Massachusetts Task Force on Human Subject Research later determined that the research, and the researchers, were conducted “in violation of fundamental human rights” and had violated the human rights of the students.<sup>188</sup>

These callous doctors, under government sanction and funding, demonstrated an unprincipled willingness to abuse their power and a casual disregard to fundamental human rights and patient care. They preyed upon the weakest of the weak, those unable to defend themselves or even know they were being cruelly and deceitfully experimented on. These types of experiments, and others presented in these pages, demonstrate a sinister and rotten-to-the-core attitude among society’s elite rulers that can authorize somehow seek comfort in extracting information of worthless or dubious medical value.

Another example of despicable and inhumane government funded tests on helpless patients include the Willowbrook study where mentally deficient, but otherwise healthy children were purposely infected stool extracts, and then dosed with refined hepatitis virus to study vaccines and gamma globulin in amelioration or prevention protocols. In predominantly many cases, patients were coerced into participating in order to receive admission to the hospital care facilities.<sup>189</sup> The weakest and least educated of society are **Exploitation and abuse of Jewish children in the Willowbrook Hepatitis studies.**

*The Big Lie: 9/11 and the Government’s Complicity in Mass Murder 83* **he AIDS-HIV Guinea Pig**

**Kids.** ered in New York City. In the documentary preyed upon and often used for horrific experiments.

**T**

Another heinous discovery was uncov

*The Guinea Pig Kids*,<sup>190</sup> by BBC reporter Jamie Doran, disclosed after a nine month investigation, that the giant pharmaceutical drug company GlaxoSmithKline was exposed giving orphans and babies as young as three months old potentially dangerous medical experiments with HIV vaccines, including designer “cocktails” consisting of as many as seven drugs at the Incarnation Children’s Center, a Catholic orphanage for HIV positive children. The majority of the children forcibly enrolled were poor African-American and Hispanic. Some of the drugs administered were AZT, nevirapine, antiretrovirals such as didanosine, and stavudine, and are known to be highly toxic and cause serious side effects.<sup>191</sup>

T

performed. Some of the experiments were to determine the toxicity of the AIDS vaccines and treatment medications. Children somehow who managed to give a refusal, were still forcibly dosed through stomach tubes inserted through the abdomen, a surgical procedure against their will. Parents were pressured and coerced into leaving their children in the studies by New York City’s Administration for Children’s Services, which holds considerable and potential abusive powers.<sup>192</sup>

T

of Allergy and Infectious Diseases (a division of the National Institute of Health.)<sup>193</sup> Dr David Rasnick, a visiting scholar at the University of Berkeley gave his opinion on the experiments: "We're talking about serious, serious side-effects. These children are going to be absolutely miserable. They're going to have cramps, diarrhea, and their joints are going to swell up. They're going to roll around the ground and you can't touch them." He went on to describe some of

*The Big Lie: 9/11 and the Government’s Complicity in Mass Murder* 84

the drugs - supplied by major drug manufacturers including GlaxoSmithKline, as "lethal."<sup>194</sup> These evil mad scientists, terrorists in lab coats, are experimenting on children without regard to medical ethics. For these vulnerable, poor, and “abused by the system” children and orphans, there were no rich adoptive Daddy Warbucks to rescue them, no hopeful song that “Sun’ll come out tomorrow.”<sup>195</sup>

W

experimented upon with government sanction and obeisance, by the pharmaceutical industry. They treated these children as if they were lab rats to further their medical careers, or to pad their research grants. Those could be your children in some secret pharmaceutical lab. This type of behavior by the medical establishment, the drug industry, and the government that encourages and permits these abuses, were they to be diagnosed by a clinical psychologist, would likely qualify as psychopathic behavior.

D

proceeded in these experiments along the patterns of authority-based human behavior established and demonstrated by Dr. Stanley Milgram’s studies at Yale University in the 1970’s.<sup>196</sup> The medical establishment has become the willing handmaiden to both the military establishment and also to the pharmaceutical industry, becoming high-paid drug pushers. These children and the mentally vulnerable were at the mercy of monsters of the highest order of depravity and evil, pharmaceutical prostitutes that would manipulate, coerce, and abuse their patients, their study “property” all in order to keep their industry grants and government funding. Do you feel indignation and outrage yet?

A

Are you still clinging to the comfort and false sense of security created by the gullibility that the government depends on from you? I was tricked and lied to just as you were. There is so much history that has been purposefully and intentionally withheld, and concealed from you. This is your loving, protecting, beneficent government. It acts like a psychopath. It operates on the

The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 85

Machiavellian principle that the "ends justify the means."<sup>197</sup> On the government's balance sheet, people are viewed as expendable assets or they are "useless eaters." It has no hesitancy, qualms or moral reservations of using people for lab subjects, tricking people, engaging in deception to advance their goals and plans. They have your best interests at heart, don't they? Sure they do, why wouldn't they? We are a bunch of suckers.

K

fluoride,<sup>198</sup> drinking chlorinated and fluoridated water. Enjoy the tasty and sweet, yet toxic aspartame,<sup>199</sup> monosodium-glutamate, hydrolyzed proteins, mercury-laden and contaminated vaccines, genetically-modified (GM) foods,<sup>200</sup> terminator-hybridized crop seeds, irradiated and cloned meats, imported foods grown sewage fertilizers of sewage consisting of human waste and sprayed with prohibited pesticides, rBGH injected milk-cows with hormone-affected milk, antibody and Mad-Cow disease tainted beef. The government and the FDA say it's all safe for consumption, and they have numerous studies to corroborate. Government-paid scientists have never been wrong, manipulated or fabricated evidence before for their supporting studies.

Y

sweet too, yet it's a deadly poison. There is nothing to see, we're here to help, play along to get along, everything is alright, fall back asleep, it's all just an endless series of similar yet amazingly unrelated coincidences, nothing whatsoever to worry about, now move along please, be an obedient good citizen and don't complain or question. Keep foolishly having a blind, unquestioning faith in the benevolence of government. Love Big Brother. 2+2=5.

The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 86 e are apt to shut our eyes against a painful truth... Is this the part of wise men, norance is not merely the lack of knowledge, but self-destructive turning away

W

engaged in a great and arduous struggle for liberty? Are we disposed to be of the number of those, who having eyes, see not, and having ears, hear not..? For my part, whatever anguish of spirit it might cost, I am willing to know the whole truth; to know it -- now. ~ Patrick Henry 1775

Ig

from truth in all areas of life. Persons develop a taste for ignorance, the predisposition to embrace erroneous beliefs based on presumption or mere authority. The ignorant person believes he knows what he actually doesn't know; he becomes delusional. He is deranged.

~

Norman

D.

Livergood

The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 87

None are more hopelessly enslaved  
than those who falsely believe they are free.

~ Goethe

An evil genius, as clever and deceitful as he is powerful,  
who has directed his entire effort to misleading me.

I am like a prisoner who is enjoying an imaginary freedom while asleep,  
he dreads being woken up, and goes along with the pleasant as long as he can.

~ René Descartes

It seems to me that the nature of the ultimate revolution with which we are now faced is precisely this: That we are in process of developing a whole series of techniques which will enable the controlling oligarchy who have always existed and presumably will always exist to get people to love their servitude.

~ Aldous Huxley, 1962, author of *Brave New World*, 201

Today, the tyrant rules not by club or fist, but,  
disguised as a market researcher,  
he shepherds his flocks in the ways of utility and comfort.

~ Marshall McLuhan

### The Big Lie: 9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder 88

#### Chapter 2 Notes

<sup>1</sup> President George Bush's transcribed speech before the U.N. 10 Nov. 2001

<<http://www.columbia.edu/cu/cssn/cssn-list/2001/11/00086.html>>

<sup>2</sup> Shakespeare, William. *Hamlet* (III,ii,239) "The lady doth protest too much, methinks."

<sup>3</sup> Griffin, David Ray Dr. "The Destruction of the World Trade Center: Why the Official Account Cannot Be True." Transcript of Dr. Griffin's speech in New York at the Muslim-Jewish-Christian Alliance for 9/11 Truth.

<sup>4</sup> Fetzer, Dr. James H. Ph.D. "Thinking About Conspiracy Theories: 9/11 and JFK."

<<http://www.d.umn.edu/%7Ejfetzer/fetzerexpandedx.doc>>

<sup>5</sup> Hare, Robert. *The Hare Psychopathy Checklist*. Toronto: Multi-Health Systems, 1991.

"Antisocial Personality, Sociopathy, and Psychopathy." The DSM-IV "clinical" features of Antisocial Personality Disorder Diagnosis (with a person having at least three of these characteristics) are:

1. Failure to conform to social norms;
2. Deceitfulness, manipulateness;
3. Impulsivity, failure to plan ahead;
4. Irritability, aggressiveness;
5. Reckless disregard for the safety of self or others;
6. Consistent irresponsibility;
7. Lack of remorse after having hurt, mistreated, or stolen from another person.

<<http://faculty.ncwc.edu/toconnor/428/428lect16.htm>>

<sup>6</sup> "DSM-IV & DSM-IV-TR Antisocial Personality Disorder." Diagnostic Criteria for 301.7 Antisocial Personality Disorder. <<http://www.behavenet.com/capsules/disorders/antisocialpd.htm>>

<sup>7</sup> See Iserbyt, Charlotte Thomson. *The Deliberate Dumbing Down of America*, (Conscience Press, Revenna Ohio, 2001), and Gotta, John Taylor. *The Dumbing Down of America*.

"The Educational System was Designed to Keep Us Uneducated and Docile.

<<http://www.thememoryhole.org/edu/school-mission.htm>>

Finally, see also John Taylor Gatto's book, *The Underground History of American Education: An Intimate Investigation into the Problem of Modern Schooling* (New York: Oxford Village Press, 2001)

<sup>8</sup> Jones, Alex. *9/11: Descent into Tyranny*. 2002; p.16 "Hitler had used the alchemy of dictators: the Hegelian dialectic of problem-reaction-solution. Attack yourself, blame your enemies, and tell the public you can protect them if they give up their freedoms." Classical Hegelian Dialectic is the collision thesis with anti-thesis, to arrive at a predetermined synthesis.

<[http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Hegelian\\_dialectic](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Hegelian_dialectic)>

<sup>9</sup> Swigart, Soren. "The World at War: The Reichstag Fire." No date given. 26 Aug. 2005

<<http://worldatwar.net/event/reichstagsbrand>> <[http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Night\\_of\\_the\\_long\\_knives](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Night_of_the_long_knives)>

<[http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Reichstag\\_fire](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Reichstag_fire)> <[http://www.whatreallyhappened.com/911\\_reichstag.html](http://www.whatreallyhappened.com/911_reichstag.html)>

<sup>10</sup> Hitler, Adolf. "The Triumph of Hitler." The History Place.com.

<<http://www.historyplace.com/worldwar2/triumph/tr-last.htm>>

<sup>11</sup> <<http://www.whatreallyhappened.com/McCollum/index.html>>

<[http://www.rationalrevolution.net/war/fdr\\_provoked\\_the\\_japanese\\_attack.htm](http://www.rationalrevolution.net/war/fdr_provoked_the_japanese_attack.htm)>

Image of McCollum Memo, 7 Oct.1940 cached at <<http://www.rationalrevolution.net/war/mccollum.htm>>

<[http://www.yirmeyahureview.com/articles/the\\_day\\_of\\_infamy.htm](http://www.yirmeyahureview.com/articles/the_day_of_infamy.htm)>

<[http://www.apfn.org/apfn/pearl\\_harbor.htm](http://www.apfn.org/apfn/pearl_harbor.htm)>

<sup>12</sup> <<http://www.americanidealism.com/articles/pearl-harbors-eight-failed-investigations-and-9-11.html>>

<<http://www.geocities.com/Pentagon/6315/pearl.html>> <[http://www.apfn.org/apfn/pearl\\_harbor.htm](http://www.apfn.org/apfn/pearl_harbor.htm)>

Richman, Sheldon. "Pearl Harbor: The Controversy Continues." The Future of Freedom Foundation. Dec. 1991. 26 Aug. 2005 <<http://www.fff.org/freedom/1291c.asp>>

The Big Lie: 9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder 89

Flynn, John T. "The Final Secret of Pearl Harbor." Accessed 8/26/05 <<http://www.antiwar.com/rep/flynn1.html>>

<sup>13</sup> Perloff, James. "Pearl Harbor: The Facts Behind the Fiction." *The New American*, 4 May 2001. 26 Aug. 2005. <<http://www.thetruthseeker.co.uk/article.asp?ID=179>>

<sup>14</sup> Quigley, Carroll. Ph.D. *Tragedy and Hope: A History of the World in Our Time*, New York: MacMillan, 1966 republished by G.S.G. & Associates, Inc., 1975; p. 739

<sup>15</sup> <http://www.whatreallyhappened.com/pearl/www.geocities.com/Pentagon/6315/pearl.html>

<sup>16</sup> Wohlstetter, Roberta. *Pearl Harbor: Warning and Decision*, (California: Stanford University Press 1962); p.170-173

<sup>17</sup> Editorial praise for Robert Stinnett's *Day of Deceit* <<http://www.pearlharbor41.com/praise.htm>>

<sup>18</sup> Interview with Stinnett, Robert by Douglas Cirignano. "Do Freedom of Information Act Files Prove FDR Had Foreknowledge of Pearl Harbor?" 11 Mar. 2002. 26 Aug 2005 <<http://www.independent.org/newsroom/article.asp?id=408>>

<sup>19</sup> <http://whatreallyhappened.com/SH.html> Robert B. Stinnett, *Day of Deceit: The Truth about FDR and Pearl Harbor*.

<sup>20</sup> Pearl Harbor Attack; Hearings before the Joint Committee on the Investigation of the Pearl Harbor Attack, 79th Congress. 1st session. (1946) pt. XI pp.5428-5429. 26 Aug. 2005 <[http://garyrutledge.com/AmHistory/hist\\_articles/wwii\\_articles.htm](http://garyrutledge.com/AmHistory/hist_articles/wwii_articles.htm)>

<sup>21</sup> Levite, Ariel. *Intelligence and Strategic Surprises* (New York: Columbia University Press 1987); p.88

<sup>22</sup> "Pearl Harbor December 7, 1941." <http://www.worldwar2database.com/html/Pearl.htm>  
<http://www.history.navy.mil/faqs/faq66-1.htm>

Lum, Curtis. "1941 Japanese mini-sub found off Pearl Harbor." *Honolulu Advertiser.com* 29 Aug. 2002. 20 Oct. 2005. <<http://the.honoluluadvertiser.com/article/2002/Aug/29/ln/ln03a.html>> "The finding of the Japanese two-man submarine is significant because it confirms accounts by the crew on the destroyer USS Ward that the first shots fired on that day of infamy were from American guns, not the Japanese. A little more than an hour before Japanese bombers attacked Pearl Harbor, the Ward fired on a submarine while patrolling just outside the harbor. Crewmembers believed they had sunk a Japanese "midget" submarine, but until yesterday, their story had gone unconfirmed."

<sup>23</sup> Timeline of Pearl Harbor. <<http://my.execpc.com/~dschaaf/timeline.html>>

<sup>24</sup> Perloff, James "Pearl Harbor: The Facts Behind the Fiction. *The New American*. 4 June 2001, Vol. 17, No. 12 <[http://www.thenewamerican.com/tna/2001/06-04-2001/v017n012\\_facts.htm](http://www.thenewamerican.com/tna/2001/06-04-2001/v017n012_facts.htm)>

<sup>25</sup> Toland, John. *Infamy: Pearl Harbor and Its Aftermath* (Garden City, NY: Doubleday & Co., 1982)

<sup>26</sup> Rogerson, Sidney, Captain. *Propaganda in the Next War*. 1938

<sup>27</sup> Etchegaray, Julie. "The Atomic Frontier: Atmospheric Testing in Nevada The Two Sides." 26 Aug. 2005.

<<http://www.yuccamountain.org/julie.htm>> John Debusk, Atomic Veterans of America

<<http://www.angelfire.com/tx/atomicveteran/index.html>>

<http://www.parascope.com/gallery/galleryitems/hotNukes/hotNukes04.htm> Ritter, R.J. "1000 Suns – The Legacy of America's Atomic Veterans" June 2005. 25 Aug. 2005. <<http://americandaily.com/atomic-veterans.htm>> <<http://www.aracnet.com/~pdxavets/tumbler1.htm>>

<<http://www.aracnet.com/~pdxavets/tumbler.htm>>

<sup>28</sup> <http://www.aracnet.com/~pdxavets/davmsg.htm> Edsall, Thomas. "Funds for Health Care of Veterans \$1 Billion Short." *The Washington Post*, 24 June 2005. 26 Aug. 2005. <<http://www.washingtonpost.com/wp-dyn/content/article/2005/06/23/AR2005062301888.html>>

<sup>29</sup> "DAV: Atomic Veterans Ignored by Nuclear Exposure Compensation Plan. *The Boston Globe*. 12 April 2000. <<http://www.downwinders.org/dav.htm>>

<sup>30</sup> Ellsberg, Daniel. *Secrets: A Memoir of Vietnam and the Pentagon Papers*, Captain John J. Herrick "Evaluation of info from various sources indicates DRV considers [my] patrol directly involved with 34A ops. DRV considers U.S. ships present as enemies because of these ops and have already indicated their readiness to treat us in that category." No date given. 26 Aug. 2005 <[http://www.ellsberg.net/writing/Additional\\_Notes.htm#Chapter1](http://www.ellsberg.net/writing/Additional_Notes.htm#Chapter1)>

The Big Lie: 9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder 90

- <sup>31</sup> Richter, Bob. "Tonkin incident might not have occurred." *San Antonio Express News*, 3 Aug. 2002. 26 Aug. 2005. <<http://news.mysanantonio.com/story.cfm?xla=saen&xlc=775859>>
- <sup>32</sup> <http://www.commondreams.org/headlines02/0805-09.htm> Solomon, Norman. "30-year Anniversary: Tonkin Gulf Lie Launched Vietnam War" *Fairness and Accuracy in Reporting.com* 27 July 1994. 26 Aug 2005 <<http://www.fair.org/index.php?page=2261>>
- <sup>33</sup> Pfitzner, Wolfgang. "How the United States started the Vietnam War." *The Revisionist: Journal for Critical History Inquiry*. 2003. 26 Aug. 2005. <<http://www.vho.org/tr/2003/1/Pfitzner114f.html>>
- <sup>34</sup> Ellsberg, Daniel. "Where are Iraq's Pentagon Papers?" 22 Feb. 2004. 26 Aug. 2005 <[http://www.boston.com/news/globe/editorial\\_opinion/editorials/articles/2004/02/22/where\\_are\\_iraqs\\_pentagon\\_papers/](http://www.boston.com/news/globe/editorial_opinion/editorials/articles/2004/02/22/where_are_iraqs_pentagon_papers/)>
- <sup>35</sup> Richter, Bob. "Tonkin incident might not have occurred." *San Antonio Express-News*. 3 Aug. 2002. 27 Aug. 2005. Cached at Infowars.com: <[http://www.prisonplanet.com/tonkin\\_incident\\_might\\_not\\_have\\_occured.htm](http://www.prisonplanet.com/tonkin_incident_might_not_have_occured.htm)>
- <sup>36</sup> Stockdale, James, Admiral USN. *In Love and War*, 1984 ISBN: 0870213083 Naval Inst Pr., Revised and Updated edition (1990)
- <sup>37</sup> Cohen, Jeff and Solomon, Norman. "30-Year Anniversary: Tonkin Gulf Lie Launched Vietnam War." 27 July 1994. 26 Aug. 2005 <<http://www.fair.org/media-beat/940727.html>> "Tapes: Incident that opened door to Vietnam War may not have happened." 4 Aug. 2002 <<http://www.texnews.com/1998/2002/texas/lbj0804.html>>
- <sup>38</sup> Fletcher, Martin. "LBJ Tape 'confirms Vietnam war error.'" *The Times of London*, 7 Nov. 2001. Cached online at: <<http://nucnews.net/nucnews/2001nn/0111nn/011107nn.htm#140>>
- <sup>39</sup> Richburg, Keith B. "Mission to Hanoi; McNamara Asks Ex-Foes to Join in Search for War's Lessons." *The Washington Post*. 11 Nov. 1995; p.A21. Even here a bit of autobiographical revisionism was apparently afoot. McNamara is reported to have stated that he found Giap's assurance that nothing had occurred on August 4, 1964, "very, very convincing" and that this confirmed his own suspicions. He added, "I am prepared to say, without a doubt there was no second attack."
- <sup>40</sup> Woodward, Calvin. "Analyst Casts Doubt on Vietnam War Claims." Associated Press, Yahoo! News.com. 2 Dec. 2005. <[http://news.yahoo.com/s/ap/20051202/ap\\_on\\_go\\_ot/vietnam\\_skewed\\_intelligence](http://news.yahoo.com/s/ap/20051202/ap_on_go_ot/vietnam_skewed_intelligence)>
- <sup>41</sup> "Rationale for Vietnam faked in 1964, NSA historian wrote." *The Baltimore Sun*. 2 Dec. 2005
- <sup>42</sup> "Rationale for Vietnam faked in 1964, NSA historian wrote." *The Baltimore Sun*. 3 Dec. 2005  
Cached online at: <<http://www.prisonplanet.com/articles/december2005/031205rationalefaked.htm>>
- <sup>43</sup> Shane, Scott. "Tonkin Gulf reports cooked? Historians research finds intelligence errors covered up." *The San Francisco Chronicle*. 31 Oct. 2005; p. A3 <<http://www.sfgate.com/cgi-bin/article.cgi?file=/c/a/2005/10/31/MNG99FGN521.DTL>>
- <sup>44</sup> Ibid.
- <sup>45</sup> <http://www.beyondtreason.com>
- <sup>46</sup> Zumwalt Report, Admiral E.R. Zumwalt. "Report to the Secretary of the Department of Veterans Affairs on the Association between Adverse Health Effects and Exposure to Agent Orange." 5 May 1990. Diseases associated to exposure to Agent Orange include: "non-Hodgkin's lymphoma, chloracne and other skin disorders, lip cancer, bone cancer, soft tissue sarcoma, birth defects, skin cancer, porphyria cutanea tarda and other liver disorders, Hodgkin's disease, hematopoietic diseases, multiple myeloma, neurological defects, auto-immune diseases and disorders, leukemia, lung cancer, kidney cancer, malignant melanoma, pancreatic cancer, stomach cancer, colon cancer, nasal/pharyngeal/esophageal cancers, prostate cancer, testicular cancer, liver cancer, brain cancer, psychosocial effects and gastrointestinal diseases;" p.3
- <sup>47</sup> Buckingham, William A. Jr. *Operation Ranch Hand: The Air Force and Herbicides in Southeast Asia, 1961-1971*
- <sup>48</sup> "Vietnam Archive: Pentagon Study Traces 3 Decades of Growing U.S. Involvement, *The New York Times*. 13 May 1971. Boston: Beacon Press. Cached online at <<http://www.mtholyoke.edu/acad/intrel/pentagon/pent1.html>>
- <sup>49</sup> Pilger, John. *Heroes*. South End Press, 2001 and (1986). 26 Aug. 2005 paper excerpts cited at <[http://www.thirdworldtraveler.com/Pilger\\_John/Vietnam\\_Heroes.html](http://www.thirdworldtraveler.com/Pilger_John/Vietnam_Heroes.html)>

<sup>50</sup> Jones, James H., *Bad Blood: The Tuskegee Syphilis Experiment*, new and expanded ed., New York: Free Press, 1993.

Jean Heller, "Syphilis Victims in the U.S. Study Went Untreated for 40 Years," *New York Times*, 26 July 1972; p.1, 8. <[http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Tuskegee\\_experiment](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Tuskegee_experiment)>

Syphilis Information, Center for Disease Control, Dept of Health and Human Services.

<<http://www.cdc.gov/nchstp/od/tuskegee/syphilis.htm>> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Syphilis> "A Request for Redress of the Wrongs of Tuskegee." 20 May 1996. 26 Aug. 2005. <<http://www.med.virginia.edu/hs-library/historical/apology/report.html>>

<sup>51</sup> "Secret US Human Biological Experimentation." <<http://www.apfn.org/apfn/experiment.htm>>

<sup>52</sup> "Anthrax Test in the New York City Subway System 1966." *Biohazard News*. A Study of the Vulnerability of Subway Passengers in New York City to Covert Attack with Biological Agent, Miscellaneous Publications 25, Department of the Army, Fort Detrick, Frederick, Maryland, January 1968. *America's Achilles Heel* by Richard A. Falkenrath, Robert D. Newman, Bradley A. Thayer. *The Biology of Doom* by Ed Regis. *Plague Wars* by Tom Mangold, Jeff Goldberg. *Clouds of Secrecy: The Army's Germ Warfare Tests over Populated Areas*, by Leonard A. Cole, Rowman & Littlefield, 1988. <[http://www.biohazardnews.net/scen\\_anthrax.shtml#assess](http://www.biohazardnews.net/scen_anthrax.shtml#assess)>

Carlton, Jim. "Microbes and Mock Attacks – 51 Years Ago, the Military Sprayed Germs on US Cities." *The Wall Street Journal*, 26 Oct. 2001 cached online at <<http://www.rense.com/general15/ofMicrobesandmock.htm>>

Vander Linden, Caree. "USAMRIID celebrates 50-year research tradition." 3 Mar. 2005. 26 Aug. 2005 <[http://www.dcmilitary.com/army/standard/10\\_05/local\\_news/33582-1.html](http://www.dcmilitary.com/army/standard/10_05/local_news/33582-1.html)>

<sup>53</sup> Carlton, Jim. op cit. <<http://www.mindfully.org/Reform/Military-Germs-US-Cities.htm>>

<sup>54</sup> <http://www.pbs.org/wnet/religionandethics/week708/cover.html> Aaron Zitner, *Los Angeles Times* article cached at <[http://www.theforbiddenknowledge.com/hardtruth/germ\\_bullet.htm](http://www.theforbiddenknowledge.com/hardtruth/germ_bullet.htm)> O'Neal, Glenn. "Behind the biowarfare 'Eight Ball'" *USA Today*. 19 Dec. 2001. 26 Aug. 2005.

<<http://www.usatoday.com/news/health/bioterrorism/2001-12-20-whitecoat-usat.htm>>

<http://www.usatoday.com/news/health/bioterrorism/2001-12-20-whitecoat-sidebar.htm>

Jim Carlton, cited at <<http://www.testsubjects.net>>

<sup>55</sup> Fischer, Mary. "The Man Who Knew Too Much." *Gentleman's Quarterly*, Jan. 2000

<sup>56</sup> Mackay, Neil. "Revealed: how naval intelligence tested lethal 'plague bombs' off Scotland." *The Sunday Herald*. 9 March 2004. <<http://www.sundayherald.com/31982>>

<sup>57</sup> "US admits to 50 secret tests of bio weapons on troops." *The Sydney Morning Herald*. 1 July 2003. 16 Sept. 2005 <<http://www.smh.com.au/articles/2003/07/01/1056825376086.html?oneclick=true>>

<sup>58</sup> Bubonic Plague Infected Mice Missing: N.J. Lab Says Mice Disappeared Two Weeks Ago." *The Washington Post*. 15 Sept. 2005 <<http://www.washingtonpost.com/wp-dyn/content/article/2005/09/15/AR2005091501351.html>>

<sup>59</sup> Blum, William. *Killing Hope: U.S. Military and CIA Interventions Since WWII*. Common Courage Press, Updated Edition. Oct. 2003. excerpt cited at <[http://www.thirdworldtraveler.com/Blum/Cuba\\_KH.html](http://www.thirdworldtraveler.com/Blum/Cuba_KH.html)> 16 Sept. 2005

<sup>60</sup> <http://www.kfor.com/global/story.asp?s=1250476&ClientType=Printable>

<sup>61</sup> Carlton, Jim. "Years Ago, the Military Sprayed Germs on U.S. Cities." *The Wall Street Journal*, 24 Feb. 2001. Cited online 26 Aug 2005 at <<http://www.apfn.org/apfn/germs.htm>>

<sup>62</sup> Ogle, Kevin. "Secret exposure: U.S. tested chemical weapons on own citizens." 25 April 2003. 16 Sept. 2005. <<http://www.kfor.com/Global/story.asp?s=1250476>>

<sup>63</sup> "Scientists test NYC's readiness for gas attack." *Reuters*. 8 Aug. 2005. 26 Aug. 2005 <<http://www.msnbc.msn.com/id/8870108/>>

"NYC: See How the Wind Blows." *The Associated Press* at *Wired News*. 6 Aug. 2005. 26 Aug. 2005

<<http://www.wired.com/news/privacy/0,1848,68457,00.html>>

Perez, Luis. "Chemical gas tests slated for Midtown." *New York Newsday* 8 Aug. 2005. 26 Aug. 2005 <<http://www.nynewsday.com/news/local/newyork/nyc-gas0808,0,5008364.story?coll=ny-nynews-headlines>>

[http://news.yahoo.com/s/afp/20050808/ts\\_alt\\_afp/usattacksnewyorkgas\\_050808173738%3B\\_vlt=A9FJqYnsCPhCWggApAKsoNUE%3B\\_vlu=X3oDMTA3MjBwMWtkBHNIYwM3MTg-](http://news.yahoo.com/s/afp/20050808/ts_alt_afp/usattacksnewyorkgas_050808173738%3B_vlt=A9FJqYnsCPhCWggApAKsoNUE%3B_vlu=X3oDMTA3MjBwMWtkBHNIYwM3MTg-)

- <sup>64</sup> Weil, Martin and Levine, Susan. "Biohazard Sensors Triggered." *The Washington Post*. 1 Oct. 2005. p. B01 <<http://www.washingtonpost.com/wp-dyn/content/article/2005/09/30/AR2005093001775.html>>
- <sup>65</sup> Arkin, William. "Today in D.C.: Commandos in the Streets." *The Washington Post*. 23 Sept. 2005 <[http://blogs.washingtonpost.com/earlywarning/2005/09/today\\_in\\_dc\\_com.html](http://blogs.washingtonpost.com/earlywarning/2005/09/today_in_dc_com.html)>
- <sup>66</sup> Rosenberg, Barbara Hatch, Ph.D. "Analysis of the Anthrax Attacks." The Federation of American Scientists. 22 Sept. 2002. 26 Aug. 2005. <<http://www.fas.org/bwc/news/anthraxreport.htm>>
- <sup>67</sup> Sobieraj, Sandra. "White House Mail Machine Has Anthrax." *The Washington Post*, 23 Oct. 2001. 26 Aug. 2005. <[http://www.washingtonpost.com/wp-srv/aponline/20011023/aponline201158\\_000.htm](http://www.washingtonpost.com/wp-srv/aponline/20011023/aponline201158_000.htm)>
- <sup>68</sup> "Project SHAD: American Servicemen Used As Guinea Pigs." <<http://www.projectshad.org>> Blankenship, Janie. "Covert Test Program Made Sailors 'Lab Rats.'" *VFW Magazine*, Dec. 2002. 26 Aug 2005 cached article hosted at <<http://www.apfn.org/apfn/SHAD.htm>>
- <sup>69</sup> Pazniokas, Mark. "A Military Secret No Longer: Classified U.S. Tests 30 Years Ago Exposed Thousands of Sailors to Chemical and Biological Weapons." *The Chicago Tribune*. 19 Oct. 2001. Cached online at: <<http://www.vaccinationnews.com/DailyNews/October2001/MilitarySecNoLonger.htm>>
- <sup>70</sup> "Porton Down – The Unwitting Victims." BBC Inside Out 28 Oct. 2002. 26 Aug. 2005 <<http://www.bbc.co.uk/insideout/west/series1/porton-down.shtml>>
- <sup>71</sup> Lee, Martin A. and Shlain, Bruce. *Acid Dreams: The Complete Social History of LSD: The CIA, the Sixties and Beyond*. Grove Press. 1985. Excerpted online at <<http://www.levity.com/aciddreams/samples/bz.html>>
- <sup>72</sup> Evans, Robert and Laville, Sandra. "Porton Down unlawfully killed airman in sarin tests." *The Guardian Unlimited*. 16 Nov. 2004. 26 Aug. 2005 <<http://www.guardian.co.uk/military/story/0,11816,1352244,00.html>>
- <sup>73</sup> Kelley, Matt. "Bioweapons Tested in the U.S. in 1960's." *The Associated Press*. 9 Oct. 2002. Cited at UCLA School of Public Health- Dept. of Epidemiology. 26 Aug. 2005 <<http://www.ph.ucla.edu/epi/bioter/bioweaponstestedus.html>> "U.K. Probes Chemical Tests on Soldiers." NewsMax.com 3 May 2001. 26 Aug. 2005 <<http://www.newsmax.com/archives/articles/2001/5/2/180912.shtml>> "UK Porton Down – A Sinister Air?" BBC News. 20 Aug. 1999. 26 Aug. 2005. <<http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/uk/426154.stm>> Martin, Patrick. "Pentagon Gassed US Soldiers, Civilians in 1960s Tests." World Socialist Website. 18 Oct. 2002. 26 Aug. 2005 <<http://www.wsws.org/articles/2002/oct2002/germ-018.shtml>> "Soldier relives sarin test memory." BBC News 1 June 2004. 26 Aug. 2005 <<http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/england/wiltshire/3767689.stm>>
- <sup>74</sup> Kelley, Matt. "Pentagon admits troops unaware of chemical tests." *The Associated Press*, 10 Oct. 2002. 26 Aug. 2005 <<http://starbulletin.com/2002/10/10/news/story6.html>> <http://veterans.house.gov/news/107/10-7-02.html> Barnett, Antony. "Final agony of RAF volunteer killed by sarin – in Britain." *The Guardian Unlimited* 28 Sept. 2003. 26 Aug. 2005. <<http://www.guardian.co.uk/military/story/0,11816,1051369,00.html>> Engel, Matthew. The Guardian, "US admits tested nerve gas on its sailors," 25 May 2002. 26 Aug. 2005 <<http://www.guardian.co.uk/international/story/0,3604,721898,00.html>> Milmo, Cahill. "RAF Servicemen Unlawfully Killed by British Government." *The Independent (London)* 16 Nov. 2004. 26 Aug. 2005. <<http://hnn.us/roundup/comments/8624.html>> "Project 112/Project SHAD." Veterans Health Administration. United States Government. 26 May 2005. 26 Aug. 2005. <<http://www1.va.gov/shad>>
- <sup>75</sup> Ogle, Kevin. "Secret Exposure: U.S. tested chemical weapons on own citizens." <<http://www.kfor.com/Global/story.asp?s=1250476>>
- <sup>76</sup> *Ibid.*
- <sup>77</sup> Hon. Rep. Christopher H. Shays (R-CT) quoted in Pazniokis, op cit
- <sup>78</sup> The United States produced 100,000 lbs. of the agent in 1963-1964. U.S. Army Medical Bioengineering Research and Development Laboratory, *Problem Definition Studies on Potential Environmental Pollutants. VIII. Chemistry and Toxicology of BZ (3-Quinuclidinyl Benzilate)*, (August 1977), p. 6. "Weapons of Mass Destruction." GlobalSecurity.Org <<http://www.globalsecurity.org/wmd/intro/cw.htm>> Sidell, Frederick, M.D. "Chemical Agent
- The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 93  
Terrorism." No date given. 26 Aug 2005 <<http://www.nbc-med.org/SiteContent/MedRef/OnlineRef/Other/chagter.html>>

<sup>79</sup> <http://www.geocities.com/fragranceallergy/SeattleTimes10102002.html>  
[http://www.hrw.org/reports98/bosniacw/Bosni980-06.htm#P686\\_155123](http://www.hrw.org/reports98/bosniacw/Bosni980-06.htm#P686_155123)

<sup>80</sup> Senate Report 103-97. "Is Military Research Hazardous to Veterans' Health? Lessons Spanning Half a Century." Committee of Veteran's Affairs, United States Senate, 103d Congress, 2d Session. 8 December 1994

<sup>81</sup> Casten, Liane C. "EPA Collusion with Industry." *Synthesis/Regeneration* 7-8 Summer 1995.  
Cached online at: <<http://www.mindfully.org/Air/Dioxin-EPA-Industry-Collusion.htm>>

<sup>82</sup> *Ibid.*

<sup>83</sup> "Advisory Committee on Human Radiation Experiments." U.S. Dept of Energy. 21 Oct. 1994. 26 Aug. 2005  
<[http://www.eh.doe.gov/ohre/roadmap/achre/chap5\\_1.html](http://www.eh.doe.gov/ohre/roadmap/achre/chap5_1.html)>

[http://www.eh.doe.gov/ohre/roadmap/achre/intro\\_3.html](http://www.eh.doe.gov/ohre/roadmap/achre/intro_3.html)

Hebert, Josef. "Radiation victims get an apology." *The Associated Press*. Oct. 1995. 26 Aug.

2005. <<http://www.southcoasttoday.com/daily/10-95/10-04-95/1004radiatio.HTML>>

<<http://www.southcoasttoday.com/daily/10-95/10-04-95/1004radiside.HTML>>

<sup>84</sup> Ensign, Tod and Alcalay, Glenn. "Duck and Cover(Up): US Radiation Testing on Humans." Aug. 2001. 26 Aug 2005 <<http://www.worldnewsstand.net/2001/article/1.htm>>

"The Manhattan Project: A New and Secret World of Human Experimentation"

<[http://www.eh.doe.gov/ohre/roadmap/achre/intro\\_3.html](http://www.eh.doe.gov/ohre/roadmap/achre/intro_3.html)>

Leath, Audrey T. American Institute of Physics, *The American Institute of Physics Bulletin of Science Policy News*, "Panel Report on Human Radiation Experiments," 10/20/1995

<<http://www.pinknoiz.com/coldwar/finalrad.html>>

Cantwell, Alan R. Jr., M.D. "The Human Radiation Experiments: How scientists secretly used US citizens as guinea pigs during the Cold War." *New Dawn* No. 68 Sept-Oct

2001. <<http://seekers.100megs6.com/HExperiment.htm>>

Edwards, Rob. "Nuclear test fall-out killed thousands in US." *NewScientist*. 1 Mar. 2002. 26 Aug. 2005

<<http://www.newscientist.com/article.ns?id=dn1993>>

<sup>85</sup> <http://www.globalsecurity.org/wmd/ops/broken-arrow.htm> Kaplan, David E. "Where the Bombs Are," *New West*, April 1981; p. 80

<sup>86</sup> Wasserman and Solomon, Norman. *Killing Our Own: The Disaster of America's Experience with Atomic Radiation*. Chapter 8 "Bomb Production at Rocky Flats." Dell Publishing: 1982. 26 Aug 2005.

<<http://www.ratical.org/radiation/KillingOurOwn/KOO8.html>> Rocky Flats Action Group, *Local Hazard*, p. 3;

see also, F. W. Krey and E. P. Hardy, *Plutonium in Soil Around the Rocky Flats Plant* (New York: AEC Health and Safety Library, 1970), p. 36; Johnson, Carl et al., "Plutonium Hazard in Respirable Dust on the Surface of Soil," *Science*, 6 Aug. 1979; pp. 488-490; and Anderson, Jack. "Colorado Plant Eyed as Radiation Source," *The Washington Post*, 25 Mar. 1979; p. D25

<sup>87</sup> Goncalves, Eduardo. < <http://www10.antenna.nl/wise/index.html>>

Spencer, Steven M. *The Saturday Evening Post*, "Fallout: The Silent Killer." 29 Aug. 1959

<[http://www.itseemslikeyesterday.com/Atomic/article\\_fallout.asp](http://www.itseemslikeyesterday.com/Atomic/article_fallout.asp)>

J. Truman "Forgotten Fallout: The Coming Cover Up of the NCI Report – Foxes, Weak Links, and Lollipops," 8/22/1997 <<http://www.downwinders.org/fallout3.html>>

Proctor, David. "Nuclear Murder: American's Atomic War Against its Citizens and Why it's Not Over Yet."

*Boise (Idaho) Weekly* 27 June 2001. 26 Aug 2005 <<http://www.commondreams.org/views01/0629-09.htm>>

<sup>88</sup> Officials Cite More U.S. Tests With Radiation. *New York Times*. 10 Feb. 1995.

<sup>89</sup> Governor Bill Clinton. "Acceptance Speech to the Democratic National Convention." 1992. New York, NY.

<<http://www.4president.org/speeches/billclinton1992acceptance.htm>>

<sup>90</sup> Quigley, Carroll. op cit; p.965

<sup>91</sup> Zepezauer, Mark. *The CIA's Greatest Hits*. Odanian Press, dist Common Courage Press/LPC , Group.,1994; p.6-8

Feinstein, Tamara. "The CIA and Nazi War Criminals." The National Security Archive. 4 Feb. 2005

<<http://www2.gwu.edu/%7EEnsarchiv/NSAEBB/NSAEBB146/index.htm>>

*The Big Lie: 9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 94

<sup>92</sup> Thieme, Richard. "Real conspiracies: Operation Paperclip, which assimilated Nazis into the U.S. establishment, shows the antecedents for labeling people of conscience enemies of the state." *National Catholic Reporter*. 3 Oct. 2003

Operation Paperclip was the name of the project that assimilated Nazi scientists into the American scientific and intelligence establishment by obscuring their histories and short-circuiting efforts to bring their true stories to light. The project was led by officers in the U.S. Army. Although the program officially ended in September 1947, those officers and others carried out a conspiracy until the mid-'50s that bypassed both law and presidential directive to keep Paperclip going. Neither Truman nor Eisenhower were informed that their instructions were ignored, and if there is a lesson to be learned from Operation Paperclip, it is that, as Elie Wiesel said of the Holocaust, the world can get away with it.

Agent Orange "Operation Paperclip Casefile" Third World Traveler. 8 Aug 1997  
<[http://www.thirdworldtraveler.com/Fascism/Operation\\_Paperclip\\_file.html](http://www.thirdworldtraveler.com/Fascism/Operation_Paperclip_file.html)>

Silverstein, Ken. "Our Nazi Allies." Salon.com 3 May 2000.

<<http://archive.salon.com/news/feature/2000/05/03/nazi/print.html>>

Walker, Andrew. "Project Paperclip: Dark Side of the Moon" BBC News. 21 Nov. 2005.

<<http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/magazine/4443934.stm>>

Agent Orange, "Project Paperclip." ForbiddenKnowledge.com 8 Aug. 1997

<http://www.theforbiddenknowledge.com/hardtruth/operationpaperclip.htm>

<http://www.thetruthseeker.co.uk/article.asp?ID=122>

see also, Simpson, Christopher. *Blowback*. Weidenfeld & Nicolson, 1988

<<http://israelvisit.co.il/PerkinsBooks/blowback.htm>>

<sup>93</sup> Brussell, Mae. "The Nazi Connection to the John F. Kennedy Assassination." *The Rebel* 22 Nov. 1983.

<sup>94</sup> Galatians 5:9 King James Bible

<sup>95</sup> Interagency Working Group appointed to inform the appropriate committees of the US Senate and House of the activities of the Nazi War Criminal Records. For information on this posted on the National Archives website under the National War Crimes Disclosure Act, [click here](#).

<sup>96</sup> Simpson, Christopher. *Blowback*. Collier/Macmillan, 1988 p. 215

<sup>97</sup> *Ibid*, p. 290

<sup>98</sup> *Ibid*, p. 3

<sup>99</sup> Alvarez, Maria. "CIA Admits Long Relationship with WWII German Gen. Reinhard Gehlen." *The New York Post*. 24 Sept. 2000. cached copy online at: <<http://www.rense.com/general4/gends.htm>>

Davis, Randy. "Nazi's in the Attic." Emperor's Clothes.com <<http://emperors-clothes.com/articles/randy/swas1.htm>>

Yarbrough, Tyrone. "Consider the Source, chapter VI. Belief."

<<http://www.temple.edu/isllc/newfolk/consider5.html>>

<sup>100</sup> Higham, Charles. *Trading with the Enemy: The Nazi-American Money Plot 1933-49*. Delacorte Press, 1983, p. xv

<sup>101</sup> *Ibid*, p. xv.

<sup>102</sup> Seldes, George. *Even the Gods Can't Change History*, pp. 140-144

<sup>103</sup> Sutton, Antony. *Wall Street and the Rise of Hitler*. 2000 p.14

<sup>104</sup> *Ibid*, p. 29

<sup>105</sup> Buchanan, John. "Bush-Nazi Link Confirmed." *The New Hampshire Gazette*. 10 Oct. 2003.

<[http://www.nhgazette.com/cgi-bin/NHGstore.cgi?user\\_action=detail&catalogno=NN\\_Bush\\_Nazi\\_Link](http://www.nhgazette.com/cgi-bin/NHGstore.cgi?user_action=detail&catalogno=NN_Bush_Nazi_Link)>

Aris, Ben and Campbell, Duncan. "How Bush's grandfather helped Hitler's rise to power." *Guardian Unlimited*. 25 Sept. 2004. <<http://www.guardian.co.uk/usa/story/0,12271,1312540,00.html>>

Buchanan, John and Michael, Stacey. "Bush-Nazi Dealings Continued until 1951. Federal Documents." *The New Hampshire Gazette*. 7 Nov. 2003. <[http://www.nhgazette.com/cgi-bin/NHGstore.cgi?user\\_action=detail&catalogno=NN\\_Bush\\_Nazi\\_2](http://www.nhgazette.com/cgi-bin/NHGstore.cgi?user_action=detail&catalogno=NN_Bush_Nazi_2)>

Racusin, M.J. "Hitler's Angel Has 3 Millions in N.Y. Bank." *New York Tribune*. 30 July 1941. Prescott S.

Bush, father to George H.W. Bush, grandfather to George W. Bush, Presidents 41 and

The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder 95*

43, was a Vice President/Director of the Union Bank of New York. Article cached online at:

<[http://fleshingoutskullandbones.com/P.Bush-Union\\_Banking/grafx/thyssen.pdf](http://fleshingoutskullandbones.com/P.Bush-Union_Banking/grafx/thyssen.pdf)>

Salant, Jonathan D. "Bush Ancestor's Bank Seized by Gov't." Associated Press. Yahoo! News.com

<sup>106</sup> Higham, Charles. *Op Cit*. p. 62

<sup>107</sup> Davis, William R. "Shadow of the Swastika: The Real Reason the Government Won't Debate Medical Cannabis and Industrial Hemp Re-legalization." <<http://www.sumeria.net/politics/shadv3.html>>  
Karlner, Joshua. "Ford & the Nazi War Efforts." Corpwatch.org 1 Nov. 1998  
<<http://www.corpwatch.org/article.php?id=4368>>  
Pauwels, Jacques R. "Profits über Allies! American Corporations and Hitler." *Labour/LeTravail* Spring 2003, No. 51 <<http://www.historycooperative.org/journals/lt/51/pauwels.html>>  
"USA: Behavior in Nazi Era Examined." Associated Press. 27 Aug. 2000.  
<<http://www.corpwatch.org/article.php?id=594>>  
17 Oct. 2003

<sup>108</sup> Higham, Charles. *Trading with the Enemy*, pp. 154-156

<sup>109</sup> Friedman, John S. Kodak's Nazi Connections. *The Nation* magazine, 26 March 2001.

<sup>110</sup> Sutton, Antony. *op cit.*, pp. 15,18

<sup>111</sup> Tarpley, Webster G. and Chaitkin, Anton. "George Bush: The Unauthorized Biography." Joshua Tree, CA Progressive Press: 2004 Chapter 3: The Hitler Project. <<http://www.tarpley.net/bushb.htm>>

Rogers, Toby. "Heir to the Holocaust." Clamor Magazine. May/June 2002.

<<http://www.clamormagazine.org/issues/14/feature3.shtml>>

"Thyssen Funds Found in U.S." *Zanesville Signal*, Zanesville, OH. 31, July 1941

<[http://www.infowars.com/print\\_prescott.htm](http://www.infowars.com/print_prescott.htm)>

Sutton, Antony C. *Wall Street and the Rise of Hitler*. 1976

<[http://www.reformed-theology.org/html/books/wall\\_street](http://www.reformed-theology.org/html/books/wall_street)>

Millegan, Kris. "Prescott Bush, the Union Banking Corporation and the Story." *Fleshing Out Skull and Bones*. Trine Day, 2004 <[http://fleshingoutskullandbones.com/P.Bush-Union\\_Banking/P.Bush-Union\\_Banking.html](http://fleshingoutskullandbones.com/P.Bush-Union_Banking/P.Bush-Union_Banking.html)>

<sup>112</sup> Chomsky, Noam. "How the Nazis Won the War." Interviewed by David Barsamian for the book *Secrets, Lies, and Democracy*. 1994 Odonian Press. Tucson, AZ, 1994

<sup>113</sup> In 1953, the CIA, under orders from Director Alan Dulles, initiates Project MKULTRA. This is an eleven year research program designed to produce and test drugs and biological agents that would be used for mind control and behavior modification. Six of the subprojects involved testing the agents on unwitting human beings. 1965) CIA and Department of Defense begin Project MKSEARCH, a program to develop a capability to manipulate human behavior through the use of mind-altering drugs 1966) CIA initiates Project MKOFTEN, a program to test the toxicological effects of certain drugs on humans and animals. (1967) CIA and Department of Defense implement Project MKNAOMI, successor to MKULTRA and designed to maintain, stockpile and test biological and chemical weapons. In 1972 CIA Director Richard Helms orders the destruction of documents related to the experiments. <<http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/MKULTRA>>

Gall, Richard G. "Mind Control & MK-ULTRA." n.d. 26 Aug 2005.

<<http://www.angelfire.com/or/mctrl/gall.html>>

Marks, John. *The Search for the Manchurian Candidate: The CIA and Mind Control*, 1991 W.W. Norton & Company. Elliston, Jon "MKULTRA: CIA Mind Control"

<<http://www.parascope.com/ds/mkultrao.htm>> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/MKULTRA> "Project

MKULTRA, The CIA's Program of Research in Behavior Modification." U.S. Senate Hearings, Select Committee on Intelligence, and Subcommittee on Health and Scientific Research of the Committee on Human Resources. 3 Aug. 1977. cached online at:

<<http://www.druglibrary.org/schaffer/history/e1950/mkultra>> Project Artichoke & MKULTRA 26 Aug.

2005 <<http://www.gwu.edu/~nsarchiv/NSAEBB/NSAEBB54/sto2.pdf>> "List of MKULTRA Unclassified Documents (including subprojects.)"

<<http://www.nemasys.com/rahome/library/programming/mkultra.shtml>>

<http://www.gpc.edu/~shale/humanities/composition/assignments/experiment/lsd.html>

<http://www.gpc.edu/~shale/humanities/composition/assignments/experiment.html>

The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 96

<sup>114</sup> Patton, Ron. "Project Monarch." *Paranoia: The Conspiracy Reader* 1999. reprinted at:

<<http://mindcontrolforums.com/monarch.htm>>

<sup>115</sup> Ross, Colin A., M.D. *Bluebird: Deliberate Creation of Multiple Personality by Psychiatrists*. Manitou Communications Dec. 2000. 26 Aug. 2005 <<http://www.rossinst.com/bluebird.htm>>

<sup>116</sup> Hunt, L. *Secret Agenda. The United States Government, Nazi Scientists, and Project Paperclip, 1945 to 1990*. New York: St. Martin's Press, 1991.

- <sup>117</sup> Gall, Richard G. "Mind Control & MKULTRA." No date given. 26 Aug. 2005  
<<http://www.wealth4freedom.com/truth/12/MKULTRA.htm>>
- <sup>118</sup> "Private Institutions Used in C.I.A. Effort to Control Behavior; 25 Year, \$25 Million Program." *The New York Times*. 2 Aug. 1977; p.A1
- <sup>119</sup> Springmeier, Fritz and Wheeler, Cisco. "The Illuminati Formula Used to Create an Undetectable Total Mind Controlled Slave." <<http://www.whale.to/b/sp/for1.html>> 1996 Springmeier & Wheeler.
- <sup>120</sup> Frank, Santiago. "Mind Control Victim Awarded \$1 Million." *The Des Moines Register*. Feb 27, 1999. article cached online at: <<http://www.raven1.net/ra1.htm>>
- <sup>121</sup> Thompson, Hunter S. *Hey Rube: Blood Sport, the Bush Doctrine, and the Downward Spiral of Dumbness*. p.3 New York, NY: Simon & Schuster, 2004.
- <sup>122</sup> Lee, Martin and Shlain, Bruce. *Acid Dreams: The Complete Social History of LSD, the CIA, the Sixties, and Beyond*. Grove Press: New York, NY 1985, Chapter 1
- <sup>123</sup> Springmeier, Fritz and Wheeler, Cisco. op cit; p. 14  
"Private Institutions Used in C.I.A. Effort to Control Behavior; 25 Year, \$25 Million Program." *The New York Times*. 2 Aug. 1977.
- <sup>124</sup> Eastabrooks, George H. PhD. "Hypnosis Comes of Age." *Science Digest* April, 1971 pages 44-50. cached online at: <<http://www.heart7.net/gh-estabrooks.html>>
- <sup>125</sup> Gillmor, D. *I Swear By Apollo. Dr. Ewen Cameron and the CIA-Brainwashing Experiments*. Montreal: Eden press, 1987  
Collins, A. *In the Sleep Room. The Story of CIA Brainwashing Experiments in Canada*. Toronto: Key Porter Books, 1988/1998  
Schefflin, A.W., & Opton, E.M. *The Mind Manipulators*. New York: Paddington Press, 1978  
Thomas, G. *Journey into Madness. The Secret Story of Secret CIA Mind Control and Medical Abuse*. New York: Bantam, 1989 (paperback 1990)
- <sup>126</sup> Gup, Ted. "Gottlieb: The Coldest Warrior." *The Washington Post*. 16 Dec. 2001. cached online at: <[http://www.maps.org/pipermail/maps\\_forum/2001-December/003982.html](http://www.maps.org/pipermail/maps_forum/2001-December/003982.html)>
- <sup>127</sup> Lee, Martin and Shlain, Bruce. op cit.
- <sup>128</sup> *Ibid.*
- <sup>129</sup> Goodwin, Karin. "Brainwash victims win cash claims." *Times Online – Sunday Edition*. 17 Oct. 2004. 22 Nov. 2005. <<http://www.timesonline.co.uk/printFriendly/0,,1-1506-1313808-1506,00.html>>
- <sup>130</sup> Ignatieff, Michaels. "What did the CIA do to Eric Olson's father?" *The New York Times*. 1 April 2001.
- <sup>131</sup> Santiago, Frank. "Judge makes \$1 million award." *The Des Moines Register*. 24 Feb. 1999. cached online at: <<http://www.raven1.net/ra1.htm>>  
DeCamp, John W. *The Franklin Cover-up – Child Abuse, Satanism, and Murder in Nebraska*. (AWT Inc, Lincoln, Nebraska – 1992). DeCamp was the attorney for the complainant in the 5th February 1999 lawsuit.
- <sup>132</sup> Weiss, Rick. "Monkeys Control Robotic Arm with Brain Implants." *The Washington Post*. 13 Oct. 2003; p. A01 <<http://www.washingtonpost.com/ac2/wp-dyn/A17434-2003Oct12?language=printer>>  
Dominguez, Alex. "Monkey Moves Cursor by Thinking." *The Washington Post*. 13 March 2002  
The Associated Press. "Monkey Think, Monkey Do." *Wired News*. 13 March 2005.  
<<http://www.wired.com/news/medtech/0,1286,51039,00.html>>
- <sup>133</sup> Kreech, David. Controlling the Mind Controllers. *THINK* 32, July/August 1966; p.149
- <sup>134</sup> Doctor Jose Delgado: "Man does not have the right to develop his own mind." (Congressional Record, *New York Times*) These were the remarks of Dr. Jose Delgado as they appeared in the February 24, 1974 edition of the *Congressional Record*, No. 262E, Vol. 118. Despite Dr. Delgado's outlandish statements before Congress, his work was financed by grants from the Office of Naval Research, the Air Force Aero-Medical Research Laboratory, and the Public Health Foundation of Boston. Dr. Delgado was a pioneer of the technology of Electrical Stimulation of the Brain (ESB). The *New York Times* ran an article on May 17, 1965 entitled "Matador with a Radio Stops Wild Bull." The story details Dr. Delgado's experiments at Yale University School of Medicine and work in the field at Cordova, Spain. The *New York Times* stated: "Afternoon sunlight poured over the high wooden barriers into the ring, as the brave bull bore down on the unarmed matador, a scientist who had never faced fighting bull. But the charging animal's horn never reached the man behind the heavy red cape. Moments before that could happen, Dr. Delgado pressed a

button on a small radio transmitter in his hand and the bull braked to a halt. Then he pressed another button on the transmitter, and the bull obediently turned to the right and trotted away. The bull was obeying commands in his brain that were being called forth by electrical stimulation by the radio signals to certain regions in which fine wires had been painlessly planted the day before."

Archived copy of the NYT article can be found here:

<<http://www.wanttoknow.info/delgadobullnytimes.pdf>>

According to Dr. Delgado, experiments of this type have also been performed on humans. While giving a lecture on the Brain in 1965, Dr. Delgado said, "Science has developed a new methodology for the study and control of cerebral function in animals and humans."

Kageyama, Yuri. "Japan developing remote control for humans." CNN.com Associated Press. 25 Oct. 2005

<[http://www.cnn.com/2005/TECH/10/25/human.remote.control.ap/index.html?section=cnn\\_tech](http://www.cnn.com/2005/TECH/10/25/human.remote.control.ap/index.html?section=cnn_tech)>

<sup>135</sup> Osmundsen, John A. "Matador With Radio Stops Wired Bull; Modified Behavior in Animal Subject of Brain Study" *New York Times*. 17 May 1965; p.1

<sup>136</sup> Dr. Delgado quoted in Kreech, David. *Controlling the Mind* Controllers. *THINK* 32, July/August 1966; p.147

<sup>137</sup> Martin, Richard. "Mind Control." *Wired Magazine*. March 2005.

<<http://wired.com/wired/archive/13.03/brain.html>>

<sup>138</sup> *Ibid*, p.3

<sup>139</sup> Cochrane, Nathan. "US report foretells of brave new world." *Sydney Morning Herald*. 23 July 2002.

<<http://www.smh.com.au/articles/2002/07/20/1026898931815.html?oneclick=true>>

<sup>140</sup> MK-ULTRA Senate Hearing Document

<<http://www.blackvault.com/documents/remoterviewing/hearing/hearing1.htm>>

<sup>141</sup> Eringer, Robert. "Secret Agent Man." *Rolling Stone*, 1985; p. 13,18

<sup>142</sup> "Project MKULTRA, The CIA's Program of Research in Behavioral Modification" Joint Hearing before the Select Committee on Intelligence and the Subcommittee on Health and Scientific Research of the Committee on Human Resources, United States Senate. Ninety-fifth Congress, First Session. 3 August 1977. Appendix A; p.386

<sup>143</sup> Valley, Colonel Paul E. and Acquino, Michael A. *From PSYOP to Mindwar: The Psychology of Victory*. Headquarters 7<sup>th</sup> Psychological Operations Group. United States Army Reserve, Presidio of San Francisco, CA 1980. pp.9-10

<sup>144</sup> Victorian, Dr. Armen. "Mind Controllers." <[http://www.wanttoknow.info/mindcontrollers10pg#\\_ednref7](http://www.wanttoknow.info/mindcontrollers10pg#_ednref7)>

<sup>145</sup> Cameron, Ewen Dr. Served on WW2 Nuremberg Tribunal hearing cases against Nazi doctors, ironically operated MKULTRA experiments in Canada's McGill University in the Allen Memorial Institute.

<sup>146</sup> DOD Reissues Report on Khamisiyah Demolitions. U.S. Dept. of Defense. 5 Dec. 2000. 13 Sept. 2005.

<[http://www.defenselink.mil/releases/2000/b12052000\\_bt721-00.html](http://www.defenselink.mil/releases/2000/b12052000_bt721-00.html)>

<sup>147</sup> Interview with Dr. Sanford Leffingwell, Center for Disease Control on September 3, 1993. Dr. Leffingwell advised that Soviet Chemical Warfare Doctrine recommends the use of mixed agents in chemical warfare attacks (using several canisters of agents); Anthony H. Cordesman, *After the Storm: The Changing Military Balance in the Middle East* (Boulder and San Francisco: Westview Press, 1993), 499, 547; *Jane's Defence Weekly* (January 9, 1988); *Jane's Defense Weekly* (January 28, 1989); Task Force on Terrorism and Unconventional Warfare, "Chemical Weapons In The Third World," 2; "Iraq's Expanding Chemical Arsenal," House Republican Research Committee, U.S. House of Representatives (May 29, 1990); p.10

The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 98

<sup>148</sup> Dr. Theodore M. Proxiv, Deputy Asst. to the Secretary of Defense for Chemical and Biological Weapons, U.S. Dept of Defense testimony before the Senate Hearing Report 103-900 "United States Dual-Use Exports to Iraq and their Impact on the Health of the Persian Gulf War Veterans." Hearing before the Committee on Banking, Housing, and Urban Affairs, United States Senate. 25 May 1994; p.39

<sup>149</sup> *Ibid*, p.3

<sup>150</sup> Jones, Alex "Ex-DAFB commander says troops used as guinea pigs." *The Delaware News Journal*. 10 Oct. 2004 cached at <[http://www.prisonplanet.com/Pages/Oct%2004/101004\\_troops.html](http://www.prisonplanet.com/Pages/Oct%2004/101004_troops.html)>

Reid, Tim. "The needle and the damage done." *The London Times* 27 Nov. 2002. cached online at

<[http://www.prisonplanet.com/news\\_alert\\_112702\\_depoulation1.html](http://www.prisonplanet.com/news_alert_112702_depoulation1.html)>

- <sup>151</sup> Executive Order 13139: Improving Health Protection of Military Personnel Participating in Particular Military Operations. §3(b). In accordance with 10 U.S.C. 1107(f), the President may waive the informed consent requirement for the administration of an investigational drug to a member of the Armed Forces in connection with the member's participation in a particular military operation.
- <sup>152</sup> Campaign Against Depleted Uranium. 26 Aug. 2005 <<http://www.cadu.org.uk/intro.htm>>
- <sup>153</sup> Groves Memorandum, dated 30 Oct 1943 to Brigadier General L.R. Groves, from Drs. Conant, Comptom, and Urey. Declassified 5 June 1974 <<http://www.mindfully.org/Nucs/Groves-Memo-Manhattan30oct43a.htm>>
- <sup>154</sup> Syzmanski, Greg. "Former Head Of Pentagon's Depleted Uranium Project Says Thousands Of Troops Are Sick And Dying From Illegal DU Use And Military's Failure To Admit Responsibility." *Arctic Beacon* 20 Aug. 2005 <<http://www.arcticbeacon.com/articles/article/1518131/31934.htm>>
- <sup>155</sup> Chronic Fatigue Syndrome-Gulf War <<http://www.cfs-news.org/gulfwar.htm>>
- <sup>156</sup> Nichols, Bob. "Depleted Uranium Turns into Poison Gas." 27 May 2005. 26 Aug 2005 <<http://globalresearch.ca/articles/NIC505A.html>>  
Anderson, Kelly. "Depleted Uranium Use in Iraq." 2003. 26 Aug. 2005. <<http://www.uwec.edu/grossmzc/anderkel.html>>  
Depleted Uranium Education Project 11 Aug. 2005. 26 <<http://www.iacenter.org/depleted/du.htm>>  
*American Journal of Public Health*, 8/2005 <[http://www.nlm.nih.gov/medlineplus/news/fullstory\\_25957.html](http://www.nlm.nih.gov/medlineplus/news/fullstory_25957.html)>  
Bertelli, Rosalie, Dr. Ph.D., G.M.S.H. "Gulf War Veterans and Depleted Uranium" Prepared for Hague Peace Conference. May 1999. 26 Aug. 2005 <[http://www.ccnr.org/du\\_hague.html](http://www.ccnr.org/du_hague.html)>  
Dr. James Howenstine, MD "Depleted Uranium, Anthrax Vaccine and the Gulf War Syndrome, 14 Aug. 2005. 26 Aug. 2005 <<http://www.newswithviews.com/Howenstine/james29.htm>>
- <sup>157</sup> "Extreme Birth Deformities." <<http://www.web-light.nl/VISIE/extremedeformities.html>>
- <sup>158</sup> Moret, Leuren. Quoted in Depleted Uranium Documentary, *Blowing in the Wind*. 2005 <<http://www.bsharp.net.au/htm/the-film.htm>>
- <sup>159</sup> Fahey, Dan. "Science or Science Fiction, Facts, Myths and Propaganda In the Debate over Depleted Uranium Weapons." 12 Mar. 2003 <<http://www.vsaf.org/dumyths.pdf>>
- <sup>160</sup> Mellor, Clare. "Catastrophe: Ill Gulf Vets Contaminated Partners With DU," *The Halifax Herald Limited*, 2-09-01
- <sup>161</sup> *BBC News*, "Troops Not Told about Uranium Risks", 7 Feb. 2001 <[http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/uk\\_politics/1159218.stm](http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/uk_politics/1159218.stm)>
- <sup>162</sup> Flounders, Sara. *Salmon Valley Observer*, "Has Depleted Uranium Turned Iraqi Cities into Radioactive Danger Area for both Occupation Troop and Iraqi's?" 2 Sept. 2003. 16 Aug. 2005 <[http://www.veteransforpeace.org/Has\\_depleted\\_Uranium\\_081803.htm](http://www.veteransforpeace.org/Has_depleted_Uranium_081803.htm)>
- <sup>163</sup> <http://www.beyondtreason.com>
- <sup>164</sup> Depleted Uranium Education Project. <<http://www.iacenter.org/depleted/du.htm>>
- <sup>165</sup> Peterson, Scott. "Radiation is 1,000 Times the Normal Levels Where US Troops Used Depleted Uranium Shells in Baghdad," 16 May 2003. 26 Aug 2005 <<http://www.democracynow.org/article.pl?sid=03/05/16/160254&tid=6>> Peterson, Scott. *Christian Science Monitor*, "Remains of toxic bullets litter Iraq," 5/13/2003 <<http://www.csmonitor.com/2003/0515/p01s02-woiq.html>>
- <sup>166</sup> Rokke, Doug. Quoted in the Depleted Uranium documentary *Blowing in the Wind*, 2005. 2 Nov. 2005. <<http://www.bsharp.net.au/htm/the-film.htm>>  
*The Big Lie: 9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder 99*
- <sup>167</sup> Gould, Mark and Ungeod-Thomas, Jon. "UK radiation jump blamed on Iraq shells." *The Sunday Times - Britain*. 19 Feb. 2006.
- <sup>168</sup> Dalton, Jack. "The Bush/Cheney and V.A.'s War Against Veterans." Project for the Old American Century. n.d. <[http://www.oldamericancentury.org/dalt\\_1078.htm](http://www.oldamericancentury.org/dalt_1078.htm)>
- <sup>169</sup> Garvey, Kevin. "State Secret: Thousands Secretly Sterilized." ABC News 15 May 2005. 26 Aug. 2005 <<http://abcnews.go.com/WNT/Health/story?id=708780>>

“Virginia governor apologizes for eugenics law.” *The Associated Press* 2 May 2002. 26 Aug. 2005  
<<http://www.usatoday.com/news/nation/2002/05/02/virginia-eugenics.htm>>

<sup>170</sup> Higgs, Roger. Book review of Pernick, MS *The Black Stork Eugenics and the Death of ‘Defective’ Babies in American Medicine and Motion Pictures since 1915*. Oxford University Press, 1996. appearing in *Family Practice*, Vol. 17, No. 5 2000 <<http://fampra.oxfordjournals.org/cgi/reprint/17/5/449>>

<sup>171</sup> Piotrowski, Christa. “Dark Chapter of American History: U.S. Court Battle Over Forced Sterilization.” *Neue Züricher Zeitung* (Switzerland). 21 July 2000. cached online at:  
<<http://www.commondreams.org/views/072100-106.htm>>

Selden, Steve. “Eugenics Popularization.” Eugenics Archive.org  
<<http://www.eugenicsarchive.org/html/eugenics/essay6text.html>>

<sup>172</sup> Black, Edwin. “We Must Keep Eugenics Away From Genetics.” *Newsday.com* 15 Oct. 2003 cached online at: <<http://www.waragainsttheweak.com/offSiteArchive/www.newsday.com/>>

<sup>173</sup> “Chapter 12: Funding the Eugenics Movement.” <<http://www.eugenics-watch.com/roots/chap12.html>>  
See also Black, Edwin. *War Against the Weak. Eugenics and America’s Campaign to Create a Master Race*.” Four Walls Eight Windows, New York, NY 2003

<sup>174</sup> Seldon, Steve. op cit.

<sup>175</sup> Supreme Court Justice Oliver Wendell Holmes Jr., from *Buck v. Bell*, 1927 quoted in Elbeling, Richard M. “Book Review: *The Nazi Connection: Eugenics, American Racism, and German National Socialism* by Stefan Kühl.” The Future of Freedom Foundation. Aug 1994. <<http://www.fff.org/freedom/0894g.asp>>

<sup>176</sup> Planned Parenthood of Northeast Pennsylvania, About Us: <<http://www.ppnep.org/sanger.htm>>

<sup>177</sup> Richmond, Mike. “Margaret Sanger, Sterilization, and the Swastika.” The Ethical Spectacle.  
<<http://www.spectacle.org/997/richmond.html>>

Reed, Miriam. “Do Liberals Owe An Apology to the Victims of Sterilization? The Case of Margaret Sanger.” History News Network. 9 Jan. 2003 <<http://hnn.us/articles/1662.html>>

<sup>178</sup> Sangar, Margaret. “A Plan for Peace.” Address before the New History Society, January 17<sup>th</sup>, New York City, 1932 <<http://www.spectacle.org/997/richmond.html>>

<sup>179</sup> Richmond, Mike. “Margaret Sanger’s Eugenics.” Life Advocate. Jan./Feb. 1998  
<[http://www.lifeadvocate.org/1\\_98/feature.htm](http://www.lifeadvocate.org/1_98/feature.htm)>

<sup>180</sup> Sanger, Margaret. “The Children’s Era.” Speech delivered in New York, NY March 1925.  
<[http://www.edchange.org/multicultural/speeches/margaret\\_sanger\\_children.html](http://www.edchange.org/multicultural/speeches/margaret_sanger_children.html)>

<sup>181</sup> Sychev, Vasili. “The Mark of Doom.” Gateway 2 Russia.com 2 March 2004.  
<[http://www.gateway2russia.com/st/art\\_217290.php](http://www.gateway2russia.com/st/art_217290.php)>

<sup>182</sup> The Project for the New American Century. “Rebuilding America’s Defenses.” p. 60

Anbarasan, Ethirajan. “Genetic Weapons: a 21<sup>st</sup> century nightmare?” UNESCO Courier, March 1999.  
<[http://www.unesco.org/courier/1999\\_03/uk/ethique/txt1.htm](http://www.unesco.org/courier/1999_03/uk/ethique/txt1.htm)>

Weber, Mark. “Israel is Developing ‘Ethnic Bomb’ for Growing Biological Weapons Arsenal.” *Journal of Historical Review*. Nov-Dec. 1998, pgs 24-25. <[http://www.ihr.org/jhr/v17/v17n6p24\\_Weber.html](http://www.ihr.org/jhr/v17/v17n6p24_Weber.html)>

Uzi Mahnaimi and Marie Colvin. “Israel Planning ‘Ethnic Bomb’ as Saddam Caves In.” *The London Times*. 15 Nov. 1998

<sup>183</sup> Eilperin, Juliet. “EPA seeks to OK pesticide tests on humans.” *The Washington Post*, 29 June 2005. 26 Aug. 2005  
<[http://www.boston.com/news/nation/washington/articles/2005/06/29/epa\\_seeks\\_to\\_ok\\_pesticide\\_tests\\_on\\_humans/](http://www.boston.com/news/nation/washington/articles/2005/06/29/epa_seeks_to_ok_pesticide_tests_on_humans/)>

The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government’s Complicity in Mass Murder* 100

<sup>184</sup> Schneider, Andrew. “Further evidence of Human disregard: Testing Pesticides on Children.” *The Baltimore Sun*. 14 Sept. 2005 <<http://www.baltimoresun.com/news/bal-te.testing14sep14.1.795566.story?ctrack=1&cset=true>>

<sup>185</sup> Senator Barbara Boxer (D-CA) op. cit

<sup>186</sup> Allen, Scott. “Radiation Used on Retarded: Human Radiation Experiments at Fernald School.” *The Boston Globe*. 26 Dec. 1993. pp. 1, 45

<sup>187</sup> Chapter 7: The Studies at the Fernald School Dept. of Energy Openness: Human Radiation Experiments.  
<[http://www.eh.doe.gov/ohre/roadmap/achre/chap7\\_5.html](http://www.eh.doe.gov/ohre/roadmap/achre/chap7_5.html)>

<sup>188</sup> Moreno, Jonathan D. "Undue Risk: Secret State Experiments on Humans." *The New York Times*. <<http://www.nytimes.com/books/first/m/moreno-risk.html>>

<sup>189</sup> Marsden, Serena and Melander, Melissa. "Historical Cases of Unethical Research." University of North Dakota. <<http://www.und.edu/instruct/wstevens/PROPOSALCLASS/MARSDEN&MELANDER2.htm>>

<sup>190</sup> "Guinea Pig Kids." Doran, Jamie. BBC Two (UK). 30 Nov. 2004

<sup>191</sup> Burcher, Sam. "Guinea Pig Kids in AIDS Drug Trials." *Institute of Science in Society*. 30 June 2005. 19 Sept. 2005. <<http://www.i-sis.org.uk/GPKADT.php>>

<sup>192</sup> *Ibid.*

<sup>193</sup> Barnett, Antony. "UK firm tried HIV drug on orphans." *The Guardian Unlimited*. 4 April 2004. 19 Sept. 2005 <<http://www.guardian.co.uk/aids/story/0,7369,1185358,00.html>>

Doran, Jamie "New York's HIV experiment." BBC News, UK Edition. 30 Nov. 2004. 19 Sept. 2005 <[http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/programmes/this\\_world/4038375.stm](http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/programmes/this_world/4038375.stm)>

<sup>194</sup> Barnett, Antony. "UK firm tried HIV drug on orphans." *The Guardian Unlimited*. 4 April 2004. 19 Sept. 2005 <<http://www.guardian.co.uk/aids/story/0,7369,1185358,00.html>>

Doran, Jamie "New York's HIV experiment." BBC News, UK Edition. 30 Nov. 2004. 19 Sept. 2005 <[http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/programmes/this\\_world/4038375.stm](http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/programmes/this_world/4038375.stm)>

<sup>195</sup> *Annie*, 1982. <<http://www.imdb.com/title/tt0083564/>>

<sup>196</sup> Dr. Stanley Milgram's experiments in human response to authority in the 1960's-70's offer as much insight today as when they were originally conducted. The experiments are best known as a series of tests performed through Yale University, where a subject was told to administer an increasingly high level of electrical shock to a victim (an actor) attempting to learn a series of word relationships. The experiments were all variations on a theme: a unknowing participant (the subject-teacher) was brought to believe that s/he was participating in a learning study. The other two main participants were a man who posed as the student (the learner) and one who posed as the principal investigator (the authority figure). The subject-teacher was told that the learning would occur in this way: the student would be hooked up to an electric shock generator while the teacher would read a set of word pairs, which the student would repeat back. When the student missed one of the word pairs, he would be shocked by the "teacher" in increasingly higher shocks (the shocks increased in 15 volt increments), up to 450 volts (which was marked, along with the 435 volt mark, with XXX). Drawing the subjects for his experiment from a varied cross-section of contemporary American society, they were men, women, college educated or high school graduates, white and blue collar workers from every possible background. Milgram shows what "normal" people are capable of doing when they can justify their actions or deny responsibility. The frightening results showed the majority of subjects, at the bequest of the authority involved, applied the maximum voltage despite the begging and pleading of the victim to stop the test (the victim being an actor pretending to be shocked). Most subjects shocked the actor past maximum voltage, to lethal doses; they "killed" the actor, or would have killed if the experiment was "real." With the exception of one single person, all the subjects obeyed each and every order issued by the authority figure no matter how brutal, many explaining that in real life they would never be able to do what they were in point of fact in the middle of doing. The one person who refused to participate did so because of what he had observed in Nazi Germany. That so many people willingly and in some cases eagerly inflicted nothing less than torture on others is unsettling, to be sure. More unsettling still is that the person who refused did so on the basis of acquired, as opposed to innate, values.

Milgram, Stanley. *Obedience to Authority: An Experimental View*. New York, NY: Harper & Row Publishers, Inc. 1974

The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 101

<sup>197</sup> Niccolò Machiavelli, *The Prince*, the "end justifies the means" It should be noted however, that this quote is actually an incorrect translation of *The Prince*. The passage in question is more accurately translated as "In the actions of all men, and especially of princes who are not subject to a court of appeal, we must always look to the end. Let a prince, therefore, win victories and uphold his state; his methods will always be considered worthy, and everyone will praise them, because the masses are always impressed by the superficial appearance of things, and by the outcome of an enterprise.

See also, Ludlow, Lawrence M. "Machiavelli and U.S. Politics." *LewRockwell.com*. 27 Aug. 2005. <<http://www.lewrockwell.com/orig5/ludlow3.html>>

<sup>198</sup> Bryson, Chris and Griffiths, Joel. "Fluoride, Teeth, and the Atomic Bomb." Originally commissioned by the *Christian Science Monitor* in 1997, unpublished. Published in *Waste Not* #414 Sept. 1997 <<http://www.fluoridealert.org/wastenot414.htm>>

<sup>199</sup> “New Study Suggests Artificial Sweetener Causes Cancer in Rats at Levels Currently Approved for Humans.” *Environmental Health Perspectives*. 17 Nov. 2005  
 <<http://ehp.niehs.nih.gov/press/111605.html>> *Environmental Health Perspectives (EHP)* is a monthly journal of peer-reviewed research and news on the impact of the environment on human health. *EHP* is published by the National Institute of Environmental Health Sciences.  
 Lawrence, Felicity. “Sweeter manufacturer disputes validity of new health research.” *Guardian Unlimited*. 30 Sept. 2005 <<http://www.guardian.co.uk/food/Story/0%2C2763%2C1581639%2C00.html?gusrc=rss>>  
 Lydon, Christine, MD. “Evils Lurking in Aspartame Consumption?” *Oxygen Magazine*. 3 Oct. 2005. cached online at: <<http://www.rense.com/general67/lurk.htm>>  
 Martini, Betty, Dr. “Two New Studies on Aspartame and Diet Drinks Confirm Source of Obesity, Cancer/Malignant Brain Tumor Epidemics. Neurosurgeon Says Ban Toxin from Schools.” *World Natural Health Organization*. 18 July 2005. <[http://www.wnho.net/new\\_aspartame\\_studies.htm](http://www.wnho.net/new_aspartame_studies.htm)>  
 “NM Takes Steps to Ban Aspartame in Schools.” *Rense.com* 14 Nov. 2005  
 <<http://www.rense.com/general68/nm.htm>>  
 Thomas, Pat. “Aspartame – The Shocking Story of the World’s Bestselling Sweetener.” *The Ecologist*. 26 Sept. 2005 <[http://www.wnho.net/the\\_ecologist\\_aspartame\\_report.htm](http://www.wnho.net/the_ecologist_aspartame_report.htm)>  
 “New Mexico Sets Hearing to Ban Aspartame.” *The Idaho Observer*. 14 Oct. 2005. cached online at: <<http://proliberty.com/observer/20051002.htm>>  
 Martini, Betty Dr. D.Hum. “Aspartame Makers in a Tizzy.” 30 Oct. 2005  
 <<http://www.rense.com/general68/tiz.htm>>

<sup>200</sup> Lean, Geoffrey, Environmental Editor. “Rats fed GM corn due for sale in Britain developed abnormalities in blood and kidneys.” *The Independent (UK)* 22 May 2005.

<[http://news.independent.co.uk/world/science\\_technology/story.jsp?story=640430](http://news.independent.co.uk/world/science_technology/story.jsp?story=640430)>

---“GM: New study shows unborn babies could be harmed.” *The Independent Online Edition*. 8 Jan. 2006

<<http://news.independent.co.uk/environment/article337253.ece>>

“Monsanto’s GE Corn Experiments on Rats Continue to Generate Global Controversy.” *Organic Consumers Union.com* 2 June 2005. 19 Sept. 2005 <<http://www.organicconsumers.com/monsanto/rats060205.cfm>>

<sup>201</sup> Huxley, Aldous. “The Ultimate Revolution.” Speech delivered at Univ. of California-Berkeley, 20 March 1962.

The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government’s Complicity in Mass Murder* 102

### Danger Approaches

At what point shall we expect the approach of danger? By what means shall we fortify against it? Shall we expect some transatlantic military giant, to step over the ocean, and crush us at a blow? Never! -- All the armies of Europe, Asia and Africa combined, with all the treasure of the earth (our own excepted) in their military chest; with a Bonaparte for a commander, could not by force, take a drink from the Ohio, or make a track on the Blue Ridge, in a trial of a Thousand years. At what point, then, is the approach of danger to be expected? I answer, if it ever reach us, it must spring up amongst us. It cannot come from abroad. If destruction be our lot, we must ourselves be its author and finisher. As a nation of freemen, we must live through all time, or die by suicide.

~ Abraham Lincoln, 1818 Address before  
the Lyceum of Springfield, Illinois

The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government’s Complicity in Mass Murder* 103

## Chapter 3: Planning State-Sponsored Terror

All truth passes through three stages. First, it is ridiculed. Second, it is violently opposed.

Third, it is accepted as being self-evident. ~ Arthur Schopenhauer

Maybe there’s another CIA, inside the CIA. ~ Condor, *Three Days of the Condor*

There are no innocent civilians, so it doesn't bother me so much to be killing innocent bystanders. ~ General Curtis E. LeMay

### Operation Northwoods – The 9/11 Playbook.

In 1962, just prior to the Cuban Missile Crisis and with Cold War tensions between the U.S. and the Soviet Union heightening, the US military, with the authorization of the Joint Chiefs of Staff (JCS), and under the command of Army General Lyman L. Lemnitzer, insanely devised Top Secret, special handling plans to bring the U.S. into war

with Cuba, code named Operation Northwoods.<sup>1</sup> The United States government actually devised the plans, and **CONSPIRED** to justify attacking and killing its own assets and citizens to drag us into a falsely blamed war with Cuba. Does this method look and sound familiar to you yet? Among the evil laundry list of mechanisms to trigger the desired conflict were plans to:

1. Stage terror attacks in major US cities such as Washington, D.C., and Miami.
2. Perform assassinations of Cuban émigrés,
3. Sabotage, sink refugee ships,
4. Stage hijackings and/or aircraft destruction through remote detonation or shoot-downs.
5. Blowup remote controlled airliners packed with U.S. citizens.
6. stage attacks upon U.S. military assets like the sinking a of US warship in port, bragging how it would be similar to what was done to the battleship Maine in Havana Harbor before the Spanish American War.

#### **JCS Army General Lyman Lemnitzer**

The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 104

7. To make use of a possible disaster with Mercury Astronaut John Glenn's orbital mission launch by faking or manufacturing the necessary evidence to implicate Cuba and Fidel Castro.
8. Publish lists of fatalities in national newspapers to spark a wave of public indignation and anger.

These combinations of triggers were to be used all to trick the US public into vengefully fury to demand a war with Cuba and also confirm to the American public the malevolency of Communism. Do you see a pattern, a government *modus operandi* yet? Connect the dots for yourself. Operation Northwoods is literally the playbook for 9/11.

This strategy is another classic example of the Hegelian Dialectic, problem-reaction-solution being attempted to bring the U.S. into military conflict and to deceive the American public into supporting a war they previously no interest for. Fortunately for the American people President Kennedy quashed this heinous plan and retired the General shortly afterwards. One year later, Kennedy was dead from a frontal head shot of an assassin's[s] 'Magic Bullet' at Dealey Plaza. This plan speaks volumes about the criminal and utterly diabolical mindset that certain cadres of military leadership were already planning events in those Dr. Strangelove terms and was able to advance them all the way to the level of the Secretary of Defense, Robert S. McNamara. It also uniquely foreshadows the tragic events of 9/11 that go beyond just a haunting ring of coincidence.

President Kennedy made a veiled reference in a speech just after the Cuban Missile Crisis at American University of his concern that there was a group with a "collective death wish for the world."<sup>2</sup> James Bamford, a highly respected investigative historian, and also a former producer and reporter for ABC News, disclosed the long-lost documents of Operation Northwoods in his book *Body of Secrets: Anatomy of the Ultra-Secret National Security Agency*, also spoke in an interview that there was a worry that the highest echelons of military leadership had lost their collective minds,

The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 105

The Joint Chiefs of Staff drew up and approved plans for what may be the most corrupt plan ever created by the U.S. government. Although no one in Congress could have known at the time, Lemnitzer and the Joint Chiefs had quietly slipped over the edge. There really was a worry at the time about the military going off crazy and they did, but they never succeeded, but it wasn't for lack of trying.<sup>3</sup>

#### **Operation Gladio and P2OG: False Flag Terrorism.**

Operation Gladio was the decades long terror campaign orchestrated by the CIA, British MI6 Intelligence, and other NATO forces, and was later reorganized as P2OG, which is

the acronym for Proactive, Preemptive Operations Group.<sup>4</sup> Many operations were conducted that targeted innocent women and children civilians to raise public furor over the falsely blamed parties and to demonize the designated enemies. Many of the original Gladio operatives were former German Nazi troops and officers.<sup>5</sup> These small-unit military cells moved beyond just the planning or training stages of false flag black operations, as seen in Operation Northwoods, but were actually implemented by so-called "Left Behind"<sup>6</sup> forces to stage assassinations, electoral sabotage, political repression, and bombing terror-attacks located in France, West Germany, Italy,<sup>7</sup> Belgium, Spain, and across Eastern Europe.<sup>8</sup>

These types of false-flag terror attacks by allied forces have already been uncovered, but remain unreported by the mainstream media. In September 2005, two British SAS special force soldiers were captured by Iraqi police with Arab disguises, heavily armed, possessing explosives, and in a covert action after driving at and shooting at allied Iraqi police.<sup>9</sup> The situation became so intense that British Army tanks and armored vehicles were called in to rescue the pair from further interrogation by demolishing the police station that the pair were held in, and then they too came under attack from local enraged citizens, managing to disable on armored personnel carrier. The British government, in an act of admission, has apologized for the incident and is making reparations to the Basra local government and citizens.<sup>10</sup> In October 2005, it was reported that two American's, in Arab dress in Iraq were arrested after apparently attempted \_\_\_\_\_ to \_\_\_\_\_ set

*The Big Lie: 9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 106

off a car bomb in a residential area of Baghdad.<sup>11</sup> These are classic examples of false-flag P2OG operations.

The U.S. Army field manual FM-3031B<sup>12</sup> details methods for conducting a terror campaign in states that do not respond to possible "communist subversion." The P2OG agitation and provocateur teams are sent in to stir up the hornets nest, create anger and violent reactions among local populations. They intentionally provoke with acts of violence designed to encourage the terrorist/insurgent cells into committing to a responding attack. Then, when the populations react, the governments that sent the P2OG can point to them and label them terrorists and take even harsher and repressive public actions against them. Researcher Chris Floyd speaks on P2OG:

"Let's say this plainly, clearly and soberly, so that no one can mistake the intention of Rumsfeld's plan - the United States government is planning to use 'cover and deception' and secret military operations to provoke murderous terrorist attacks on innocent people. Let's say it again: Donald Rumsfeld, Dick Cheney, George W. Bush, and the other members of the unelected regime in Washington plan to deliberately foment the murder of innocent people - your family, your friends, your lovers, you - in order to further their geopolitical ambitions. They will plot 'imaginary terror attacks' on the U.S. and then thwart them, "...reassuring you that they will protect you by taking your rights away."<sup>13</sup>

Former Gladio operative, Vincenzo Vinciguerra, gave the following sworn testimony at trial regarding the Gladio methods of persuasion:

You had to attack civilians, the people, women, children, innocent people, unknown people far removed from any political game. The reason was quite simple: to force ... the public to turn to the state to ask for greater security.<sup>14</sup>

In May of 2002, a U.S. Army soldier from nearby Ft. Stewart, was caught and arrested speeding away by an attentive local officer after placing explosives underneath a Jacksonville, FL power line cable near a power station.<sup>15</sup> The culprit, Army Specialist Derek Peterson, was arrested with possession of gear typical for a covert operation: black camouflage \_\_\_\_\_ clothing, \_\_\_\_\_ protective \_\_\_\_\_ elbow \_\_\_\_\_ and

The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 107

kneepads, and heavy armed for an alleged “recon drill.” If this was a lone right-wing nut, a Timothy McVeigh-type bomber, engaging in home-grown terror, he would have been dragged before the courts openly and publicly displayed to the nation, and tried. Instead, he has had secret, closed hearings and has remained off the attention of the media – and hidden from the public. Why? Unless he was actually acting under orders to create false-flag terror attacks to cast blame upon middle-eastern scapegoats, ala an Operation Northwood’s scenario. Compare the treatment he received after being caught planting explosives with that of Jose Padilla.

Luke Skywalker: It looks like the Sandpeople did this alright. Look there's gaffe sticks, Bantha tracks. It's just that I've never heard of them hitting anything this big before.

Obi Wan Kenobi: They didn't. But we are meant to think they did. These tracks are side by side, Sandpeople always ride single file, to hide their numbers...And these blast points, too accurate for Sandpeople. Only Imperial Stormtroopers are so precise.

### **Neoconservative Empire-Building Motives - Premeditation.**

The Project for a New American Century,<sup>16</sup> a Neoconservative think tank, prepared a policy document – a blue-print for a bloody *Pax Americana* - that outlined the desire for the U.S. to exploit its sole super-power status and to secure oil and mineral resources in the Middle East and Central Asia while denying opposing or rising world powers the ability to interfere. The Neocons

The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 108

knew however, that this new set of aggressive goals would be a hard sell to the American people. They specifically foresaw, and addressed a need for, a new Pearl Harbor to create a desire in the public and the Congress as a focusing event to justify a massive increase in the defense budget and a foreign policy agenda to establish control in the Middle East:

A transformation strategy that solely pursued capabilities for projecting force from the United States, for example, and sacrificed forward basing and presence, would be at odds with larger American policy goals and would trouble American allies. Further, the process of transformation, even if it brings revolutionary change, is likely to be a long one, absent some catastrophic and catalyzing event – *like a new Pearl Harbor*.<sup>17</sup> [My emphasis]

This kind of language is reminiscent of the Nazi World View Warfare, termed *Weltanschauungskrieg* propaganda.<sup>18</sup> This provocative statement by the architects of the Neocons didn’t even raise the eyebrows of the 9/11 Commission, or any other official government investigator in the FBI or the CIA. Others closely

affiliated with the PNAC made statements that the 9/11 attacks created “opportunities” for the U.S. Former Senator Gary Hart, (D-CO) a co-chairman on the Council on Foreign Relations stated just after the attacks: “There is a chance for the President of the United States to use the disaster...to carry out what his father - a phrase his father used I think only once, and it hasn't been used since – and that is a New World Order.” Another leader, former Prime Minister of Israel, Benjamin Netanyahu claimed a benefit from the attacks when he was asked what the 9/11 attacks meant for US/Israeli relations. Netanyahu replied: "It's very good." Then Netanyahu added: "Well, not very good, but it will generate immediate sympathy."<sup>19</sup> These people were actually seeing a “silver lining” in the deaths of 3000 people and the massive destruction.

Zbigniew Brzezinski, (former National Security Advisor to President Carter and also a Council of Foreign Relations member) in an amazing feat of prophesy also wrote in his book, *The Grand Chessboard* that only another Pearl Harbor could con the U.S. public into accepting an invasion of Central Asia:

The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 109

The attitude of the American public toward the external projection of American power has been much more ambivalent. The public supported America's engagement in World War II largely because of the shock effect of the Japanese attack on Pearl Harbor...as America becomes an increasingly multicultural society, it may find it more difficult to fashion a consensus on foreign policy issues, except in the circumstances of a truly massive and widely perceived direct external threat. Such a consensus generally existed during World War II and even during the Cold War...In the absence of a comparable external challenge, American society may find it much more difficult to reach agreement regarding foreign policies that cannot be directly related to central beliefs and widely shared cultural-ethnic sympathies and that still require an enduring and some times costly imperial engagement.<sup>20</sup>

Brzezinski briefly exhibits a buried contempt for the American system of government when he also writes that “The pursuit of power and especially the economic costs and human sacrifice that the exercise of such power often requires are not generally congenial to democratic instincts...Democracy is inimical to imperial mobilization.”<sup>21</sup> To pursue this course of establishing an American empire, he suggests the masses of “unwashed” people be controlled so that they, WE, are unable to prevent their plans. He says in total derision and in the condescending language of the elitist hubris and philosophy of self-perceived superiority to the common person: “To put it in a terminology that hearkens back to the more brutal age of ancient empires, the three grand imperatives of imperial geostrategy are to prevent collusion and maintain security dependence among the vassals, to keep tributaries pliant and protected, and to keep the barbarians from coming together.”

That kind of demeaning language “tributaries, vassals, and barbarians,” and attitude very clearly establishes a psychological mindset and gives clues to motive, at the least a strong and highly suspicious desire by the Neocon’s for a Pearl Harbor-type event. They were frothing at the mouth, chomping on the bit for something like this to happen. In the application of the basic investigatory

*The Big Lie: 9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 110

principles of *cui bono* to the 9/11 attacks, this kind of almost wishful language should be given very strong scrutiny.

Let’s apply this to different hypothetical scenario removed from the emotional imagery of the attacks of 9/11. The statements by the main think tank for the Neo-Conservative agenda is akin to someone taking out a large multi-million dollar insurance policy on their spouse and then making an announcement in the local newspaper that they wished their spouse were dead or were dead so they could remarry or so they could collect on the policy. Then, just a year later, and with amazing coincidence, convenience, and timing, the insured person on whom the policy was created for dies in a suspicious looking car accident with the bonus of a double indemnity benefit payoff to the beneficiary, who stands back and claims both incompetence and ignorance at how anyone could have foreseen the insured’s death, and the police and insurance companies neglect to conduct a thorough and complete investigation. The PNAC document calling for a helpful Pearl Harbor and Brzezinski’s writings for control of Middle East oil resources have the DNA and fingerprints of 9/11 all over them. Who benefits? Who profits?

The Neoconservatives warhawks, disciples and devotees to the Machiavellian University of Chicago political thinker Leo Strauss, include among their influential and current government and media members: Dick Cheney – Vice President, Donald Rumsfeld – Secretary of Defense, Jeanne Kirkpatrick, Paul Wolfowitz – Deputy Secretary of Defense, Jeb Bush – Governor of Florida, Steve Forbes, Elliot Abrams – Special Asst. to the

President, Richard Armitage – Deputy Secretary of State, Richard Perle – Defense Policy Advisory Board, Michael Chertoff – Dept. of Homeland Security, William Kristol, and John Negroponte – Director of National Intelligence. They certainly got their helpful Pearl Harbor didn't they? Within only one year of formulating and publishing their desires and their plans for Imperial American hegemony, the WTC towers, and the Pentagon were attacked – almost as if on cue.<sup>22</sup>

The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 111

How incredibly fortuitous for the Neocon's that Osama bin Laden provided their needed and much pined for pretext by orchestrating a complex terror operation out of a cave in the Hindu Kush mountains of Afghanistan with a laptop and a satellite phone - or did he? Can you spot the fakery?

That's how we make our money, kind of faking things to convince everyone else it's real. We just did some Nike commercials where half the people are digital. You wouldn't be able to pick them out." ~ Greg Strause, the visual effects supervisor at Pixel Envy, which worked on effects for the film Titanic.

In light of these revelations, it is time to question whether the officially attributed sources of many of the terrorist attacks that were inflicted upon other nation-states of the world, such as the questionable London train system bombings of 7 July 2005, were actually done by those blamed, or were in fact, government state-sponsored terrorism.

### **Deception as a Neocon Maxim.**

Strauss and Deception. – Key Philosophy.

Deception in application.

WMD's

Osama-Saddam linkage.

Osama-9/11 linkage

9/11 and Environmental Impact 9/11 Video confession of fake Osama bin Laden Known and verified images of Osama bin Laden

The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 112

The whole aim of practical politics is to keep the populace alarmed,  
and thus clamorous to be led to safety,  
by menacing it with an endless series of hobgoblins,  
all of them imaginary.

~ H.L. Mencken

The rocket bombs which fell daily on London were probably fired by the government of Oceania itself, 'just to keep the people frightened.'

~ George Orwell, *Nineteen Eighty-Four*

The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 113

Chapter 3 Notes

<sup>1</sup> Operation Northwoods cached online at Prison Planet.com <<http://www.prisonplanet.com/northwoods.pdf>>

<sup>2</sup> President John F. Kennedy 1963 Commencement Speech. 10 June 1963  
<<http://www.american.edu/media/speeches/Kennedy.htm>>

<sup>3</sup> Ruppe, David. "US Military Wanted to Provoke War with Cuba," *ABC News* 1 May 2001. 26 Aug. 2005  
<<http://abcnews.go.com/US/story?id=92662&page=1>>

<sup>4</sup> Proactive Preemptive Operations Group (P2OG). Sourcewatch, project of Center for Media & Democracy.  
<[http://www.sourcewatch.org/index.php?title=Proactive\\_Preemptive\\_Operations\\_Group](http://www.sourcewatch.org/index.php?title=Proactive_Preemptive_Operations_Group)> Hess, Pamela.  
"Panel wants \$7 billion elite counter-terror unit," *United Press International* 26 Nov. 2002. 26 Aug. 2005  
<<http://www.upi.com/view.cfm?StoryID=20020925-041703-4695r>> Floyd, Chris. "Rumsfeld Plan to Provoke Terrorists." <http://www.projectcensored.org/publications/2004/4.html> Floyd, Chris. "Into the Dark: The Pentagon Plan to Provoke Terrorist Attacks," *Counterpunch* 1 Nov. 2002. 26 Aug. 2005  
<<http://www.counterpunch.org/floyd1101.html>>

<sup>5</sup> Lee, Martin A. "The CIA's neo-Nazi's: Strange bedfellows boost extreme right in Germany." *San Francisco Bay Guardian*. 19 March 2001. <<http://www.sfbg.com/reality/20.html>>

- <sup>6</sup> Ganser, Daniele. Center for Security Studies at ETH Zurich, "Secret Warfare: Operation Gladio and NATO's Stay-Behind Armies," and "NATO's Secret Armies: Operation Gladio and Terrorism in Western Europe." <[http://www.isn.ethz.ch/php/documents/collection\\_gladio/synopsis.htm](http://www.isn.ethz.ch/php/documents/collection_gladio/synopsis.htm)>
- <sup>7</sup> Rowse, Arthur E. "Gladio: The Secret U.S. War to Subvert Italian Democracy." Independent Media Center 31 Jan. 2004. 26 Aug. 2005 <<http://italy.indymedia.org/news/2004/01/473314.php?theme=1>> Ganser, Daniele. "NATO's secret armies linked to terrorism." ISN Security Watch 15 Dec. 2004. 26 Aug. 2005 <<http://www.isn.ethz.ch/news/sw/details.cfm?ID=10373>>
- <sup>8</sup> <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Gladio> Floyd, Chris. "Operation Gladio: Attacking Civilians to Justify 'Greater Security.'" Center for Research on Globalization. 20 Feb. 2005. 26 Aug. 2005. <<http://globalresearch.ca/articles/FLO502B.html>> "Operation Gladio." <<http://users.westnet.gr/~cgian/gladio.htm>> Ganser, Daniele. "Terrorism in Western Europe: An Approach to NATO's Secret Stay-Behind Armies." *The Whitehead Journal of Diplomacy and International Relations*, Winter-Spring 2005. 26 Aug. 2005 <[http://www.isn.ethz.ch/php/documents/collection\\_gladio/Terrorism\\_Western\\_Europe.pdf](http://www.isn.ethz.ch/php/documents/collection_gladio/Terrorism_Western_Europe.pdf)> Guyatt, David. "Operation Gladio." 1997. 26 Aug. 2005. <<http://www.copi.com/articles/guyatt/gladio.html>> <<http://www.fas.org/sgp/news/secretcy/2002/10/102802.html>> Arkin, William M. "The Secret War." *The Los Angeles Times*, 27 Oct. 2002 cached at <<http://www.ratical.org/ratville/CAH/SecretWar.html>> Isenberg, David. "P2OG allows Pentagon to fight dirty." *Asia Times Online* 5 Nov. 2002 <[http://atimes.com/atimes/Middle\\_East/DK05Ak02.html](http://atimes.com/atimes/Middle_East/DK05Ak02.html)>
- <sup>9</sup> Watson, Paul Joseph. "British Special Forces Caught Carrying Out Staged Terror in Iraq?" Prison Planet.com 20 Sept. 2005. 16 Oct. 2005. "Iraq probe into soldier incident." BBC News UK Edition. 20 Sept. 2005. 16 Oct. 2005. <[http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/middle\\_east/4264614.stm](http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/middle_east/4264614.stm)>
- <sup>10</sup> Chossudovsky, Michel. "Britain 'apologizes' for terrorist act in Basra." Global Research.ca 15 Oct. 2005 <<http://www.globalresearch.ca/index.php?context=viewArticle&code=20051015&articleId=1094>> Cordon, Gavin. "Britain to pay out over Basra rescue." *Scottsman News.com* 12 Oct. 2005. <http://news.scotsman.com/international.cfm?id=2075412005>
- <sup>11</sup> "Americans disguised in Arab Dress captured in act of setting off a car bomb." Global Research.ca 15 Oct. 2005. <<http://www.globalresearch.ca/index.php?context=viewArticle&code=20051015&articleId=1089>>
- <sup>12</sup> Floyd, Chris. "Global Eye: Sword Play." *The Moscow Times*. 18 Feb. 2005. 26 Aug. 2005. <<http://context.themoscowtimes.com/stories/2005/02/18/120.html>>
- <sup>13</sup> Floyd, Chris. "Into the Dark: The Pentagon Plan to Provoke Terrorist Attacks. Counterpunch.org 1 Nov. 2005. 16 Oct. 2005 <<http://www.counterpunch.org/floyd1101.html>> *The Big Lie: 9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 114
- <sup>14</sup> Floyd, Ibid. Sworn testimony by Gladio agent Vincenzo Vinciguerra.
- <sup>15</sup> Phillips, Noelle. "Fort Stewart soldier jailed in Florida on \$5 million bond." *Savannah Morning News*. 16 May 2002. <<http://www.savannahnow.com/stories/051602/LOCsoldierarrest.shtml>>
- <sup>16</sup> Project for the New American Century. <<http://www.newamericancentury.org>>
- <sup>17</sup> "Rebuilding America's Defenses: Strategy, Forces and Resources for a New Century." PNAC, Sept. 2000. 26 Aug. 2005. <<http://www.newamericancentury.org/RebuildingAmericasDefenses.pdf>> <<http://www.prisonplanet.com/Pages/RebuildingAmericasDefenses.pdf>>
- <sup>18</sup> Simpson, Christopher. "'Worldview Warfare' and the Science of Coercion" excerpts from *The Science of Coercion*, Oxford University Press, 1994 The phrase "psychological warfare" is reported to have first entered English in 1941 as a translated mutation of the Nazi term Weltanschauungskrieg (literally, worldview warfare), meaning the purportedly scientific application of propaganda, terror, and state pressure as a means of securing an ideological victory over one's enemies. <<http://www.globalresearch.ca/articles/SIM311A.html>>
- <sup>19</sup> Bennett, James. A Day of Terror: The Israelis; Spilled Blood Is Seen as Bond That Draws 2 Nations Closer." *New York Times*, 9/12/2001; p.A22 <<http://select.nytimes.com/gst/abstract.html?res=FO0D15F8395CoC718DDDA00894D9404482>>
- <sup>20</sup> Brzezinski, Zbigniew. *The Grand Chessboard: American Primacy and Its Geostrategic Imperatives*, p.211
- <sup>21</sup> *Ibid*, p. 210 and 36

<sup>22</sup> Project for the New American Century. "Rebuilding America's Defenses."

<<http://www.newamericancentury.org/RebuildingAmericasDefenses.pdf>>

Ruppert, Michael C. "How Stupid do they Think We Are?" From the Wilderness 7 Nov. 2001 (Revised 21 Jan. 2002) <<http://www.fromthewilderness.com/free/ww3/zbig.html>>

The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 115

#### The New World Order

The individual is handicapped by coming face-to-face with a conspiracy so monstrous he cannot believe it exists.

~ J. Edgar Hoover, FBI director on the New World Order conspiracy

"Out of these troubled times, a New World Order can emerge under a United Nations that performs as envisioned by its founders."

~ President George H.W. Bush, September 11, 1990 State of the Union

If the American people knew what we have done,

they would string us up from the lamp posts. ~ Former President George H.W. Bush

The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 116

### Chapter 4: Prior Knowledge of Attacks

The CIA is Wall Street. Wall Street is the CIA. ~ Michael Ruppert

#### Unusual Stock Market Trades.

Immediately prior to the attacks of 9/11, there was an unusually heavy spike of 600% of 1575 put options on United Airlines, and 2,258 on United Airlines (compared to normal orders of 390 and 220 respectively), as well as on several stocks of the major insurance and financial tenants, such as Merrill-Lynch and Morgan Stanley in the WTC complex.<sup>1</sup> Put options are highly leveraged bets that predict that the stock of the company will drop in value at a future date, and are considered as very risky. Investors could have made up to thirty times the investment, given the huge drop in values these stocks suffered.<sup>2</sup>

These high volume, put options are statistically too precisely targeted on affected 9/11 businesses to account for random chance and luck. Only insider information can allow for such successful and strategic market bets. In fact, due to their success, the options were never claimed by the investors because they raised so many troubling red flags after the attack. Many of those put options were managed by the Wall Street firm Deutschebank/AB Brown, a firm managed until 1998 by the current Executive Director of the CIA, A.B. "Buzzy" Krongard.<sup>3</sup> Lynne Howard, a spokeswoman for the Chicago Board Options Exchange (CBOE), stated that information about who made the trades was available immediately,

We would have been aware of any unusual activity right away. It would have been triggered by any unusual volume. There is an automated system called 'blue sheeting,' or the CBOE Market Surveillance System, that everyone in the business knows about. It provides information on the trades - the name and even the Social Security number on an account - and these surveillance systems are set up

The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 117

specifically to look into insider trading. The system would look at the volume, and then a real person would take over and review it, going back in time and looking at other unusual activity.<sup>4</sup>

#### Real-Time Monitoring of Financial Markets.

Additionally, these types of unusual stock market transactions are capable of being, and as a matter of procedure are, monitored in real-time by the CIA with a combination of technologies and AI (Artificial Intelligence) wrapped under the umbrella term of PROMIS software. Michael Ruppert, in his best selling book, *Crossing the Rubicon: The Decline of the American Empire at the End of the Age of Oil*, describes some of PROMIS' data tracking and predicting abilities as follows:

PROMIS stands for Prosecutor's Management Information System. The PROMIS-managed data could be anything from financial records of banking institutions to compilations of various records used to track the movement of terrorists. This is but the barest glimpse of what PROMIS can do. Mated with artificial intelligence it is capable of analyzing not only an individual's, but also a community's entire life, in real time. It is also capable of issuing warnings when irregularities appear and of predicting future movements based upon past behavior. PROMIS holds unique abilities to track terrorists. The software has also, according to numerous sources including Hamilton, been modified with artificial intelligence and developed in parallel for the world's banking systems to track money movements, stock trades and other financial dealings. In the financial arena PROMIS is even more formidable. Not only is it capable of predicting movements in financial markets and tracking trades in real time. It has been reported, on a number of occasions, to have been used, via the "back door" to enter secret bank accounts, including accounts in Switzerland and then remove the money in those accounts without being traced.<sup>5</sup>

### **Quashed Financial Investigations.**

These unusual spikes in the stock markets should have immediately set off red flags, heightened the alert status of, and scrambled into action, the intelligence community of this country measurably.<sup>6</sup> Instead, they were ignored, or blocked and with gross negligence. The FBI, CIA, Treasury, Secret Service, and the SEC

*The Big Lie: 9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 118

can easily identify who placed those put options within minutes. Why haven't these powerful and massively resourced agencies released this information? Someone or a group of people with an insider's knowledge of the pending events profited off this tragedy, profited off the blood spilled on the sidewalks of New York, and from the mangled wreckage and bodies of the 3000 victims slaughtered. Why is this unique group of investors being protected and their activities prior to 9/11 covered up? Is it credible that Osama bin Laden and Al Qaeda have the ability to frustrate and quash these investigations here in the U.S. and in other several other nations? Or, is it more likely than not that a group within the U.S. government has incredible power to be able to quash, suppress, block, or stymie these investigations, not only here in the United States, but also in other countries.

There has been no meaningful Congressional inquiry, no media inquiry, no outrage; yet we get three months of Natalie Holloway coverage from Aruba, the Michael Jackson molestation trial, and almost two years worth of the Scott and Laci Peterson missing/murdered mother drama and trial. That is an extraordinary and unprecedented power to conduct a cover-up and by its sheer scope implicates the U.S government. No other known entity has the ability and means to shut down and obfuscate these investigations. Compare this lack of action on the 9/11 stock trades to the enthusiasm by the government for the prosecution and imprisonment that Martha Stewart received for her inside information tip and sale of the stock ImClone Systems to avoid a stock loss of only \$45,673.<sup>7</sup> Where is the justice?

### **Tips to Privileged Individuals and Companies.**

Several unbelievably fortunate individuals and tower tenants received extraordinary and timely warnings prior to 9/11, changed their plans, and survived the attacks.<sup>8</sup> Does Al-Qaeda routinely take the extra time to call these lucky individuals to warn them? Does Al-Qaeda give warning to Israeli interests? If it wasn't Al-Qaeda dishing out the warnings, then who was? Why weren't they

*The Big Lie: 9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 119

sharing that valuable warning with the WTC Towers property management and tenants, government, the media, or more importantly, law enforcement? Why didn't those

warned give notice to others, especially law enforcement, of the possible attacks that they themselves held to be credible enough to act upon? The answer is that of course it wasn't Al-Qaeda that supplied the warnings, but someone or other group that still wanted the buildings attacked and destroyed. Some of the many warnings included the following:

1. Israeli Prime Minister Ariel Sharon was scheduled to give a presentation to Israeli support groups, abruptly cancelled his appearance one day before 9/11.<sup>9</sup>
2. San Francisco Mayor Willie Brown received a low-key warning 8 hours prior to his flight to avoid flights to New York the morning of 9/11.<sup>10</sup>
3. Odigo, a start-up Instant Messaging Company (with close ties to Israel), two hours before the attacks, workers received an anonymous text instant message warning. All company workers in the building were evacuated and survived the attacks and the building collapses.<sup>11</sup> The Tel Aviv offices of Odigo are next door to the Institute for Counter Terrorism.<sup>12</sup>
4. Salmon Rushdie, under constant Scotland Yard protection, was prevented from flying internally in the country beginning Sept. 3, 2001.<sup>13</sup>
5. Zim American Israeli Shipping Co. broke a tenant lease WTC in the days leading up to 9/11 and evacuated their offices on the 16th and 17th floors of the North Tower, owing nearly \$50,000 in penalties to Silverstein Properties, WTC leaseholder.<sup>14</sup>
6. Senior Pentagon officials and generals cancelled travel plans for 9/11 the night before the attacks after receiving a particularly urgent warning.<sup>15</sup>
7. Attorney General John Ashcroft received a FBI "threat assessment" 6 six weeks prior to 9/11 and was advised to travel only by leased private jet for the remainder of his term.<sup>16</sup> Ashcroft also reportedly warned members of Congress not to fly commercial aircraft as early as August 2001, according to a statement made by Senator Hillary Clinton (D-NY) in a C-SPAN interview in 2002.<sup>17</sup>

The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 120

Other areas to complete.

Presidential Daily Briefing Aug. 6, 2001

W199I Order Blocking Investigation(s) of Bin Laden

Phoenix Memo

Minneapolis Memo

David Schippers warning to Attorney General Ashcroft about FBI agents warning of attack in lower Manhattan.

Warnings from foreign governments

Russia

Great Britain

Taliban warning

France

Germany

Israel

Egypt

Able Danger

Secret Service did not react as trained to in national emergency. Exceptionally unusual.

Al Qaeda agents trained at US facilities under the nose of US intelligence and Israeli Mossad agents.

Flight Schools Pensacola

Defense Language Institute

The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 121

Chapter 4 Notes

<sup>1</sup> <http://www.hereinreality.com/c.html> <http://www.suntimes.com/terror/stories/cst-fin-opt19.html> Flocco, Tom and Ruppert, Michael C. "Profits of Death: Insider Trading and 9/11," 6 Dec 2001. 26 Aug. 2005

<[http://www.fromthewilderness.com/free/ww3/12\\_06\\_01\\_death\\_profits\\_pt1.html](http://www.fromthewilderness.com/free/ww3/12_06_01_death_profits_pt1.html)>  
<http://www.nationalreview.com/rose/rose200407260700.asp>

<sup>2</sup> Michael Ruppert, *Crossing the Rubicon: The American Decline as the End of the Age of Oil*, 2004; p.238

<sup>3</sup> Michael Ruppert, "Suppressed Details of Criminal Insider Trading lead Directly into the CIA's Highest Ranks." 9 Oct. 2001. 26 Aug. 2005.

<[http://www.fromthewilderness.com/free/ww3/10\\_09\\_01\\_krongard.html](http://www.fromthewilderness.com/free/ww3/10_09_01_krongard.html)>

<sup>4</sup> Storch, Walter. "SEC Secret Probe of Stock Dealings Before 9/11." *TBRNews* 26 Aug 2005

<<http://tbrnews.org/Archives/a048.htm>> Kaminski, John. "Who's Wagging Whom?" 11 Aug. 2005. 26 Aug. 2005. <<http://www.rense.com/general67/who.htm>> "Israelis were 9-11 short sale stock buyers, betting on WTC terror strikes, story killed..." <<http://portland.indymedia.org/en/2005/04/315296.shtml>>

<sup>5</sup> Ruppert, Michael. "Bin Laden's Magic Carpet – Secret U.S. PROMIS Software." 26 Oct. 2001. 26 Aug. 2005.

<[http://www.fromthewilderness.com/free/ww3/11\\_19\\_01\\_magic\\_carpet.html](http://www.fromthewilderness.com/free/ww3/11_19_01_magic_carpet.html)>

<sup>6</sup> [http://prisonplanet.com/profits\\_of\\_death\\_insider\\_trading\\_and\\_9\\_11.html](http://prisonplanet.com/profits_of_death_insider_trading_and_9_11.html)

Michael Kane, "I Made a Promise: The Journey of a Wall Street Whistleblower."

<<http://www.911truth.org/article.php?story=20050301231231793>>

<sup>7</sup> "SEC Charges Martha Stewart, Broker Peter Bacanovic with Illegal Insider Trading." 4 June 2003

<<http://www.sec.gov/news/press/2003-69.htm>>

<sup>8</sup> Alex Jones, 9/11 "Public Officials Warned" <<http://www.prisonplanet.com/911/warned.htm>>

<sup>9</sup> Hoffman, Jim. "Attack Warnings: People Who Avoided the Airlines and the Twin Towers."

<<http://911research.wtc7.net/sept11/warnings.html>>

<sup>10</sup> Matier, Philip and Rose, Andrew "Willie Brown got low-key early warning about air travel." *The San Francisco Gate* 12 Sept 2001. 26 Aug. 2005

<[http://www.sfgate.com/today/0912\\_chron\\_mnreport.shtml](http://www.sfgate.com/today/0912_chron_mnreport.shtml)>

<sup>11</sup> Dror, Yuval. "Odigo says workers were warned of attack." *Ha'aretz*. No date given. 26 Aug. 2005

<<http://www.haaretzdaily.com/hasen/pages/ShArt.jhtml?itemNo=77744&contrassID=/has%5C>>

<sup>12</sup> *Ha'aretz*, Sept 26, 2001; *MSNBC*, September 27, 2001

<sup>13</sup> <http://911research.wtc7.net/sept11/warnings.html>

<sup>14</sup> Bollyn, Christopher. *American Free Press*, "Israeli Company Mum about WTC Pullout." 2 Sept 2002. 26 Aug. 2005

<<http://www.fpp.co.uk/online/02/09/AmericanFreePress0902.html>>

<sup>15</sup> Thomas, Evan and Hosenball, Mark. *Newsweek*, 24 Sept 2001. Original version cached at:

<[http://prisonplanet.com/pentagon\\_officials\\_safe.htm](http://prisonplanet.com/pentagon_officials_safe.htm)> Article later revised to remove mention of Pentagon officials canceling flights.

<sup>16</sup> "Ashcroft Flying High." CBS News. 26 July 2001.

<<http://www.cbsnews.com/stories/2001/07/26/national/main303601.shtml>>

<sup>17</sup> U.S. Senator Hillary Clinton (D-NY) interview with C-SPAN Sping 2002. Video cached at:

<<http://pittsburgh.indymedia.org/uploads/hillary.mov>> Transcript of interview cached at:

<<http://globalresearch.ca/articles/SNO402A.html>>

The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 122

### War is a Racket

I spent 33 years and four months in active military service and during that period I spent most of my time as a high class muscle man for Big Business, for Wall Street and the bankers. In short, I was a racketeer, a gangster for capitalism. I helped make Mexico and especially Tampico safe for American oil interests in 1914. I helped make Haiti and Cuba a decent place for the National City Bank boys to collect revenues in. I helped in the raping of half a dozen Central American republics for the benefit of Wall Street. I helped purify Nicaragua for the International Banking House of Brown Brothers in 1902–1912. I brought light to the Dominican Republic for the American sugar interests in 1916. I helped make Honduras right for the American fruit companies in 1903. In China in 1927 I helped see to it that Standard Oil went on its way unmolested.

~ Major General Smedley D. Butler, USMC.

Twice Awarded the Congressional Medal of Honor.

Exposed to Congress the attempted U.S.

corporate-interest Nazi-fascist coup,

the Business Plot, against the U.S. government in 1932

## Chapter 5: The World Trade Center Attacks

It's easy to imagine an infinite number of situations where the government might legitimately give out false information. It's an unfortunate reality that the issuance of incomplete information and even misinformation by government may sometimes be perceived as necessary to protect vital interests. ~ U.S. Solicitor General Theodore Olson, wife Barbara was killed on 9/11.

### Unique Precedent.

In over 100 years of steel frame architecture, fire has never brought down, before or after 9/11, a steel high rise building. On 9/11, the government supposes for you to believe that an unprecedented three happened on the very same day (two each within an hour of being hit), and with fires that were considered by firefighters as manageable and by building engineers to be very short in duration and of low intensity – cool fires, compared to other more serious high-rise fires, such as the 1991 One Meridian Plaza in Philadelphia, or the 2005 Windsor Building in Madrid Spain that were substantially longer in duration and with higher intensity heat that did not lead to collapse.<sup>2</sup>

### The Official U.S. Conspiracy Theory for the Collapses.

The officially accepted U.S. government conspiracy theory for the two World Trade Center Tower collapses is centered on the fire-based causation premise that: 1) the aircraft collisions damaged and weakened each structure, 2) that the jet fuel fed an raging inferno that created intense high temperatures **Jet fuel dramatically exploding in fireballs outside of the WTC building.**

The Big Lie: 9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder 124

that further thermally weakened the already damaged steel columns (which may have also suffered damage to their fireproofing materials) and steel floor joists which, in turn, 3) caused the structure, the columns and steel trusses to collapse upon each other, in a massive runaway and hyper-rapid chain reaction, known as the progressive or the “pancake” theory.<sup>3</sup>

### Introductory Physics and the WTC Fires.

To understand the absurdity of the government theory that the steel framed construction of the towers was weakened by a supposedly raging jet-fuel hydrocarbon fire, it is necessary to have a few basic scientific facts in hand. For a much more in-depth analysis of the shortcomings of the progressive theory, truss failure, and zipper theory collapses, I direct your attention to the invaluable resources online, which I draw heavily on here:

<<http://911research.wtc7.net/wtc/analysis/fires/index.html>>

Hydrocarbon based fires, which include kerosene-based aviation jet-fuel, do not burn at temperatures high enough to sufficiently weaken the grade of steel used in the WTC structures. The melting point of iron is 1538° C (2800° F),<sup>4</sup> as structural steel is usually a composition of various metals and different carbon levels; the melting point of steel commonly used in building construction is 1510° C (2750° F). The maximum temperature of hydrocarbon fires burning in the atmosphere without pressurization or pre-heating (premixed fuel and air with blue flame) is about 800°C. Diffuse flames, such as those observed in WTC-1 and WTC-2, tend to be much cooler. By means of comparison, an oxyacetylene cutting torch, which is commonly used to cut steel beams and girders, burns its fuel in a tightly controlled setting in a range of 3200° C to 3500° C (5800° F to 6300° F) and is among the highest of temperatures produced by any of the gaseous used fuels.<sup>5</sup>**Government Anti-science. Have a pre-set conclusion and find - or create - the evidence to support it.**

Another critical factor is the length of time required for the exposed steel columns to be continuously heated to reach beyond the failure and load bearing capacity. Typical construction grade steel, of low to medium carbon content, is an excellent conductor of thermal heat energy.<sup>6</sup> Steel-framed construction, even uninsulated framing, quickly radiates heat away through its columns and framing. The steel frame is essentially a massive heat sink, and disperses the heat throughout the structure, and avoids intense concentrations that would allow the heat to build up to dangerous load-weakening levels. A short duration of intense heat will not cause a steel frame to reach red-hot or orange glowing temperatures, which would be visible even in daylight.<sup>7</sup> As the jet fuel left over after the impact fireballs quickly burned off, quite rapidly in fact according to the government's own scientists, the heat would have diminished rapidly as well. The time exposure from the fires was insufficient to overload the steel.

Another commonly observed factor in high rise fires is window breakage due to heat build-up. In typical fires the temperatures needed to be reached to cause this damage is usually around 600°C. In the World Trade Center fires, this type of damage was not observed, excluding the immediate impact areas or the intentional breaks created by desperate jumpers.

### **Minimal, Low-Intensity, and Short Duration Fires.**

One of the essential basic facts of the 9/11 fires is that most of the volatile jet fuel (essentially kerosene) from both of the 767 aircraft was burned off quickly, or consumed immediately by the impact fireballs, one of which primarily and spectacularly erupted on the outside of the building. The government's own scientists admit the fires did not burn for very long or very intensely. Dr. Shyam Sunder, the lead investigator of the Nations Institute of WTC-2 South Tower – No raging inferno – note the survivor in the center

The Big Lie: 9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder 126

Standards and Technology (NIST) said, "**The jet fuel probably burned out in less than 10 minutes.**"<sup>8</sup> And what did burn over the next hour, or hour and a half, was much of the contents of the buildings."<sup>8</sup> Those are the results from the governments own paid scientists indicating that the spilled fuel of the aircraft did not long contribute to fires observed. Additionally, from the photographic evidence, just minutes after the initial airliner impacts, dozens of still-trapped survivors were witnessed clinging to the openings of the impact areas, pleading for rescue, or planning to leap to their horrible deaths below. How hot could it have been if people were able to be in the open areas of the impact holes? Certainly not hot enough for them to grasp hold of the steel and aluminum beams, and not hot enough or smoke-filled enough to cause them to succumb to heat related injuries or smoke inhalation. Certainly not hot enough to be melting the soles of their shoes on the same flooring that was supposedly heating to structural failure, and amid an alleged 10,000 gallons of burning aviation jet-fuel, as the government contends. The remaining fires were localized and burning themselves out and did not spread further from their point of origin.

Most of the fuel feeding the WTC building fire's, apart from the instigating jet fuel, was common building and office materials, such as carpeting, paper, desks and furniture made of wood or plastic materials, gypsum drywall, etc., and those materials tend to burn cool and inefficient. Those are not materials known for creating and sustaining intense long-lasting fires that can melt or weaken construction grade steel, and in the history of high-rise steel construction, never have. Additionally, the smoke **Close-up of survivor – No intense fires Wide-angle - Main South Tower impact area – No raging or major fires**

observed from the billowing out of the buildings was a dark black color characteristic of heavy soot with a poor fuel-air mixture and thick venting patterns proves it. The dark soot is indicative of low temperature burning fires that are heavily laden with unburned fuel due to poor oxygenation – suffocation - of the fire. Kevin Ryan, a scientist for Underwriter's Laboratory (UL) said that the WTC fires only reached a maximum of 250° C (500° F), considerably below the melting point of steel, and that the particular grade of construction steel used in the WTC frame was more than capable of handling the brief thermal load from the fires, and he suggests an alternative method caused the collapses:

Your comments suggest that the steel was probably exposed to temperatures of only about 500° F (250° C), which is what one might expect from a thermo-dynamic analysis of the situation. The buildings should have easily withstood the thermal stress caused by the burning jet fuel", he said. "If steel did soften or melt, this was certainly not due to jet fuel fires of any kind, let alone the briefly burning fires in those towers. That fact should be of great concern to all Americans.

We know that the steel components were certified to ASTM E119. The time temperature curves for this standard require the samples to be exposed to temperatures around 2000° F for several hours. And as we all agree, the steel applied met those specifications. Additionally, I think we can all agree that even un-fireproofed steel will not melt until reaching red-hot temperatures of nearly 3000° F. Why Dr. Brown would imply that 2000° F would melt the high-grade steel used in those buildings makes no sense at all.

**This story just does not add up. If steel from those buildings did soften or melt, I'm sure we can all agree that this was certainly not due to jet fuel fires of any kind, let alone the briefly burning fires in those towers. That fact should be of great concern to all Americans.** Alternatively, the contention that this steel did fail at temperatures around 250C suggests that the majority of deaths on 9/11 were due to a safety-related failure. That suggestion should be of great concern to my company.

There is no question that the events of 9/11 are the emotional driving force behind the War on Terror. **And the issue of the WTC collapse is at the crux of the story of 9/11. My feeling is that your metallurgical tests are at the crux of the crux of the crux.** Either you can make sense of what really

The Big Lie: 9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder 128

happened to those buildings, and communicate this quickly, or we all face the same destruction and despair that come from global decisions based on disinformation and "chatter."

Kevin Ryan was fired from his position immediately after filing that report. Apparently Mr. Ryan did not get the official memorandum to only find and report ad hoc evidence in confirmation of the 'official story' and some authority higher up didn't like his results. This is the classic "Galileo effect." I suppose the world is still flat and the sun orbits the earth too.

James Quintiere, Professor of Fire Engineering at the University of Maryland also expresses deep reservations about the ability of jet fuel fires to cause steel core/framed buildings to collapse in little over an hour. He writes that:

The jet fuel fires in the World Trade Center towers did not bring down those two buildings. Indeed, the fuel burned up in minutes. Why, then, did the towers and their 44-story neighbor, WTC-7, which was not struck by a plane, collapse? It's a question that bears generally on fire safety, the safety of building occupants and firefighters and the vulnerability of our buildings to terror by fire...High-rise buildings are required to survive the impact of a modern commercial aircraft. Why shouldn't that include survival from the fire that would erupt? Building codes require that the structural elements of high-rise building withstand a three-hour test in a furnace. Why did the buildings collapse in less time? 10

Matthys Levy, an authored and a 50-year experienced building engineer, who has designed and built such massive structures as the Georgia Dome in Atlanta, GA appeared in a 9/11 documentary for the Discovery Channel and stated that, "If you've seen many of the managed demolitions, where they implode a building and they cause it essentially to fall vertically because they cause all of the vertical columns to fail simultaneously, that's exactly what it looked like, and that's what happened."<sup>11</sup>

*The Big Lie: 9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 129

Jerry Russell, PhD, and holding a Masters in Engineering from Stanford, claims that the collapses were more likely the result of controlled demolition than from fire damage. He writes:

Fires do not destroy skyscrapers. Never in the history of steel frame structures has a single one been destroyed by fire. How to destroy a skyscraper. So, how do you destroy a skyscraper? Suppose you need the vacant land to build another one, for example...

...The most effective, cleanest, safest way to destroy a skyscraper is known as controlled demolition. The trick is to distribute explosives at key points throughout the structure. The explosives are detonated simultaneously, destroying the integrity of the steel frame at key points, such that no part of the building is supported against the force of gravity. The entire mass is pulled swiftly to earth, where gravity does the work of pounding the structure into tiny fragments of steel and concrete. The gravitational potential energy of the structure is converted smoothly and uniformly into kinetic energy, and then is available very efficiently to pulverize the fragments of the building as they impact against the unyielding earth. Controlled demolitions have a striking and characteristic appearance of smooth, flowing collapse. As your eyes will tell you, the World Trade Center collapses looked like controlled demolitions. Here's the proof.

The proof. According to the law of gravity, it is possible to calculate the time it takes for an object to fall a given distance. The equation is  $H=(1/2)at^2$ , where H is the height, a is the acceleration of gravity (10 meters per second squared) and t is time in seconds. Plug in the height of the building at 1350 feet (411 meters) and we get 9 seconds. That is just about the length of time it took for the very top of the World Trade Center to fall to the street below. According to all reports, the whole thing was over in just about ten seconds.

It is as if the entire building were falling straight down through thin air. As if the entire solid structure below, the strong part which had not been burned or sliced or harmed in any significant way, just disappeared into nothingness. Yet this (within a small tolerance) is what we would expect to find if there had been a controlled demolition, because the explosions below really do leave the upper stories completely unsupported. Like the Road Runner after he runs off the edge of the cliff, the entire building pauses a moment, then goes straight down.

*The Big Lie: 9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 130

Any kind of viscous process or friction process should have slowed the whole thing down. Like dropping a lead ball into a vat of molasses, or dropping a feather into the air, gravitational acceleration cannot achieve its full effect if it is fighting any opposing force. In the case of the World Trade Center, the intact building below should have at least braked the fall of the upper stories. This did not happen. There was no measurable friction at all. This proves controlled demolition.<sup>12</sup>

The fires were initially intense from the fireball, and the jet fuel acted as a starting agent for the isolated building fires but then became very low intensity and/or smothered. This is demonstrated by the numerous images of survivors from the impact and fuel burn-off that huddled near the gaping entry wounds of the aircraft, hoping and praying for rescue. Many leapt to their horrible deaths from those same openings. The F.D.N.Y. Battalion Chief Brian Dixon gave a statement after the attacks confirming the lack of heavy flames and raging fires in WTC-1:

I'm looking at the tower, at one (WTC-1), and two (WTC-2) is set back. Obviously the south one is set back farther. I don't recall a lot of flame from that vantage point, from looking up from the west side of West Street. People were standing out there. A lot of

smoke drifting up, a lot of dark black smoke drifting up on tower one from the lowest floor of fire, obscuring the top somewhat. I didn't see a lot of flame coming out of windows or anything.<sup>13</sup>

Chief Dixon claims he saw only minimal fires, with heavy black (cool) smoke, he also claims he saw survivors from his vantage point. How can they have been survived a government alleged 800°C-2000°C inferno that would have weakened code-certified steel, yet spare human flesh? How can fires spontaneously level two 110-story buildings yet miraculously spare a paper passport from one of the alleged hijackers in a state of almost pristine condition to rival the unblemished 1963 Kennedy 'Magic Bullet' for all its ridiculousness? The fires were suffocating themselves out, and dark black, sooty (fuel laden with poor oxygen supply to enable combustion) smoke was being vented, typical of a choking and inefficient fire. The images of the gaping wounds inflicted by the aircraft did not show any red or white hot steel glowing from raging fires, nor were there any fire-caused

*The Big Lie: 9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 131

window breakage or exterior cladding damage. Firefighter radio communications just prior to the collapse also indicated that there were only minimal fires remaining, and that they believed they were controllable. Seven minutes before the collapse, battalion Chief Palmer is heard to say over the radio:

Ladder 15, we've got two isolated pockets of fire. We should be able to knock it down with two lines. Radio that, 78th floor numerous 10-45 Code Ones. I'm still in boy stair 74th floor. No smoke or fire problems, walls are breached, so be careful.<sup>14</sup>

Chief Palmer called for a pair of engine companies to help fight the fires. The fact that veteran firefighters, among the worlds most experienced in fighting skyscraper fires, and showed no signs of fear or panic, and they had a coherent plan for fighting the fires, contradicts the official explanation of the collapses that the fires were so hot and extensive that they weakened the steel structure. These are not the words some technician running simulations after the fact, this is direct eye-witness testimony, from the grave. It is not credible that the alleged "high heat" fire was ever widespread enough or ever approached temperatures capable of weakening the steel frames and support beams in the very short of time from the impacts to the collapses, each in less than 60 minutes.<sup>15</sup> Additionally, the heat did not just concentrate in a few locations, it was wicked, or radiated away through the remaining steel columns, and the duration of the exposure of the steel columns, even the columns damaged and lacking protective coatings to high fire, was grossly insufficient to allow for a collapse according to the government excuse. The steel frame superstructures act like a giant heat sink and quickly dispense and diminish heat through the structure from the point of application.

Let's look at some historical examples of truly intense fires in modern steel framed high-rises that did not lead to building collapses, even dramatic fires that led to a complete burn through. The short-lived fires at the World Trade Center buildings 1, 2, and 7 never came close to approaching the intensity of those seen here. Please remember, not one building, before or since 9/11, has ever collapsed

*The Big Lie: 9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 132

due to fire damage. Zero. Yet on 9/11, three buildings caught fire, and collapsed in record time, including one 47 story building that was not hit by an aircraft, and had, at best, minor fires confined to two floors. At face value, and after analysis, the statistical odds of these never-before-seen phenomena happening all on the same day are astronomically against this happening. It's just mind-boggling.

**The 2005 Windsor Building Fire, Madrid Spain.**

The dramatic and towering 2005 fire that consumed the entire 32-story Windsor Building in Madrid, Spain is a very compelling counter-example to the fire caused collapse theory of 9/11. The Windsor burned for much longer, at much higher temperatures, and with more extensive concentrations of heat than the 9/11 World Trade Center fires did, and yet amazingly, it did not collapse.<sup>16</sup> The Windsor Building steel frame, including its steel floor joists and concrete floor pans were primarily still intact long after being exposed to red to bright canary yellow hot flame for a long and intense burn for over 18+ hours. It's actually not so amazing, modern steel framed buildings do not collapse from fire.

Fire color charts for steel heating indicate that the temperatures ranged from 745°C-1080°C.<sup>17</sup> It is also notable that the Madrid fire did not include jet fuel or other hydrocarbons as an accelerant or fuel source, yet in the absence of jet fuel, produced a much hotter, intense, and longer duration fire than what was observed in WTC-1 and WTC-2, and especially WTC-7. Examine the photos of the **Windsor Building Fire Madrid Spain 2005** **Hot Bright Orange Fires Approx. 1745° F**

The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 133

Windsor Building Madrid blaze, especially the burned out, and still standing, skeleton of the steel frame at the end of the blaze. The entire building is burned through and gutted. The floors and support joists saw slight damage, but held the weight of the concrete-filled floor pans, and remarkably on the top of the roof, sitting perfectly vertical, is a heavy construction crane. The façade of all sides of the building suffered from heavy fire damage and displays the classic widespread glass window breakage consistent with high temperature building fires. This is the type of fire the 9/11 Commission and FEMA claims brought three buildings down on 9/11, when simple basic observational skills suggests otherwise, and basic physics absolutely confirms did not take place.

The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 134

### **The 2004 Parque Central Building Fire, Caracas, Venezuela.**

The Parque Central Complex towers consist of two twin 56-story towers. The Parque Central Towers are the tallest buildings in South America. On Oct. 17, 2004 the 730-foot East tower was struck by a large and aggressive fire, breaking out on the 34<sup>th</sup> floor. The intense blaze burned for more 17 hours and spread over 26 floors, reaching the roof.<sup>18</sup> The fire caused nearly \$250 million in damage. The building construction structure is a post tension "macro-slab" design and lacks a central core, making it weaker in comparison to the WTC.

Fire control response was limited by poor water pressure, sprinkler failure, and lack of fire control maintenance and lack of firefighting equipment.<sup>19</sup> The building floor was built to U.S. fire safety codes for a minimum 2.5 hour burn resistance. Military helicopters with water buckets were pressed into service to assist in dropping water on the building. Despite the heavy damage, including some minor deflection (bending) in some steel beams, the building did not collapse. Extensive window breakage and exterior façade damage is also evident in the Caracas fire. These common characteristics were not present in the WTC Tower fires on 9/11. **Parque Central fire Venezuela 2004 Parque Central close-up of fire 2004**

The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 135

### **The 1991 One Meridian Plaza Fire, Philadelphia, PA.**

On February 23, 1991 fire gutted eight floors of the 38-story modern steel framed skyscraper. The fire burned for 18 hours. The extreme heat caused window glass and frames to melt and concrete floor slabs and steel beams to buckle and sag dramatically.

Large shards of window glass fell from the facade, cutting through fire hoses on the ground around the building. The fire would not yield and there were increasing concerns about the stability of the structure. Fire officials called off the attack and allowed the fire to "free burn," concentrating their efforts on containing the fire to this building. The building did not collapse and was eventually repaired.<sup>20</sup>

### **The 1988 First Interstate Bank Building Fire, Los Angeles, CA.**

On May 4, 1988 a fire broke out in the First Interstate Bank building that was called the worst high-rise fire in Los Angeles history.<sup>21</sup> The building has a structural steel frame, applied thermal insulation and heat retardants. Steel floor plans with light-weight concrete were also in the design. The aggressive fire raged for 3½ hours and gutted and burned through 4 floors of the 64 floor tower. There was massive glass breakage, with flames lapping 30' up the outside faces, and there was nearly complete destruction of external curtain walls, spandrel panels, and mullions. After extinguishing the fire and several

*The Big Lie: 9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 136

month of inspection, the First Interstate fire was described as "producing no damage to the main structural members."<sup>22</sup> The building construction was similar to the WTC complex, open-plan office space. The building was repaired and reoccupied months later.

### **The 1975 World Trade Center, North Tower Fire, New York, NY.**

Unknown to most people, and apparently intentionally kept quiet by the mainstream media, on February 13, 1975, the World Trade Center North Tower suffered a serious and intense fire that lasted nearly 3.5 hours and was classified as a 3-alarm fire.<sup>23</sup> The fire destroyed the 11th floor and spread to several other floors, including areas in the central core. The fire broke windows out, and were seen pouring out of the windows of the 11th east side floor, which is indicative of fires over 700°C. Firefighters described that the fire was especially intense when F.D.N.Y. Captain Harold Kull of Engine Co. 6 described "it was like fighting a blow torch."<sup>24</sup> Despite the intense heat and duration, none of the steel floor trusses had to be replaced, despite exposure to higher heat fires of longer duration, and were more than capable to support the load of the floors until 9/11. The fires of 9/11, while they lasted, were of much less intensity due to the lack of window breakage, excepting the impact damage, and also lack of flames from the openings. No publicly available photos exist to make image comparison.

### **The Broadgate Fires and the Cardington Test Fires.**

The Broadgate Phase 8 fire is also notable. This accidental fire happened during the construction phase of a high-rise apartment complex in England when the steel frame was only partially fire protected. Despite very high temperatures during the fully developed phase of the fire and considerable deflections in the composite slab there was no collapse. Temperatures at the Broadgate fire exceeded the WTC fires by nearly double. This initiated construction of an 8-story composite steel frame at Building Research Establishment's (BRE) large scale test facility in Cardington. The fire at Broadgate showed that this (runaway failure) didn't actually happen in a real structure.

*The Big Lie: 9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 137

In the mid-1990s, as a result of the Broadgate Fire, British Steel and the Building Research Establishment performed a series of experiments at the Cardington test facilities to investigate the behavior of steel-framed buildings exposed to heavy fire. These experiments were conducted in a simulated, eight-story building. Secondary steel

beams were left unprotected. Six fire tests were conducted, of varying size and configuration, to observe and ultimately explain why composite steel-framed structures adopt very large deflections (sags and twists) during a fire but do not collapse. Despite the temperature of the steel beams reaching 800-900° C (1,500-1,700° F) in three of the tests, which was well above the traditionally assumed critical temperature of 600° C (1,100° F), no collapse or structural failure was observed in any of the six experiments.<sup>25</sup> As previously noted, Kevin Ryan, a scientist for Underwriter's Laboratory, which certified the steel used in the WTC, said that the fires in the WTC buildings only reached a maximum of 250° C (500° F) and this information fits well within the Cardington test parameters for steel frame exposure to heat and fire. Additionally, since NIST's own scientists confirmed only a minimal time exposure to the fire, it does not seem plausible that low-level to moderate fires caused the catastrophic "global collapses" alone on 9/11. Something else was a triggering event after the impacts and after the brief fires. Something else was responsible causing the near-simultaneous shattering and failure of 47 steel core columns and supports and caused a free-fall collapse in roughly 12 seconds. The Cardington frame fire tests and subsequent numerical modeling has shown that multi-story steel-frame structures survive compartment fires when all the steel beams are unprotected, despite temperatures in the steel of greater than 1000° C.

The Cardington tests also showed that despite large deflections of structural members affected by fire, runaway type failures did not occur in real frame structures when subjected to realistic fires in a variety of compartments. So beams and columns that fail when tested according to ASTM E119 or (BS 476) do not fail when they are part of a larger (composite steel frame) structure, when

The Big Lie: 9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder 138

subjected to the same conditions. The fire studies, when viewed through the lens of history of high-rise fires, strongly suggest that the government's official theory for the collapse is in error.

### **The WTC South Tower.**

The South Tower was the second of the WTC buildings hit in the attacks, yet it was the first one to fall, which is remarkable in itself. The South Tower was hit at 9:03 AM and collapsed at 9:59 AM, a total of 56 minutes. According to NIST's own scientific analysis, the low flashpoint fuel of the Boeing 767 burned off after at most 5-10 minutes. The aircraft hit off-center to the tower and most of the fuel load was ignited exterior of the building at impact in a dramatic fireball. If you notice from the photo, the floors were only damaged on one-half of the entire structure. The WTC building hit the last, with the least amount of fuel, and with less structural damage, fell first within 55 minutes. That is amazing in of itself. If the building was going to collapse according to the visible damage, the obvious weakest areas of the structure, you would have had the disastrous leaning collapse of the towers, not a perfect symmetrical vertical collapse into its own footprint.

But in fact, there was a leaning of the top 20 floors of the tower, of about 20° over the vertical axis of the building. As this section is now over open air, it should have come down independently from the remaining tower and left a gigantic cube-shaped pile of wreckage on the street below,<sup>26</sup> it should have according to Newton's Law of Motion, continued in its direction of collapse. South Tower WTC-2 only half damaged – heavy smoke with little visible fire

The Big Lie: 9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder 139 mains at rest or, if already in motion,

But none was found; it broke apart and disintegrated in mid-air from unexplained forces. Can someone explain to me the mechanisms that can accomplish the remarkable feat of circumventing the Laws of Physics that does not include the use of high-explosives, or divine intervention, in the scenario? According to Newton's First Law of Motion, something high school students learn in Physics 101, "A body remains in uniform motion with constant speed in a straight line, unless it is acted on by an unbalanced external force."<sup>27</sup> If the government's explanation for the collapse is accepted, then the phenomenon observed on 9/11 violates the physics principle of Newton's Law of Motion and also the Conservation of Momentum. Only controlled demolition can account for change in the direction, or disintegration, of the top leaning portion of the tower. According to the Conservation of Momentum, momentum is *always* conserved. No exceptions. In the absence of external forces, a system will have constant total momentum: a property that is identical to Newton's law of inertia, his first law of motion. Newton's third law of motion, the law of reciprocal actions, dictates that the forces acting between systems are equal, which is equivalent to a statement of the conservation of momentum.<sup>28</sup>

T

felled in logging operations. The lumberjack makes a notch cut in the tree and it tips and falls in the direction of least resistance, and the giant tree doesn't abruptly break apart in mid-air inexplicably. For the South Tower, the weakest **Top floors of WTC-2 leaning over the center axis almost 20° - notice the blast wave encircling the building**

*The Big Lie: 9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 140

area would have been the off-center impact area of the stricken superstructure, and led to an asymmetrical collapse. The weight of the upper floors, according to the official theory, should have caused a leaning collapse, not the near-perfect vertical telescoping that was observed. The leaning collapse would have been even more destructive as debris would have rained down on a wider area and struck more buildings. The only known mechanism that allows for a near perfect vertical and symmetrical<sup>29</sup> collapse is computer controlled demolition. Even building damage caused by strong earthquakes is not as precise and total as what happened on 9/11 with the buildings.

T

Frank DiMartini, the Manager of WTC Construction and Project M who died in the attacks on 9/11 said prior that the design of the Towers were to be able to withstand multiple strikes from a 707, then the largest aircraft at the time. The Towers were designed with load-redistribution safety factors to be able to handle up to 6x the normal loads. He stated in an interview that,

707 crash into it. That [Boeing 707] was the largest plane at the time. I believe that the building could probably sustain multiple impacts of jet liners because this structure is like the mosquito netting on your screen door - this intense grid - and the plane is just a pencil puncturing that screen netting. It really does nothing to the screen netting.<sup>30</sup>

Morgan Reynolds, Ph.D., a chief economist

President George W. Bush's first term writes about the incredibly redundant over-engineered and over-engineered construction of the Twin Towers. He writes,

600% redundancy) making it unlikely that the core was "severely" damaged at impact. There were 47 core columns connected to each other by steel beams within an overall rectangular core floor area of approximately 87 feet x 137 feet

*The Big Lie: 9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 141

(26.5 m x 41.8 m). Each column had a rectangular cross section of approximately 36" x 14" at the base (90 cm x 36 cm) with steel 4" thick all around (100 mm), tapering to 1/4" (6

mm) thickness at the top. Each floor was also extremely strong, a grid of steel, contrary to claims of a lightweight "truss" system.<sup>31</sup>

T

measure of reserve strength than typical large buildings. According to the calculations of engineers who worked on the Towers' design, all the columns on one side of a Tower could be cut, as well as the two corners and some of the columns on each adjacent side, and the building would still be strong enough to withstand a 100-mile-per-hour wind.<sup>32</sup> As with all high rises, the building was over-engineered and should have survived the aircraft impacts and fuel fireballs.

D

that the 9/11 Commission underplayed or omitted the absolutely massive 47 core columns when it presented its report. The 9/11 Commission falsely characterized the core of the towers as "hollow." Tucked away and hidden in the endnotes of the Official Report, the 9/11 Commission writes: "In addition, the frame of 14-inch-wide steel columns; the centers of the steel columns were 40 inches apart. These exterior walls bore most of the weight of the building. The interior core of the buildings was a hollow steel shaft, in which elevators and stairwells were grouped."<sup>33</sup> That is a complete and total fabrication. Not only does the Commission misrepresent the significance of the columns, they incorrectly claim that the exterior walls were the primary weight bearing structure. The reality is in direct contradiction to the claims of the Commission. Look at the close-up of the columns. Those are not flimsy erector sets. The outside of each tower was covered by a

*The Big Lie: 9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 142

T

from the New York bedrock all the way up to the top of the Towers and by failing to mention them and accurately describe them, the Commission is covering up their existence, they have to – the lie of the official story could not hold up if they accurately represented the core columns. In the *9/11 Report*, the columns are only mentioned in two instances and only in the endnotes. Not exactly a prominent position for a Commission that claimed "to provide the fullest possible account of the events surrounding 9/11."

I

information, what else are they distorting? If the Commission is making errors of this magnitude on publicly available records of the architecture of the WTC Towers, then the rest of its data and analysis is also suspect and impeached. Dr. David Ray Griffin, calling the 9/11 Commission Report a 571-page lie, writes: Each collapse was also total, with each 110-story building collapsing into a pile of

rubble only a few stories high. How such a total collapse could occur---if explosives were not used---is a complete mystery, because the core of each tower consisted of 47 massive steel columns. The main explanation for the collapse is a pancake theory, according to which the floors above the hole created by the plane's impact broke loose from the columns and fell on the floor below, thereby starting a chain reaction. But if this is what happened, the core columns would have still been sticking a thousand feet into the air. The Commission handled this problem by simply denying the existence of these core columns, saying: "The interior core of the buildings was a hollow steel shaft."<sup>34</sup> **This image from the 2003 9/11 documentary *Up From Zero* shows the base of a WTC core column, whose dimensions, minus the four flanges, are apparently 52 by 22 inches, with walls at least 5 inches thick.**

*The Big Lie: 9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 143

**Free Fall Speed of Collapse and Demolition Squibs.** Demolition charges firing several floors below the main collapse wave

In condemning video footage, high velocity jets of firing demolition squibs<sup>35</sup> can be seen erupting on the right side, and also from the direct front view of the camera.<sup>36</sup> The collapse of the WTC-1 and WTC-2 Twin Towers, according to the seismic data and video footage recorded, are in agreement that they fell at nearly at the vacuum rate for free-fall speed, collapsing between 9 to 10 seconds, with apparently nothing impeding the fall of hundreds of thousands of tons of steel and concrete other than air resistance.<sup>37</sup>

According to basic high school physics books, and following Galileo's Principle of Falling Bodies, (later refined by Isaac Newton,) it would take in a vacuum a little more than 9 seconds to free-fall from the towers height of 1368 ft. At sea level in New York City, it takes at the very most, an additional 1-3 seconds longer than the vacuum rate due to encountered air resistance and minor air temperature/pressure variances. The government's official scenario of thousands of tons of steel and concrete crashing through the undamaged lower floors of the towers in a "global collapse" with resistance equivalent to air is preposterous and physically impossible unless high-explosive demolition charges are cutting and breaking out the joints of the supporting steel frame *before* the cascading debris reaches the floors. The scientific formula for computing the

maximum theoretical speed for the rate of free-fall of the collapse is  $H = \frac{1}{2} \times G \times T^2$  where gravity is the constant accelerant of 32/sec/sec. (Height=  $\frac{1}{2} \times$  Gravity  $\times$  Time<sup>2</sup>). The official recorded heights of the World Trade Center North and South Towers was 1350 and 1360 feet tall, respectively. Thus solving for World Trade Center 1 North Tower maximum rate of collapse in a vacuum, we find:

The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 144

$$T^2 = (2 \times \text{Height})/\text{Gravity. } T^2 = (2 \times 1350)/32$$

$$\text{Time (squared)} = 2700/32$$

Time = 9.1855 seconds is the maximum rate of free fall in a vacuum for the North Tower.

The maximum free fall speed for the South Tower in a vacuum is 9.2195 seconds.

In the 9/11 Commission Report, on page 305,<sup>38</sup> the official reported time of the South Tower collapses was determined to be approximately 10 seconds. Stopwatch analysis of video of the collapses is also in agreement. It should be painfully obvious that the government's explanation is now scientifically proven to be utter science fantasy, and now belongs in the category of an "outrageous conspiracy theory," and as indicated by President Bush as not tolerable. The government's *de facto* version of events stipulates that the resistance qualities of steel and concrete, hundred of thousands of tons, and minimally 80 floors, including two heavily reinforced elevator subdivisions dividing the Towers, undamaged by the aircraft impacts and subsequent medium category fires is the same as air or even a vacuum. **Steel and concrete equals air?!** It's absolutely insane and absolutely a big lie of Goebbels' proportions.

Even if the speed of the government's generic "global collapse theory" from one floor to another was one second, the total time of the collapse from the 110 story building would be no less than 110 seconds; if one half seconds is the time required from floor to floor collapse and the transfer of the kinetic energy to force the column breakage, the total average time is close to 55 seconds. The average time is based on the theory that the top floors in the beginning would have less mass, and thus would require more time, to contribute to the overload and subsequent breakage of the support columns but would accelerate as the total mass of the collapse continued through to the mid and lower floors. Neither of those hypothetical times were observed, instead the collapse occurred in 10 seconds, just minutely slower than the maximum possible speed that would be found in a vacuum, or in a controlled demolition. It is a safe bet that there was not a

naturally occurring vacuum situation present on 9/11. The systematic demolition of the load-bearing support columns and exterior walls occurred in a

*The Big Lie: 9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 145

rolling demolition wave from the top down and are consistent with the video evidence of the collapses. Dr. Morgan Reynolds says,

There is special import in the fact of free-fall collapse...if only because everyone agrees that the towers fell at free-fall speed. This makes pancake collapse with one floor progressively falling onto the floor below an unattractive explanation. Progressive pancaking cannot happen at free-fall speed ("g" or 9.8 m/s<sup>2</sup>). Free-fall would require "pulling" or removing obstacles below before they could impede (slow) the acceleration of falling objects from above. Sequenced explosions, on the other hand, explain why the lower floors did not interfere with the progress of the falling objects above. The pancake theory fails this test.<sup>39</sup>

Stephen E. Jones, a research physicist for twenty years and on the faculty of Brigham Young University, recently submitted a peer-reviewed article, "Why Indeed Did the WTC Buildings Collapse," countering the government's contention that fire brought the World Trade Center buildings down. This easy to read paper by Prof. Jones should be read in its entirety for the full breadth and weight of his arguments. He writes regarding the free-fall nature of the building collapses:

The rapid fall of the Towers and WTC7 has been analyzed by several engineers/scientists (<http://911research.wtc7.net/wtc/analysis/proofs/speed.html>; Griffin, 2004, chapter 2). The roof of WTC 7 (students and I are observing the southwest corner) falls to earth in less than 6.6 seconds, while an object dropped from the roof would hit the ground in 6.0 seconds. This follows from  $t = (2H/g)^{1/2}$ . Likewise, the Towers fall very rapidly to the ground, with the upper part falling nearly as rapidly as ejected debris which provide free-fall references (<http://911research.wtc7.net/wtc/analysis/proofs/speed.html>; Griffin, 2004, chapter 2). Where is the delay that must be expected due to conservation of momentum – one of the foundational Laws of Physics? That is, as upper-falling floors strike lower floors – and intact steel support columns – the fall must be significantly impeded by the impacted mass. If the central support columns remained standing, then the effective resistive mass would be less, but this is not the case – somehow the enormous support columns failed/disintegrated along with the falling floor pans. How do the upper floors fall so quickly then, and still conserve momentum in the collapsing buildings? The contradiction is ignored by

*The Big Lie: 9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 146

FEMA, NIST and 9-11 Commission reports where conservation of momentum and the fall times were not analyzed. The paradox is easily resolved by the explosive demolition hypothesis, whereby explosives quickly remove lower-floor material including steel support columns and allow near free-fall-speed collapses (Harris, 2000)<sup>40</sup>

Notice the uniform rows high velocity jets appearing on the images, wrapping along both sides of the building. Those are explosives detonating, not released potential energy from gravity. The building has very little downward motion in this frame, if any. The radio antenna is still visible and appears vertical. Even if you allow for the upper floor trusses to have collapsed from the heat damage, the remaining lower (cool and undamaged floors) would not have collapsed in the same manner at free-fall speed or with the massive conversion of concrete to dust-sized debris. The lower steel columns were unaffected by fire and should have given more resistance to the mechanical collapse, certainly greater than the 10-15 seconds it took for the entire collapse. The only method known for such a complete collapse that fits the time frame of free-fall speed of the top to bottom collapse, and the massive dust cloud dispersal pattern, is from high powered commercial demolition or military satchel charges.

Teresa Veliz, a survivor from the 47<sup>th</sup> floor from the first tower struck, the North Tower, reported numerous secondary explosives being detonated and violent shaking of the building after Flight 11 hit as she was evacuating the building. She said, "But I didn't have much time to be upset because the building shook again, this time even more violently...There were explosions going off everywhere. I was convinced that there was bombs planted all over the place and someone was

The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 147

sitting at a control panel pushing detonator buttons. There was an explosion and another."<sup>41</sup>

Many NYFD firefighters also described the rapid-fire series of explosions they viewed and experienced as: "floor by floor it started popping out...it was almost as if it had detonators, as if they were planted to take down a building...boom, boom, boom, boom, boom...all the way down"<sup>42</sup> as the cascade of charges were detonated. To watch the same-day video from the Naudet Brothers 9/11 documentary of the firefighters of F.D.N.Y. Engine Co. 7 discussing the explosive collapse of the towers, [click here](#). F.D.N.Y. firefighter and 9/11 hero Lou Cacchioli stated,

I somehow got into the stairwell and there were more people there. When I began to try and direct down, another huge explosion like the first one hits. This one hits about two minutes later, although it's hard to tell, but I'm thinking, 'Oh. My God, these bastards put bombs in here like they did in 1993!<sup>43</sup> [My emphasis ]

The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 148

Another F.D.N.Y. firefighter repeated the claims of explosives detonating in a rhythmic series. Firefight Edward Cachia reported to his superiors after the attacks in the recently released interviews:

As I'm standing with my officer, the people are continuing to jump. Ganci is still on the radio trying desperately to get some information concerning, this third plane in the air. As my officer and I were looking at the south tower, it just gave. It actually gave at a lower floor, not the floor where the plane hit, *because we originally had thought there was like an internal detonation explosives because it went in succession, boom, boom, boom, boom, and then the tower came down*. With that everybody was just stunned for a second or two, looking at the tower coming down. Then everybody started to turn towards the garage. That was it. We were just kind of blown into the garage with all the dust and the debris and material from the building. It came up rapidly right up the street.<sup>44</sup> [My emphasis]

Yet more firefighters and command officers reported in statements after the attacks that they witnessed explosive flashes, or heard sequenced and rhythmic detonations, or bombs. F.D.N.Y. Captain Karin Deshore mentions witnessing low level flashes of light, and also sequenced explosions following the light flashes immediately prior to the building collapse:

*Somewhere around the middle of the World Trade Center there was this orange and red flash coming out. Initially it was just one flash. Then this flash just kept popping all the way around the building and that building had started to explode*. The popping sound, and with each popping sound it was initially an orange and then a red flash came out of the building on both sides as far as I could see. *These popping sound and the explosions were getting bigger going both up and down and then all around the building. I went inside and told everybody that other building or there was an explosion occurring up there and I said I think we have another major explosion*.<sup>45</sup> [My emphasis]

New York Firefighter and Assistant Fire Commissioner Gregory Stephen also related that he, and another firefighter, witnessed low-level flashes that are consistent phenomena associated with controlled demolition. He said in his post-9/11 interview: The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 149

We both for whatever reason - again, I don't know how valid this is with everything that was going on at that particular point in time, but for some reason I thought that when I looked in the direction of the Trade Center before it came down, before No. 2 came down, *that I saw low-level flashes*. In my conversation with Lieutenant Evangelista, never mentioning this to him, *he questioned me and asked me if I saw low-level flashes in front of the building, and I agreed with him* because I thought -- at that time I didn't know what it was. I mean, it could have been as a result of the building collapsing, things exploding, *but I saw a flash, flash, flash and then it looked like the building came down*.

Q. Was that on the lower level of the building or up where the fire was?

A. No, the lower level of the building. *You know like when they demolish a building, how when they blow up a building, when it falls down? That's what I thought I saw*. And I didn't broach the topic to him, but he asked me. He said I don't know if I'm crazy, but I just wanted to ask you because you were standing right next to me. He said did you see anything by the building? And I said what do you mean by see anything? *He said did you see any flashes? I said, yes, well, I thought it was just me. He said no, I saw them, too.*<sup>46</sup>

[My emphasis]

For a compilation of their corroborating statements released by the F.D.N.Y after court order to the 9/11 firefighter families on August 15th, 2005, see the first addendum, with hyperlinks to their full statements. The physics, the video, and the firefighter's statements are all in agreement regarding controlled demolition; it's a prosecutor's dream situation. Whose version of events will you give more credence and weight to? Hero F.D.N.Y firefighters, who endured and witnessed horrors we should pray we never witness, hero's who risked their lives to climb the steps of the doomed buildings to rescue fleeing or trapped people, hero's who lost their own that day? Hero's who have nothing to gain or to lie for or cover-up for. Or, will you continue to believe the professional politicians? The same ubiquitous government conmen and crooks, who gave you the Downing Street Memo "fixed" intelligence dossier, brought you the forged **Initiation of Explosions - No downward momentum of collapse at this moment** The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 150

Niger uranium yellowcake lies, the debunked Iraqi WMD lies, and the exposed lie of the alleged Saddam Hussein link to 9/11 and Al-Qaeda. Or, will you believe the trained and experienced professional liars over the working class, nothing-to-gain, blue-collar honesty of the F.D.N.Y firefighters? If you believe the liars over the salt-of-the-earth F.D.N.Y. then possibly you're either a fool or a willing-to-be-duped moron. A fool, wrapped up in a moron.

### **Pancake Collapse and Violent Material Ejection.**

The official theories totally defy the known physics and engineering of how buildings collapse according to the progressive or "pancake theory." In a non-explosive collapse, the debris should be observed remaining close to the structure on the way down. On 9/11 however, numerous demolition cutting squibs or explosive out-gassing vents were seen discharging below the main thrusts of the collapse in the in video footage as the buildings are imploded. 9/11 researcher Jeff King indicated the absurdity of gravity collapse contributing to the powdering of the concrete, something other than potential energy caused the effects witnessed and by deduction, the collapses:

How much very fine concrete dust is ejected from the top of the building very early in the collapse. Since it should at most be accelerating under gravity at 32 feet per second, things would be actually moving quite slowly at first...It is very hard to imagine a physical mechanism to generate that much dust with concrete slabs bumping into each at 20 to 30 mph.<sup>47</sup> **Explosive lateral ejection of multi-ton steel columns 100's of feet.**

The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 151

Massive amounts of heavy tonnage materials, and evenly sized steel columns are seen being violently discharged along a horizontal axis which can only be accomplished by

high explosives because the latent potential mechanical and gravity energy released of a building collapse is grossly insufficient to propel heavy steel support beams laterally or sideways hundreds of feet. In the image of the tower collapse to the right, the collapse demolition rolls violently and rapidly downwards, in a 30-floor detonation zone with a wave-like fluid motion. Notice also that from the image it appears that the faces of the walls are receiving the brunt of the detonation waves, while momentarily the corners of the building still appear to have retained their shape and position as the blast waves outrun the collapse. Thom Doud, a Project Manager for Controlled Demolition, Inc. stated in the documentary *World's Best Demolitions*, that "Implosion can be both a science and an art. Using one to create the other. You take the physics involved, the engineering, and can take a 20-story building, or a 8 story building, and turn it into this fluid, rolling demolition." 48

One of the most dynamic of conventional demolition events is a technique utilized in surface and strip mining operations known as *cast blasting*. This is a process used in open pit mines of coal, iron ore, copper, gold, molybdenum, and other metals in which explosives are used to remove the overburden of the earth to expose the valuable seams of coal, copper, gold, etc. This technique fires off 30-floor demolition wave ejecting steel columns, building materials, and pulverizing concrete to dust Explosions rapidly cascading downwards is similar in appearance to cast blasting techniques in mining operations.

The Big Lie: 9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder 152 y rows of charges, over several hundred feet which moves thousands of tons  
[http://plaguepuppy.net/public\\_html/collapse%20update/--man](http://plaguepuppy.net/public_html/collapse%20update/--man)

of earth laterally in a rapid and wave-like series of synchronized blasts into an adjacent mined out pit. These blasts often leave seismic traces that can register up to 3.0 magnitudes on nearby Richter scales, which is a logarithmic seismic energy output equivalent to 29 tons of TNT. The North tower registered a 2.3 Richter reading and the South Tower registered a peak of 2.1. The TNT equivalents for these readings are 2.7 tons, and 1.4 tons of TNT respectively. The cascading collapse of the WTC North and South Towers closely mimicked this type of explosive event, click here to view the close-up view of the video of the South Tower collapse:

<

[\\_ground\\_level\\_closeup\\_of\\_wtc\\_south\\_tower\\_collapse\\_and\\_\\_cloud.avi](#)>

brought down with this particular explosive method, but to demonstrate visually similar patterns and similar end results to meet the free fall time requirement of the collapses. Is it just a visual coincidence or are there similar forces at work? You decide. To view several video clips of mining cast blasting in action please click the following http web links and watch in your media player:

<

[blasting.com/Archive](#)<<http://www.shannonexplosives.com/images/shannonexplosiv<http://www.geology.smu.edu/~dpa-www/blasts/mpeg/jun1695.mpg>>

<<http://www.geology.smu.edu/~dpa-www/blasts/mpeg/nov1395.mpg>>

<<http://www.geology.smu.edu/~dpa-www/blasts/mpeg/aug0196.mpg>>

<<http://www.osmre.gov/video/cast-front.mpe>>

an Romero, Vice President for Research and

V

Institute of Mining and Technology at New Mexico Tech, an expert authority of explosive damage on buildings stated his early opinion of video analysis of the characteristics of the 9/11 tragedy:

The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 153

My opinion is, based on the videotapes [of the collapses], that after the airplanes hit the World Trade Center there were some explosive devices inside the buildings that caused the towers to collapse. It would be difficult for something from the plane to trigger an event like that. It could have been a relatively small amount of explosives placed in strategic points.<sup>49</sup>

Only a few days later, apparently under professional or personal pressure, Romero retracted his statement, saying "Certainly the fire is what caused the building to fail."<sup>50</sup> Also, after his recanting, Romero was rewarded with a promotion, and was also appointed to Co-Chair the President's Advisory Council.<sup>51</sup> He gave no explanation for his surprising flip-flop on the cause of the collapse, which stands in marked contrast to his reasoned explanation for the first opinion. This is indeed a very peculiar set of developments and circumstances and should raise strong suspicions as to the motive and timing of his recantation. However, it does reveal that his initial observations led him to support the claim of controlled demolition, and given the resulting events and casual appearance of various external pressures and duress, appears to be the most intellectually honest of his claims.

In a frighteningly candid statement, the President of Controlled Demolition, Inc., Mark Loizeaux says: "If I were to bring the towers down, I would put explosives in the basement to get the weight of the building to help collapse the structure."<sup>52</sup> Based on the numerous and consistent oral statements for eye witnesses, seismic records, and direct observation of video and the proper application of the inviolable laws of physics, that is very likely more than not, and beyond a reasonable doubt, what actually happened. **Mark Loizeaux, President of Controlled Demolition, Inc.**

The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 154

### **9/11 Damage Similar to Controlled Demolition Events.**

In October 1998, Controlled Demolition, Inc. (CDI) brought down through conventional implosion, the J.L. Hudson Department store building in Detroit, MI. It was a world record blast for CDI, the largest steel framed building demolished, but there was unplanned damage to the nearby People Mover rail system, as heavy beams from the Hudson Building's steel skeleton were shot out by the explosions over 50 ft. onto the tracks below.<sup>53</sup> "But when Hudson's fell, eight concrete-filled steel columns collapsed outward, falling across the People Mover, said Albert Martin, director of the Detroit Department of Transportation. The damaged monorail was about 50 feet from the old 28-floor store -- *until the explosives went off*, Martin said." The damage claimed by the City of Detroit to the insurance carrier of CDI. was assessed at nearly \$4 million. Please view the links below, and the images of the demolition damage to the tracks. Compare the damage witnessed at the J.L. Hudson demolition, to the WTC damage of ejected steel columns, view the *9/11 Eyewitness* video clip of the ballistic path analysis of the debris ejected from the Twin Towers collapse(s), [click here](#).

The debris violently discharged in the 9/11 WTC collapses sent steel beams and girders weighing hundreds of tons and also partially connected building skeletal structure over 600 ft. away distant through the air from the original site of the collapse(s). That is a remarkable demonstration of energy release and projectile ballistic vectors and is WTC debris explosively ejected 600 ft. distant to damage the World Financial Building's Winter Garden. Compressed air did not move hundred ton steel framework, girders, and Detroit's damaged People Mover rail system from the 1998 J.L. Hudson controlled demolition from ejected steel columns.

The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 155 n another comparison to the 9/11 WTC collapses, the J.L. Hudson debris was inconsistent with compressed air or any other source excepting the application of high-explosives, given the distance traveled and the heavy weight of the objects that struck the World Financial Center's Winter Garden. Any other explanation that excludes controlled demolition and explosives also violates the basic physics principal of Newton's Third Law of Motion, which is that "forces occur in pairs equal in magnitude and opposite in direction," or in layman terminology "for every action, there is an equal and opposite reaction." The opposite reaction of steel being shot 600 ft. is explosions from demolition charges.

I described by witnesses as having a consistency like volcanic ash: "Look at the dust. It's like volcanic ash," Barbara Sutton told her husband Don yesterday. The couple from Macomb County's Washington Township watched the blast on television Saturday and decided to see the remains themselves the next day."<sup>54</sup> Even the demolition crew described the scene at the former Hudson site as like a war zone: "It looks like a bomb has hit. It's just unbelievable that that big building is down. It was awesome, awesome," said Paul Johnson of Detroit, who as a member of the demolition crew walked around the building's remains shortly after the blast."<sup>55</sup> It looks like a controlled demolition.

**W**

**Fine Powder in Mid-Air.** In the process of the collapse at the very beginning of the collapse, the concrete that was poured into floor pans was instantly pulverized to sub-100 micron sized dust<sup>56</sup> (the consistency of talcum powder) before it reached the ground. Numerous published photos of the debris taken after the collapses on the ground show the dust coating everything for many square blocks, but very little evidence of **Thousands of tons of concrete reduced to fine dust in mid-air by high es.**

The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 156 o amount of mechanical or gravity energy alone will create powdered dust from large blocks of concrete or intact floorpans. It is impossible according to known physics and thermodynamics for concrete to be reduced to dust of this size before impacting the ground and from simple mechanical collapse energy release alone. The concrete was rendered to dust while it was still in the air, even at the beginning of the collapse, where there was only a small amount of initial speed (maximum of 15-25 mph) and energy to contribute to the progressive collapse. Only the application of an external energy source such as commercial or military-grade high explosives can explain this effect and result.

**N**

poured concrete.<sup>57</sup> Energy from fire is also insufficient. The gravity energy released from the impact of the shuttle Columbia n Texas in 2003 did not render any of it to dust from an altitude of several miles, and its heat tiles were ceramic in nature. Concrete only powders when exposed to a high energy compression wave from commercial high explosive demolitions or military explosives, not from free fall or "pancake collapse." A concrete block dropped from 1300' (the height of WTC-1 and WTC-2) would be broken, crushed, and fractured, and in many small pieces, but it would not be powdered.

**B**

exceptional and unparalleled credentials<sup>58</sup> in the field of high explosives with 31 active duty years in the Air Force and 25 years supervising research and development in virtually every non-nuclear Air Force weapons system speaking on high explosives and

compression wave effects on building concrete, indicated during his independent investigation into the inconsistencies of the Oklahoma City Murrah bombing that only high order explosives, closely attached to the foundation support pillars, can reduce concrete to fine dust:

from a high detonation velocity contact explosive sweeps into the column as a wave of compressive deformation. Since the pressure in the wave of deformation far exceeds the yield strength of the concrete (about 3,500 pounds per square inch) by a factor of approximately 300, the concrete is turned into granular sand and dust until the wave dissipates to below the yield strength of the concrete.<sup>59</sup>

### **WTC Sub-Basement Explosions.**

Multiple and simultaneous explosions were witnessed and felt in the subbasements of the WTC 1 and 2 buildings by numerous credible people, including WTC maintenance employees and 9/11 hero William Rodriguez and Jose Sanchez when the aircraft hit the buildings, strongly contradicting the official story.<sup>60</sup> Rodriguez says he felt explosions below him before he felt the impact vibration of the aircraft collision. He was located on sub-basement 1 of the North Tower. Rodriguez says:

*When I heard the sound of the explosion, the floor beneath my feet vibrated, the walls started cracking and it everything started shaking, Seconds after the first massive explosion below in the basement still rattled the floor, I hear another explosion from way above,"* said Rodriguez. "Although I was unaware at the time, this was the airplane hitting the tower, it occurred moments after the first explosion. I know there were explosives placed below the trade center. I helped a man to safety who is living proof, living proof [that] the government story is a lie and a cover-up.<sup>61</sup>

Another first-hand witness, Michael Pecoraro who was a World Trade Center Stationary Engineer and a hero who rescued and saved several hundred people from death or injury, was working on 9/11 on the 6th subbasement floor when the first plane hit the tower. He recounted how multiple explosions rocked the floors underneath street level. He noticed the room he was working in was filling with white smoke that smelled of kerosene. He and a co-worker ascended the stairs to a small machine shop, and found the room in ruins, with heavy tonnage **William Rodriguez WTC lobby damage from underground blast**

– **Naudett**

**9/11**

**Documentary**

The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 158

equipment destroyed. From an article in *Chief Engineer*, he offered this recollection:

There was nothing but rubble. We're talking about a 50-ton hydraulic press – gone! You could stand here," he said, "and two inches over you couldn't breathe. We couldn't see through the smoke so we started screaming." But there was still no answer. The two made their way to the parking garage, but found that it, too, was gone. "There were no walls, there was rubble on the floor, and you can't see anything" he said. They decided to ascend two more levels to the building's lobby.<sup>62</sup>

As they ascended to the B Level, one floor above, they were astonished to see a steel and concrete fire door that weighed about 300 pounds, wrinkled up "like a piece of aluminum foil" and lying on the floor. "They got us again," Mike told his co-worker, referring to the terrorist attack at the center in 1993. Having been through that bombing, Mike recalled seeing similar things happen to the building's structure. He was convinced a bomb had gone off in the building. He relayed his experience when reaching the damage in the lobby:

When I walked out into the lobby, it was incredible...The whole lobby was soot and black, elevator doors were missing. The marble was missing off some of the walls. 20-foot section of marble, 20 by 10 foot sections of marble, gone from the walls. The west windows were all gone. They were missing. These are tremendous windows. They were

just gone. Broken glass everywhere, the revolving doors were all broken and their glass was gone. Every sprinkler head was going off. I am thinking to myself, how are these sprinkler heads going off? It takes a lot of heat to set off a sprinkler head. It never dawned on me that there was a giant fireball that came through the air of the lobby.<sup>63</sup>

Note that he was underground, below street level, when these explosions were felt. He later explains that he thought jet-fuel leaked down from the impacts, ignited to explosive combustion and caused the damage in the lobby. However, this last statement poses some problems. The scientific rule of Occam's Razor states that given two equally predictive explanations for an event, choose the simpler. For the official government theory, the fuel of the impacted airplanes **Michael Pecoraro**

*The Big Lie: 9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 159

that was not consumed in the fireballs had to find its way hundreds of feet and through 70-80 non-damaged floors or elevator shafts to the sub-basement, nearly instantaneously to the impacts, and then be in sufficient quantity and in optimal fuel-air ratio and an ignition source to cause massive explosions versus the competing hypothesis that pre-positioned explosives caused the damage that was observed in the lower levels and in the lobby. Of the two competing theories, pre-positioned explosives best satisfies Occam's Razor. The fuel cannot be in two places at the same time, and if the quantity of fuel is divided from the main floors of damage, then there clearly isn't enough fuel to feed the allegedly raging, and steel weakening inferno there. Finally, the interior 47 steel core columns and the central core were specifically designed not to act as a chimney for any fires. It was also designed with closable fire shutters to create a hermetically sealed and oxygen-poor area. If it wasn't designed to vent oxygen to feed a fire, it is also reasonable to deduce that it would not have provided an easy conduit for any flammable liquids.

### **Extensive Firefighter Testimonies of Secondary Explosions.**

In the 2005 documentary video *9/11 Loose Change 2CE* by Dylan Avery,<sup>64</sup> many of the initial news reports and credible eyewitness testimony indicated several follow-up rounds of explosions that rocked the structure within the towers after the impacts and just immediately prior to the building collapses. These statements provide excellent first-hand agreement to the empirical analysis of the physics of the collapses as being consistent with controlled demolition.

Additional corroborative statements from firefighters on 9/11 were taken and printed in the New York Times after being suppressed by the City of New York, and were only released after the State Appeals Court ordered the city to turn them over to the 9/11 survivors. These historically important oral histories

*The Big Lie: 9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 160

statements are peppered with comments regarding witnessing and experiencing the sounds of secondary explosions, low-level flashes, blasts, and repetitive sounds like gunshots, which is typical for the column cutting linear shaped charges to sound like when fired. These statements can be found in the addendum at the end of this paper, and I strongly encourage you to hear what the most credible witnesses speak as to what really happened at the WTC on 9/11. Many New York firefighters also gave testimony in video and in radio broadcasts that they also felt secondary explosions occurring while they were conducting rescue operations.<sup>65</sup> In recently released and heavily redacted transcripts of radio communications, New York Firefighter Kirk Long, of Engine Co. 1 reported in that he heard the North Tower shake and "thought a bomb had gone off in the lower basement." MSNBC.com originally had that statement posted on its website,

but later quietly removed the bombing reference.<sup>66</sup> F.D.N.Y. Deputy-Chief, Division 1 responded to the North Tower lobby and discovered:

When we entered the lobby, there was a lot of damage in the lobby, broken glass, tiles dislodged and laying on the floor, you know, the decorative panels all around the walls. But it was rather calm in the lobby. Chief Pfeifer was in control. We responded in. We tried to gain control of the building systems, meaning the communications systems, the elevators. None of the building systems were working. The elevators were all out of service. The communication lines were not working.<sup>67</sup>

New York Fire Department Chief Frank Cruthers of the Citywide Tour Command, an on-location eyewitness to the collapses, said in the official oral statements given after 9/11:

There were some units there, along with a Battalion Chief and I gave them some instructions as to what to try to do. And while I was still in that immediate area, the south tower, 2 World Trade Center, *there was what appeared to be at first an explosion. It appeared at the very top, simultaneously from all four sides, materials shot out horizontally.* And then there seemed to be a momentary delay before you could see the beginning of the collapse. Some more debris came down, a little heavier but it didn't seem to me at that particular point there was any really heavy stuff.<sup>68</sup>

*The Big Lie: 9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 161

The statement by Chief Cruthers is especially important as it indicates that the simultaneous explosions that encircled the building **preceded** the collapse, and that the building experienced a “momentary delay” of weightlessness before the vertical collapse/cascade occurred. Many other additional responding F.D.N.Y. firefighters also reported hearing and feeling explosives detonating in the lower levels of the WTC. Fireman Richard Banaciski gave testimony in recently released reports about the explosions. He said,

We were there, I don't know, maybe 10, 15 minutes and then *I just remember there was just an explosion. It seemed like on television when they blow up these buildings. It seemed like it was going all the way around like a belt, all these explosions.* Everybody just said run and we all turned around and we ran into the parking garage because that's basically where we were. Running forward would be running towards it. Not thinking that this building is coming down. We just thought there was going to be a big explosion; stuff was going to come down.<sup>69</sup>

If there are so many witnesses who have spoken out about the secondary explosions and detonations, why haven't more come out. New York auxiliary lieutenant firefighter Paul Isaac, Jr. says that many of his brethren and New York Police know the truth, but they have been intimidated and threatened. He says: “I know 9-11 was an inside job. The police know it's an inside job; and the firemen know it too...We all have to be very careful about how we handle it...It's amazing how many people are afraid to talk for fear of retaliation or losing their jobs.”<sup>70</sup> Or worse.

### **Audio Evidence of 9/11 Secondary Explosions.**

On 9/11, Rich Siegel, an amateur videographer and the pioneer and creator of OnlineTV.com, rushed to the Frank Sinatra pier in Hoboken, NJ and set up a videocamera to film the event after the last airliner crashed into the South Tower. His captured footage revealed, when corrected for the time and distance delays of 1.8 miles to ground zero, reveal several intense explosions on the audio tracks

*The Big Lie: 9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 162

that immediately **precede** the collapse of the buildings. His released film, called *9/11Eyewitness*, and available from <http://www.911eyewitness.com> gives very strong scientific analysis of the peak sound pressure wave events before and during the collapses. His video discusses several other compelling elements that directly question the validity of the government's official scenario for the attack and collapses. To view a

sample of the analysis, specifically the explosive sound pressure artifacts registered on the digital tape, please [click here](#).<sup>71</sup>

His full movie can be viewed from the resources available at the end of this book, downloaded in large format (higher quality) from torrent sites on the internet, or the DVD can be purchased directly from his website. The DVD is recommended and technically preferred as it fully preserves the sound artifacts that can be lost or degraded in video compression from DVD common to smaller file formats, and it also supports the additional future work of the film author(s). In addition to the sound analysis, Mr. Siegel also presents very convincing graphic scientific evidence of the free-fall speed characteristics of the building collapses, [click here](#);<sup>72</sup> the evidence of debris being ejected **upwards** from explosive forces and how only massive explosions could satisfy the laws of physics required to create the observed trajectory pathways of heavy steel beams and aluminum cladding debris that traveled up to 600 ft. distant from the towers, [click here](#);<sup>73</sup> the peculiar behavior of various swarming helicopters that approach the buildings, yet they did not attempt to rescue anyone; massive and rapidly expansive debris clouds similar to the pyroclastic flows observed at volcanic eruptions,<sup>74</sup> the strange behavior of the spontaneous collapse of WTC-7 and the massive energy requirements necessary to create the expansive debris clouds that filled lower Manhattan, that exceed the total potential energy released from normal gravitational-only collapses, please [click here](#).<sup>75</sup>

### **Logical Implications.**

It is highly improbable that the initial aircraft collisions would cause an instantaneous cascade of massive explosions to reach down to the sub-basement  
*The Big Lie: 9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 163

floors hundreds of feet away, separated by millions of tons of steel and concrete floors. It is also unlikely that the alleged massive runoff of jet-fuel drained instantly and ignited in a perfect air-fuel mixture down the elevator shafts as was given as a possible explanation. Liquid fuel would still have taken, at a minimum, 15-20 seconds to reach the basement levels at freefall speed with no resistance encountered in an empty elevator shaft, or from staggered elevator layouts. But elevator shafts are not empty; they contain passenger or utility cars and would have slowed the fall of fuel to the lower levels.

As was indicated earlier, most of the jet-fuel was consumed upon impact in the widely witnessed and filmed exterior fireballs. NIST experts have indicated that the jet-fuel only lasted 10-15 minutes of burn time due to its low flash point,<sup>76</sup> it either burned rapidly, or it evaporated into the air. If significantly less jet-fuel was available on the damaged impact floors to feed the fires because of drainage of an

unknown volume of liquid fuel to the sub-basements, and from its consumption in the ensuing impact fireballs, it is thereby unlikely that the remaining jet-fuel on the upper floors could have ever caused high temperatures to build in such a very short period of time (less than 1 hour for each tower) or that those modest fires could weaken or melt steel, or drain to the lower floors and sub-basement floors, as the government contends. Obviously, burning fuel cannot be at two places at the same time. It is also factually clear that from 100 years of history, and countless high-rise fires that the standard contents of a high-rise office building: building materials, furniture, papers, carpeting, plastics, et al, are not enough to cause buildings to spontaneously collapse and cause concrete to pulverize to the consistency of flour and for steel to shred. Only high explosives can meet the requirements for those observed phenomena.

Furthermore, since the towers were anchored at the base to the bedrock, the shaking caused by the crash would have been greatest close to the crash site, getting progressively weaker as it approached the rigid column attachments at the bottom. Yet the underground damage he describes can not have been the

*The Big Lie: 9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder 164*

result of a mere shaking - nothing short of an explosion could reduce the contents of a machine shop to rubble, and for it to register at a 2.3 and a 2.1 Richter on seismic readouts, prior to the building collapses.

Mr. Pecoraro said that he "later learned" that there had been an explosion caused by fuel pouring down an elevator shaft, but the lobby shows none of the soot or fuel residue we would expect from such an explosion. Instead we see blown-out windows and a fine dry dust covering the entire lobby, very much the signature of high order explosives, especially composition C-4. Similar damage to the parking garages and sub-basements, which is also borne out by other witness statements, can only be explained by pre-placed explosive charges that were detonated at the moment of the plane's impact.

The only plausible explanation to reconcile both the credible witness testimony and also the physical evidence is pre-positioned high-explosive devices. Explosions were felt, heard, and seen by eyewitnesses and also ear-witnesses, in the towers themselves, in the basement floors or the towers, and also on the streets. Witnesses of secondary explosives ranged in expert quality from office workers and building custodial staff, to firefighters, to command officers of the firefighters. These are very credible and independent witnesses, with nothing to gain in standing against the government explanation. Despite all that they lost on 9/11, friends, family, co-workers, these witnesses are risking even more by making this information known to the public, often in danger to themselves or in violation of FBI-imposed gag-orders.

Examine the statements made by firefighters and their commanding officers and their belief of explosives being fired off. The sounds and visuals they describe are of controlled demolition. This is very similar to the attack strategy on the WTC on Feb. 26, 1993 when massive truck bombs were placed in the parking garages of the buildings, (with the explosives provided by the FBI.)<sup>77</sup> In response to the 9/11 attacks, William Rodriguez has filed a civil RICO action lawsuit against President

*The Big Lie: 9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder 165*

Bush and other high level members of his administration based upon prior knowledge of 9/11; knowingly failing to act, prevent or warn of 9/11; and the ongoing obstruction of justice by covering up the truth of 9/11; all in violation of the laws of the United States.<sup>78</sup>

*The Big Lie: 9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder 166*

The world is a dangerous place to live;  
not because of the people who are evil,  
but because of the people who don't do anything about it.

~ Albert Einstein

Never in modern history has an event of such cataclysmic significance been shrouded in such mystery. So many of the key facts remain unexplained on any plausible basis, and so many of the key actors have put forward contradictory accounts, only to be forced to retract or cover-up later.

~ Michael Meacher,

former-New Labor Environment Minister, Great Britain MP

*The Big Lie: 9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder 167*

<sup>1</sup> Solicitor General Theodore Olson arguing before the Supreme Court in *Christopher v. Harbury*. Quoted in Greenhouse, Linda. "Widow Argues for Right to Sue Officials." *The New York Times*, 19 March 2002.. Cached online at: <<http://www.commondreams.org/cgi-bin/print.cgi?file=/headlines02/0319-05.htm>>

<sup>2</sup> Griffin, Dr. David Ray. *The 9/11 Commission Report: Omissions and Distortions*, 2005. p.25

<sup>3</sup> Reynolds, Dr. Morgan. "Why Did the Trade Center Skyscrapers Collapse?" 9 June 2005. 26 Aug. 2005 <<http://www.lewrockwell.com/reynolds/reynolds12.html>>

<sup>4</sup> "Iron – Thermal Properties and Temperatures." <<http://www.webelements.com/webelements/elements/text/Fe/heat.html>>

"Introduction to the Resistance Welding Process." <<http://www.911review.com/articles/jm/cache/rwintro.html>>

Bentor, Yinon. *Chemical Element.com* – Iron. 26 Aug. 2005 <<http://www.chemicalelements.com/elements/fe.html>>

<sup>5</sup> "Oxy-Fuel Welding and Cutting" <[http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Gas\\_welding](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Gas_welding)>

<sup>6</sup> Properties of Metals – Thermal <[http://www.engineersedge.com/properties\\_of\\_metals.htm](http://www.engineersedge.com/properties_of_metals.htm)>  
Steel Conductivity W/m-C

Steel, Carbon 0.5%C 54.0; Steel, Carbon 1.0%C 43.0; Steel, Carbon 1.5%C 36.0

<sup>7</sup> "Metal Temperature by Color." Process Associates of America. 26 Aug. 2005 <<http://www.processassociates.com/process/heat/metcolor.htm>>

<sup>8</sup> Field, Andy. "A Look Inside a Radical New Theory of the WTC Collapse." Firehouse.com 7 Feb. 2004. 26 Aug. 2005 <<http://cms.firehouse.com/content/article/article.jsp?sectionId=46&id=25807>>

<sup>9</sup> Ryan, Kevin. Text of an email to Frank Gayle, 11/11/2004 <<http://www.911truth.org/article.php?story=20041112144051451>> Kevin R. Ryan is Site Manager of the Environmental Health Laboratories at South Bend, Indiana (company site at [www.ehl.cc](http://www.ehl.cc)). EHL is a division of Underwriters Laboratories, Inc. (company site at [www.ul.com](http://www.ul.com))

<sup>10</sup> Quintiere, James. "We Must try to Find Out Why The Twin Towers Fell." *The Baltimore Sun*. 3 Jan. 2002 cached online at: <<http://www.newworldpeace.com/coverup5a.html>>

<sup>11</sup> Matthys Levy has been designing domes, buildings, and bridges for almost 50 years. His projects include the Georgia Dome Stadium in Atlanta, Georgia; the Rose Center for Earth and Space in New York City; and La Plata Stadium in Argentina. He is the author of several books, including *Why Buildings Fall Down* (1992) with Mario Salvadori, and *Engineering the City: The Story of Infrastructure* (2000) with Richard Panchyk. He is a principal with Weidlinger Associates, a structural and civil engineering firm. View the Discovery Channel Excerpt here: <<http://freepressinternational.com/discovery.wmv>> <<http://www.pbs.org/wgbh/buildingbig/profile/interview/levy.html>>

<sup>12</sup> Russell, Jerry PhD. "Proof of Controlled Demolition at the WTC." <<http://www.attackonamerica.net/proofofcontroleddemolitionatwtc.htm>>

<sup>13</sup> F.D.N.Y Battalion Chief Brian Dixon, *The New York Times* <[http://www.nytimes.com/packages/html/nyregion/20050812\\_WTC\\_GRAPHIC/Dixon\\_Brian.txt](http://www.nytimes.com/packages/html/nyregion/20050812_WTC_GRAPHIC/Dixon_Brian.txt)>

<sup>14</sup> Excerpts from Firefighter' WTC Tape on 9/11. 27 Aug. 2005 <<http://www.thememoryhole.org/911/firefighter-tape-excerpts.htm>> Audio Clips available at: Firehouse.com <<http://www.firehouse.com/terrorist/wtcaudio/wtcaudio7.html>>

<sup>15</sup> *The Chief Engineer*, "We Will Not Forget: A Day of Terror." <<http://www.chiefengineer.org/article.cfm?seqnum1=1029>>

<sup>16</sup> "The Madrid Skyscraper Fire." <[http://www.whatreallyhappened.com/spain\\_fire\\_2005.html](http://www.whatreallyhappened.com/spain_fire_2005.html)> Hoffman, Jim. "Other Skyscraper Fires: Fires Have Never Caused Skyscrapers to Collapse." <<http://911research.wtc7.net/wtc/analysis/compare/fires.html>>

"Madrid alert after skyscraper fire." CNN.com 14 Feb. 2005. 26 Aug. 2005. <<http://www.cnn.com/2005/WORLD/europe/02/14/spain.block.fire>>

"Arde el Windsor." *Elmundo.es* <<http://www.elmundo.es/documentos/2005/02/windsor/index.html>>  
Center for an Informed America – Newsletter #69C 23 Feb. 2005. 26 Aug. 2005 <<http://davesweb.cnghost.com/nwsltr69c.html>>

The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 168

<sup>17</sup> Process Associates of America. "Metal Temperature by Color." <<http://www.processassociates.com/process/heat/metcolor.htm>>

- <sup>18</sup> “Towering Inferno in Caracas.” CBS News. 18 Oct. 2004. 26 Aug. 2005.  
<<http://www.cbsnews.com/stories/2004/10/18/world/main649824.shtml>>  
Nieto, Robin. “Fire Damage of Venezuela’s Tallest Building Caused Losses of Up to \$300 Million.” 22 Oct. 2004. 26 Aug. 2005 <<http://www.alia2.net/article2514.html>>  
<<http://www.venezuelanalysis.com/news.php?newsno=1389>>
- <sup>19</sup> Moncada, Jaime, P.E. (Fire Protection Engineer) “Fire spreads in South America’s tallest high-rise building in Caracas, Venezuela, because its sprinkler system had not been properly tested or maintained.” National Fire Protection Association (NFPA) Journal® March/April 2005. 17 Sept. 2005.  
<<http://www.nfpa.org/categoryList.asp?categoryID=961&URL=Publications/NFPA%20Journal%AE/March%20/%20April%202005/Cover%20Story&cookie%5Ftest=1>>
- <sup>20</sup> “High-rise Office Building Fire One Meridian Plaza Philadelphia, Pennsylvania.”  
<<http://www.iklimnet.com/hotelfires/meridienplaza.html>> <<http://911research.wtc7.net/wtc/analysis/compare/fires.html>>
- “High-rise office building Fire One Meridian Plaza Philadelphia, Pennsylvania.” United States Fire Administration - FEMA Report <[http://www.interfire.org/res\\_file/pdf/Tr-049.pdf](http://www.interfire.org/res_file/pdf/Tr-049.pdf)>
- <sup>21</sup> Manning, Donald O., Chief Engineer and General Manager, Los Angeles City Fire Department. “First Interstate Bank Fire – May 4, 1988.”  
<[http://www.lafire.com/famous\\_fires/880504\\_1stInterstateFire/050488\\_InterstateFire.htm](http://www.lafire.com/famous_fires/880504_1stInterstateFire/050488_InterstateFire.htm)>
- <sup>22</sup> <<http://www.iklimnet.com/hotelfires/interstatebank.html>>
- <sup>23</sup> “Trade Center Hit by 6-Floor Fire”, *The New York Times*, 2/14/75, page 41 imaged cached online at  
<<http://www.total911.info/2005/04/1975-wtc-fire-burned-six-floors-for.html>>
- <sup>24</sup> *Ibid.*
- <sup>25</sup> FEMA World Trade Center Building Performance Study, Appendix A  
<[http://911research.wtc7.net/mirrors/guardian2/wtc/WTC\\_apndxA.htm](http://911research.wtc7.net/mirrors/guardian2/wtc/WTC_apndxA.htm)>
- <sup>26</sup> J. Michael, “Muslims Suspend Laws of Physics,” 25 Nov. 2001. 26 Aug. 2005  
<[http://911review.com/articles/jm/mslp\\_1.htm](http://911review.com/articles/jm/mslp_1.htm)>
- <sup>27</sup> Newton’s Laws of Motion. Engineering Wiki.  
<[http://engineering.wikicities.com/wiki/Newton%27s\\_laws\\_of\\_motion](http://engineering.wikicities.com/wiki/Newton%27s_laws_of_motion)>
- <sup>28</sup> Principal of Conservation of Momentum  
<[http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Momentum#Conservation\\_of\\_momentum](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Momentum#Conservation_of_momentum)>  
Lectures in Physics, Virtual Institute of Applied Physics. Conservation of Momentum  
<[http://www.vias.org/physics/bk2\\_05\\_01.html](http://www.vias.org/physics/bk2_05_01.html)>
- <sup>29</sup> Hoffman, Jim. “Symmetry: The Demolition-Like Symmetry of the Twin Towers’ Falls.”  
<<http://911research.wtc7.net/wtc/analysis/collapses/symmetry.html>>
- <sup>30</sup> Transcript of Frank DiMartini’s comments about the construction design tolerances of the WTC specifically regarding airline impacts. See the video at:  
<<http://www.prisonplanet.com/articles/november2004/141104designedtotake.htm>>
- <sup>31</sup> Reynolds, Dr. Morgan, Ph.D. “Why Did the Trade Center Skyscrapers Collapse?” 9 June 2005. 26 Aug. 2005.  
<<http://www.lewrockwell.com/reynolds/reynolds12.html>>
- <sup>32</sup> Glanz, James and Lipton, Eric. *City in the Sky: The Rise and Fall of the World Trade Center*; p. 133 New York, NY: Times Books, Henry Holt and Company, LLC. 2003
- <sup>33</sup> *The 9/11 Commission Report: Final Report of the National Commission on Terrorist Attacks Upon the United States. Official Government Edition*, 2003. Notes to Chapter 9: Heroism and Horror; p.541
- <sup>34</sup> Griffin, David Ray, PhD. “Significant Pattern to 9/11 Report’s Omissions & Distortions.” Testimony at the Congressional Black Caucus Annual Legislative Conference 2005 (Sept. 21-24, Washington Convention Center, Washington, DC) transcript cached online at:  
<<http://www.911truth.org/article.php?story=20050927220055973>>
- <sup>35</sup> Hoffman, Jim. “Squibs; High-Velocity ‘Demolition Squibs’ Are Visible in the Twin Towers’ Collapses.”  
<<http://911research.wtc7.net/wtc/analysis/collapses/squibs.html>>
- <sup>36</sup> Video evidence of massive secondary explosions in North Tower.  
<<http://www.prisonplanet.com/articles/february2005/220205moreevidence.htm>>

- <sup>37</sup> Hoffman, Jim. "Speed of Fall: The Towers Tops Fell Virtually Unimpeded." <<http://911research.wtc7.net/wtc/analysis/collapses/freefall.html>>  
Hoffman, Jim. "Speed of Fall: Twin Towers' Rate of Fall Proves Demolition." <<http://911research.wtc7.net/wtc/analysis/proofs/speed.html>>
- <sup>38</sup> *The 9/11 Commission Report*, p. 305 <<http://www.9-11commission.gov/report/911Report.pdf>>
- <sup>39</sup> Reynolds, Dr. Morgan, Ph.D. *op cit*.
- <sup>40</sup> Jones, Stephen E. PhD. Brigham Young University, Dept. of Physics and Astronomy. "Why Indeed Did the WTC Buildings Collapse. Nov. 2005 <<http://www.physics.byu.edu/research/energy/htm7.html>>
- <sup>41</sup> "Teresa Veliz: A Prayer to Die Quickly and Painlessly," in *September 11: An Oral History* by Dean E. Murphy (Doubleday, 2002) pp 9-15.
- <sup>42</sup> Download video: WTC Symmetrical collapse. <<http://www.prisonplanet.tv/video/wtc01.avi>> Video "New York Firefighters Discuss Bombs in WTC Towers." <<http://www.prisonplanet.com/032404firefightersdiscuss.html>>
- <sup>43</sup> Szymanski, Greg. "NY Fireman Lou Cacchioli Upset 9/11 Commission "Tried to Twist My Words..." *The Arctic Beacon*. 19 July 2005. 26 Aug. 2005. <<http://www.arcticbeacon.com/articles/article/1518131/29548.htm>>
- <sup>44</sup> New York Firefighter Edward Cachia, *The New York Times*. <[http://www.nytimes.com/packages/html/nyregion/20050812\\_WTC\\_GRAPHIC/Cachia\\_Edward.txt](http://www.nytimes.com/packages/html/nyregion/20050812_WTC_GRAPHIC/Cachia_Edward.txt)>
- <sup>45</sup> Karin, DeShore, Captain, F.D.N.Y. World Trade Center Task Force Interview 7 Nov. 2001; p.15 <[http://sfgate.com/gate/pictures/2005/09/10/ga\\_karin\\_deshore.pdf](http://sfgate.com/gate/pictures/2005/09/10/ga_karin_deshore.pdf)>
- <sup>46</sup> Stephen, Gregory, F.D.N.Y Assistant Fire Commissioner. 9/11 Interviews World Trade Center Task Force. *The New York Times*. 3 Oct. 2001. 15 Oct. 2005. <[http://www.nytimes.com/packages/html/nyregion/20050812\\_WTC\\_GRAPHIC/Gregory\\_Stephen.txt](http://www.nytimes.com/packages/html/nyregion/20050812_WTC_GRAPHIC/Gregory_Stephen.txt)>
- <sup>47</sup> King, Jeff. "The WTC Collapse: What the Videos Show." Indymedia Webcast News 12 Nov. 2003. <[http://ontario.indymedia.org/display.php3?article\\_id=7342&group=webcast](http://ontario.indymedia.org/display.php3?article_id=7342&group=webcast)>
- <sup>48</sup> Thom Doud, Controlled Demolition, Inc. Project Manager. *World's Best Demolitions*. National Geographic Channel Documentary-Action A1 Network.
- <sup>49</sup> Romero, Van quoted in "Explosives Planted in Towers, New Mexico Tech Expert Says." *Albuquerque Journal*. Sept 2001. <<http://www.abqjournal.com/aqvan09-11-01.htm>>
- <sup>50</sup> "New Mexico Tech Explosives Expert 'Flip-Flops' On WTC Controlled Demo Theory; Refuses To Explain Why." <<http://news.baou.com/main.php?action=recent&rid=20284>>
- <sup>51</sup> Promotion of Van Romero. New Mexico Tech. <<http://infohost.nmt.edu/mainpage/news/2002/11jan05.html>. Romero selected to Co-Chair President's Advisory Council. <<http://www.yic.gov/paceea/adcom/bios.html>>
- <sup>52</sup> Bollyn, Christopher. "New Seismic Data Refutes Official Explanation." American Free Press.net 12 April 2004. 17 Sept 2005. <[http://www.americanfreepress.net/09\\_03\\_02/NEW\\_SEISMIC/new\\_seismic.html](http://www.americanfreepress.net/09_03_02/NEW_SEISMIC/new_seismic.html)>
- <sup>53</sup> Snel, Alan. "Neighbors wary of Kingdome demolition." *Seattle Post-Intelligencer* 16 June 1999 <<http://seattlepi.nwsourc.com/local/boom16.shtml>>
- <sup>54</sup> "Hudson's building clean-up begins." *The Michigan Daily* 26 Oct. 1998 <<http://www.pub.umich.edu/daily/1998/oct/10-26-98/news/news4.html>>
- <sup>55</sup> Dixon, Jennifer. "Century-old landmark falls in seconds." *The Detroit Free Press*. 25 Oct. 1998 <[http://www.merit.edu/~jimmoran/detphot/hudsons\\_demolition.html](http://www.merit.edu/~jimmoran/detphot/hudsons_demolition.html)>
- <sup>56</sup> Christina DiMartino. "Waste Age, "Waste Industry, Others Help with Cleanup at World Trade Center Site." 11/2001 article web cached at: <[http://911research.wtc7.net/cache/wtc/analysis/collapses/wasteage\\_cleanup.htm](http://911research.wtc7.net/cache/wtc/analysis/collapses/wasteage_cleanup.htm)>
- <sup>57</sup> <http://www.physics911.net>  
<http://911research.wtc7.net/talks/towers/index.html>;  
Hoffman, Jim. "Building 7, the Untold Story: Exposing the fraud of the government's story." <<http://911research.wtc7.net/talks/b7/index.html>>

The Big Lie: 9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder 170

Hoffman, Jim. "The North Tower Dust Cloud: Energy Requirements for the Expansion of the Cloud Following the Collapse of 1 World Trade Center." 16 Oct. 2003. 26 Aug. 2005

<<http://www.hawaii.indymedia.org/news/2003/12/3961.php>

<sup>58</sup> <http://www.generalpartin.org/Biography.htm>

<sup>59</sup> Brigadier General Benton K. Partin, USAF (Ret.) "Bomb Damage Analysis Of Alfred P. Murrah Federal Building" <<http://independence.net/okc/congressbombreport.htm>>

<sup>60</sup> Szymanski, Greg. "Second WTC Janitor Comes Forward with Eye-Witness Testimony of 'Bomb-Like' Explosion in North Tower Basement." *Arctic Beacon*. 12 July 2005. 26 Aug. 2005

<<http://www.arcticbeacon.com/articles/article/1518131/29079.htm>>

Szymanski, Greg. "Two More Workers Come Forward..." *Arctic Beacon*. 13 July 2005. 26 Aug. 2005.

<<http://www.arcticbeacon.com/articles/article/1518131/29110.htm>>

<sup>61</sup> Szymanski, Greg. "WTC Basement Blast And Injured Burn Victim Blows 'Official 9/11 Story' Sky High; Eye Witness Testimony Is Conclusive That North Tower Collapsed From Controlled Demolition." *Arctic Beacon* 5/24/2005. 26 Aug. 2005. <<http://www.arcticbeacon.com/articles/article/1518131/28031.htm>>

<sup>62</sup> "We Will Not Forget." *The Chief Engineer* <<http://www.chiefengineer.org/article.cfm?seqnum1=1029>

<sup>63</sup> *Ibid.*

<sup>64</sup> <<http://loosechange911.com>>

<sup>65</sup> <[http://www.letsroll911.org/discussion\\_in\\_firehouse.mpg](http://www.letsroll911.org/discussion_in_firehouse.mpg)> <<http://www.911forthetruth.com>>

"We Will Not Forget." *Chief Engineer*. <<http://www.chiefengineer.org/article.cfm?seqnum1=1029>>

<<http://www.arcticbeacon.com/articles/article/1518131/29079.htm>> Szymanski, Greg. "AFP Talks to Man Behind 9/11 RICO Suit." 2 July 2005. 26 Aug. 2005.

<[http://www.americanfreepress.net/html/9/11\\_conspiracy.html](http://www.americanfreepress.net/html/9/11_conspiracy.html)>

<sup>66</sup> Altered article "New documents revisit agony of 9/11 attacks," <<http://www.msnbc.msn.com/id/8920815>> cached copy of original posting, <<http://www.yourbbsucks.com/forum/showthread.php?t=3825>>

<sup>67</sup> Chief Peter Hayden, F.D.N.Y., On-duty Deputy Chief, Division 1, on 9/11/01 *The New York Times* <[http://www.nytimes.com/packages/html/nyregion/20050812\\_WTC\\_GRAPHIC/Hayden\\_Peter.txt](http://www.nytimes.com/packages/html/nyregion/20050812_WTC_GRAPHIC/Hayden_Peter.txt)>

<sup>68</sup> Cruther, Frank, F.D.N.Y Fire Chief

<[http://www.nytimes.com/packages/html/nyregion/20050812\\_WTC\\_GRAPHIC/Cruthers.txt](http://www.nytimes.com/packages/html/nyregion/20050812_WTC_GRAPHIC/Cruthers.txt)>

<sup>69</sup> New York Fireman Richard Banaciski, Ladder 22, 9/11 Records, *The New York Times*

<[http://www.nytimes.com/packages/html/nyregion/20050812\\_WTC\\_GRAPHIC/Banaciski\\_Richard.txt](http://www.nytimes.com/packages/html/nyregion/20050812_WTC_GRAPHIC/Banaciski_Richard.txt)>

<sup>70</sup> Isaac, Paul Jr., quoted by Victor Thorn "Bombs Inside WTC: Fire Officer Says Firemen, Cops Know Truth." *American Free Press*. 23 Sept. 2005. <[http://www.americanfreepress.net/html/bombs\\_inside\\_wtc.html](http://www.americanfreepress.net/html/bombs_inside_wtc.html)>

<sup>71</sup> Video clip from *9/11Eyewitness*. Available for purchase from <<http://www.911eyewitness.com/>>

<[http://www.911blogger.com/files/video/911eyewitness\\_wtc1.wmv](http://www.911blogger.com/files/video/911eyewitness_wtc1.wmv)>

<sup>72</sup> <[http://www.911blogger.com/files/video/911eyewitness\\_wtc7.wmv](http://www.911blogger.com/files/video/911eyewitness_wtc7.wmv)>

<sup>73</sup> Projectile Physics and 9/11 Collapses from *9/11Eyewitness*

<[http://plaguepuppy.net/public\\_html/video%20archive/projectile.avi](http://plaguepuppy.net/public_html/video%20archive/projectile.avi)>

<sup>74</sup> Pyroclastic flows are a common and devastating result of some volcanic eruptions. They are fast moving fluidized bodies of hot gas, ash and rock which can travel away from the vent at up to 150 km/h. The gas is usually at a temperature of 100-800 degrees Celsius. The flows normally hug the ground and travel downhill under gravity, their speed depending upon the gradient of the slope and the size of the flow.

<[http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Pyroclastic\\_flow](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Pyroclastic_flow)>

<sup>75</sup> Pyroclastic flow analysis and the WTC-7 collapse from *9/11Eyewitness*.

<[http://plaguepuppy.net/public\\_html/video%20archive/pyroclastic\\_flow.avi](http://plaguepuppy.net/public_html/video%20archive/pyroclastic_flow.avi)>

<sup>76</sup> ChevronTexaco Jet-A Material Safety Data Sheet. Revision 04/18/2003

<[http://www.chevrontexacoaviation.com/chevrontexacoaviation/tgam\\_prod/documents/avi\\_turb\\_fuel.doc](http://www.chevrontexacoaviation.com/chevrontexacoaviation/tgam_prod/documents/avi_turb_fuel.doc)>

Flammable and chemical Properties of Jet-A fuel:

The Big Lie: 9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder 171

Flashpoint: (Tagliabue Closed Cup ASTM D56) 38 °C (100 °F) (Min)

Auto-ignition: 210 °C (410 °F)

Flammability (Explosive) Limits (% by volume in air): Lower: 0.7 Upper: 5

Boiling Point: 160°C (320°F) - 300°C (572°F)

Vapor Pressure: 1 kPa @ 37.8°C (100°F)

<sup>77</sup> Blumenthal, Ralph, "Tapes Depict Proposal to Thwart Bomb Used in Trade Center Blast," *The New York Times*, October 28, 1993.

<sup>78</sup> *Rodriguez vs. Bush et al, RICO Lawsuit Filing*,  
<<http://www.911forthetruth.com/pdfs/Rodriguezvs.Bush%20.pdf>>

The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 172

### The Orders Stand

During the time that the airplane was coming in to the Pentagon, there was a young man who would come in and say to the Vice President, "The plane is 50 miles out." "The plane is 30 miles out." And when it got down to "the plane is 10 miles out," the young man also said to the Vice President, "Do the orders still stand?" And the Vice President turned and whipped his neck around and said, "Of course the orders still stand. Have you heard anything to the contrary?" Well at the time, I didn't know what all of that meant. And...

~ Secretary of Transportation Norman Mineta

Testimony before the 9/11 Commission, May 23, 2003.<sup>1</sup>

Excluded from the Official 9/11 Commission Report

No one has to direct an assassination -- it happens. The active role is played secretly by permitting it to happen. This is the greatest single clue. Who has the power to call off or reduce the usual security precautions?<sup>2</sup>

~ Fletcher Prouty, USAF Colonel

The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 173

### Chapter 6: The Pentagon Attack: The Military Stand-Down

You want answers? I think I am entitled. You want answers? I think I deserve the truth.

YOU CAN'T HANDLE THE TRUTH! ~ Colonel Nathan Jessup, *A Few Good Men*

The Pentagon is the headquarters for the entire U.S. military, and is among the most heavily defended military installations in the world with: multiple on-site ground-to-air missile defense batteries with "Friend or Foe" identification, several layers of civilian and military radar coverage, and a nearby Air Force base with 2 fighter squadrons. The Pentagon and those in command allowed a known air threat to approach it, attack it, and hit it, which just coincidentally hit on its recently blast reinforced and least populated side. There are several arguments to contradict the official story and they raise several important and disturbing questions.

### The Incompetent Pilot Turned Top Gun.

The alleged pilots, among them a Saudi named Hani Hanjour, had never before flown a jet aircraft, lacked an instrument rating, barely spoke the English language, was considered so incompetent by his flight trainers that he was denied the ability to rent a simple single engine propeller aircraft, and lastly, flight instructors refused to train or fly with him. He could barely drive an automobile.<sup>3</sup> With such a poor command of the English language, how could he function in the pilot's seat or in the right seat of an advanced avionics suite of a Boeing 757? All the instruments and read-outs are in English. How could they fly the plane without being able to read the instruments? The training he received does not remotely begin to correlate to the performance requirements to necessary to execute the attacks on 9/11. **Pentagon held simulated attack drills in 2000 – Aircraft used as weapons**

This poorly-rated, inexperienced, and basic pilot trainee, according to the official version, allegedly performed a high G-Force maneuver of such extreme difficulty that most experienced and professional commercial airline pilots and even highly trained military pilots would have had difficulty executing. The maneuver Hanjour miraculously performed was a 270° spiral turn at 600 mph while also executing a descent of 7000 feet in 2 minutes performed in a multi-engine commercial 100-ton Boeing 757-200 jet aircraft flying in final approach to impact the Pentagon just inches off the ground. It was allegedly his FIRST TIME at the controls of such an aircraft and flying at speeds 5x faster than he had ever flown before in propeller training aircraft and without an instructor. For a devastating critique regarding the impossibility of any of the alleged Arab kamikaze pilots flying the jet aircraft for the attacks, please see

the article "The Impossibility of Flying Heavy Aircraft Without Training" by Nila Sagadevan, an aeronautical engineer, and a qualified pilot of heavy aircraft, [click here](#).

Maybe it was his training at the U.S. Pensacola Naval Air Station that gave him such instant expertise.<sup>4</sup> That is the U.S. Navy facility where many of our naval aviators receive their initial flight training. This poorly educated Saudi national, barely speaking any English, and barely capable of driving a car, pulled off the flight of a Navy Top Gun fighter pilot? It is not even remotely credible that this person was the pilot for the Pentagon attack. Could a medical student gain experience and perform a flawless open heart surgery just by playing a PC simulator or studying manuals? Could someone barely able to make coherent sandcastles build the San Francisco Golden Gate Bridge on his first attempt? This Boeing 767 cockpit Basic flight single engine controls for beginners instruction

The Big Lie: 9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder 175

explanation by the government is by all standards, an "outrageous conspiracy theory."

John Lear, pilot extraordinaire, and son of the famous Learjet inventor, is extremely qualified<sup>5</sup> to speak on the subject of piloting and flight operations. He gave a radio interview where he said that it is virtually impossible that a ragtag crew could have flown the aircraft that struck the Pentagon, or the WTC buildings, and that they would have had to have received highly specialized training, including time in an expensive 757 industry cockpit simulator, which are very limited in number and very tightly controlled. He described the degree of difficulty in the flight when he said in 2003,

We were tricked into thinking that Osama was responsible for 9/11, but to get a proper perspective on who 'did' the World Trade Center...uh...you have to understand what a magnificent feat of airmanship this was. It was 'disastrous' and was horrible for this country, but... this was not accomplished by some guys who went to Florida and got some instructions on a Cessna or a Piper. And this was not accomplished by somebody who had a right seat [copilot] on a 727.

In addition to that, hitting the Trade Center was a feat. But hitting the Pentagon was even more of a feat, because when you are going that fast there is a tremendous amount of air creating this lift and as you head towards the ground, that air reacts against the wing and pushes you up, so whoever... whoever hit that... trained to hit the Pentagon at the 3rd story was highly trained because when he came towards the ground... there was a tremendous amount of lift and you would have to trim forward and push with an incredible amount of strength to not be pushed up and over the Pentagon to hit the 3rd story. You talk to any... pilot... who knows 'anything' about this... and that was... that was, that was a feat of airmanship! With the benefit with 19,000 hours in all the airplanes I've flown including air races... the Douglas B-26... I doubt that I could have done that the 1st time..."

Therein lies the problem. Because they 'certainly' couldn't waltz into any airline in the United States and get that kind of time. I mean, most of the airliners...uh... airlines... who have 757's, use them 24 hours a day... and they certainly aren't in the habit of granting ... uh... to unauthorized people, like somebody going in there and saying "hey, give me 1500 hours of time!" It's just not going to happen. They

The Big Lie: 9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder 176

would have to find another 757 elsewhere in the world and if you look around in the Middle-East and there's certainly none there, because... at least...not in any Arab country...because, they have airbuses...strictly airbuses from France. They would have to find some place else....that has a 757 simulator.<sup>6</sup>

Several other former commercial and military pilots have come out speaking against the claim that these hijackers could have piloted the planes on 9/11.<sup>7</sup> The government's claim that these amateur – and that's being generous, pilots could have flown these highly technical aircraft over long distances under duress of maintaining control of the passenger cabins with box-cutters, flying without instrument training, or advanced navigational skills is very flimsy.

## **The Pentagon Strike Video Evidence is Tightly Suppressed.**

Video footage of the attack is being totally suppressed except for cherry-picked and edited snippets consisting of 5-6 frames from a single poorly positioned camera that are very blurry and inconclusive as to the content. None of the frames of film released show definitively a 100-ton Boeing 757 in the range of view. In the immediate vicinity of the Pentagon, there were multiple camera positions on the roof that survived the attack, but that footage is being tightly suppressed, or at worst, doctored.

Among its first reactions in response to the attack on the Pentagon, the FBI immediately reacted by seizing all area video footage from nearby businesses such as the nearby Sheraton hotel, the Virginia Department of Transportation (VDOT) highway cameras, and the Pentagon's own exclusive and on-property CITGO gasoline station, and then tampering with the witnesses telling what they did or did not see and ordering them to silence under the blanket excuse of National Security. For the FBI to immediately react to the attack, and the resulting confusion, by gathering all the video sources surrounding the Pentagon suggests a slightly incriminating foreknowledge of the event. It is not the first White streak of smoke or exhaust, but no sight of a 100 ton Boeing 757. Where is it?

*The Big Lie: 9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder 177*

thing one would expect unless elements of the FBI already knew where the locations of the video sources that could have captured what happened at the Pentagon, and by extension, if they scouted out all the locations of potentially "official story" contradicting videos sources, then they knew ahead of time that the attack was coming. The U.S. government is determined to withhold these videos for what purpose? It is not acting like a party with nothing to hide. Is this how a supposedly democratic government predicted on transparency in an investigation operates? This is the same FBI that had bungled nearly every major case to come across its desks in the last 20 years.

If the video captured by the camera seized by the FBI supported the U.S. position then the footage would be more fully released and with more detail and clarity. The government is fully aware that many people doubt the official version of the story and could easily put those concerns to rest by releasing more film, or the films of the local Sheraton Hotel, Virginia VDOT highway camera videos, or the gasoline station close to the Pentagon. Apparently, from the suspicious manner of the government's actions, the video does not tend to support the official story, and hence is suppressed.

When police detectives are conducting an investigation of a crime, they assess the conduct of the suspect against the characteristics of what is to be normally expected from the victim of the crime. What is a guilty person's conduct likely to be versus what an innocent person would be known to do? Be honest with yourself, is the government acting like a guilty party with something to hide? A criminal hides and covers-up evidence of their actions, an innocent person is cooperative and eager to exonerate themselves by providing an iron-clad alibi. Color of impact and explosion differs from aircraft impacts at the WTC buildings. Why?

*The Big Lie: 9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder 178*

and with forensics that excludes them from the likely list of "persons of interest." Guilty people act a certain way, they have peculiar mannerisms. They make verbal slip-ups, equivocate, do things not to be expected, tell conflicting versions of the event, and feign ignorance of the event. If you determine that the government is hiding something, then you reasonably have to ask then what could it be hiding that is so bad for its stated official position that would justify the secrecy? You already know the answer without

even requiring the evidence. The world desperately awaits the leak of the equivalent of the JFK Zapruders film for 9/11.

### **Was a Boeing 757 Even Involved in the Pentagon Attack?**

One of the most, if not *the* most, controversial discussions in the 9/11 Truth movement is the dispute of whether or not the object that struck the Pentagon was a Boeing 757. It is well known that the FBI has in its high-tech toolbox, highly sophisticated digital image enhancement programs, but it apparently failed to apply them to enhance or clarify the officially released footage; or, also a possibility – used the technology to remove incriminating images of an object that was not a Boeing 757, but instead was of a smaller object, such as a missile, or as some suggest, a modified A-3 Skywarrior outfitted with a Globalhawk remote piloting system. This theory is highly contested within the 9/11 Truth movement and has strong adherents as well as its detractors. In my opinion, this theory could potentially be a credibility honey-pot trap, set intentionally to divide people in the 9/11 Truth movement into two opposing camps in an attempt to sow unnecessary division and discord; and also quite possibly as a means to later discredit those who claim that no Boeing 757 hit the Pentagon if the government decides to release more footage in the future (again, possibly doctored) which shows the disputed 757 flying into the building.

According to the proponents of the no-Boeing Theory, there is physical and photographic evidence that suggests something other than a Boeing 757 struck the building, such as the lack of damage to the Pentagon lawn, the entry-point of The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 179

the aircraft into the building (prior to the collapse of the outer ring wall) appeared much too small to accommodate the fuselage, engines, tail-section including the vertical stabilizer, and wings, the over-penetration of the thin-skinned aircraft to breach three bomb-reinforced walls, the lack of passenger debris and luggage, cargo, and cabin debris, (such as seats and galley equipment,) commonly found strewn about at other crash sites (even at sites where the aircraft slam into mountain-sides in a death-dive spiral) the missing titanium alloy engines and specially hardened steel-alloy landing gear, the lack of any acknowledged recovered flight-time sensitive parts that could be identifiable with stamped serial numbers and signify that the parts belonged to the alleged aircraft, the vaporization of metal alloys with high melting temperatures (and higher vaporization temps.), and the survivability of identifiable passenger DNA at those alleged vaporization temperatures, and the incongruity of jet-fuel fires being unable to achieve the temperatures required for melting steel and titanium, let alone selectively vaporizing those alloys and miraculously sparing the human DNA, and the lack of recovery of the black boxes (when they are designed to be survivable), and the near physical impossibility of maintaining control (especially by an inexperienced and poorly performing propeller pilot such as Hanjour) of a large passenger jet flying ultra low-level flight twenty feet off the ground at 400-500 mph for over a mile on approach.

There are also many competing eye-witness statements, and several *initial* news reports which call into question whether or not a Boeing 757, Flight 77 crashed into the Pentagon. Many witnesses claim to have witnessed a large passenger jet consistent with a Boeing 757, while others maintain it was small commuter sized jet, or a missile. Initial news reports also mention the lack of debris at the crash site that would normally be expected to be found, such as the larger pieces of wings, engines, etc. Air traffic controller reports also indicate that they thought the inbound aircraft exhibited flight characteristics more appropriate to a military aircraft, than a civilian.

The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 180

Those are all very compelling criticisms of the official theory. While these theories have the appeal of being “flashy” and shocking, it is my opinion that there are stronger arguments (such as the measurable quality of free-fall collapse and the inexplicable collapse of WTC-7) that exist to discredit the government’s position without resorting to the reliability of video and photographic evidence supplied by the government/military, competing and confusing witness recollections, and speculation and conjecture. These arguments are at best secondary level to tertiary level arguments of 9/11, but I leave you free to investigate further and decide on your own.

### **Andrews Air Force Base (AFB) Did Not Respond.**

The home base of Air Force One, the President’s pair of nuclear hardened Boeing 747-200B’s, has two squadrons of fighters that were not used to defend Washington D.C. until it was too late. Why? Andrews Air Force Base (AFB) is only about 10 miles away from the Pentagon and downtown Washington, D.C.<sup>9</sup> Instead of scrambling directly from Andrews AFB, fighters were scrambled from bases 129 miles away at Langley, Virginia. Furthermore, the attack and collision was allowed nearly 40 minutes AFTER it was widely known that hijacked aircraft were being used as weapons and after both WTC-1 & 2 collisions.<sup>10</sup>

- Official Denial of Fighter Squadrons: It was originally claimed that there weren’t fighter aircraft assigned to Andrews AFB. At the same time, media sources were also claiming that fighters were assigned to Andrews AFB, but that no intercepts were scrambled because the fighters were not on alert. NORAD commander Major General Larry Arnold has said, "We [didn't] have any aircraft on alert at Andrews."<sup>11</sup>
- Truth Exposed: Andrews AFB, home of Air Force One, hosts two 'combat-ready' squadrons: the 121st Fighter Squadron (F-16 Falcons) of the 113th Fighter wing (D.C. Air National Guard), and the 321st Marine Fighter Attack Squadron (FA-18 Hornets) of the 49th Marine Air Group.<sup>12</sup>
- Fastest Response: Scramble times for alert fighter aircraft on the deck to takeoff is approximately 2-5 minutes. The flight time to Washington from Andrews AFB is <1

The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 181

minute. The Pentagon was hit 1:29 hours into the crisis. There is no possible reasonable excuse for this level of incompetence or criminally gross negligence. <sup>13</sup>

- The Dishonorable and Shameful Cover-up: Just before 9/11, the Andrews AFB website used to directly link to the official US Air Force webpage devoted to the 113th Fighter Wing of the DC Air National Guard. The existence of those pages contradicted media and military official claims that there were no combat-ready fighter jets at Andrews. The Andrews AFB Website was taken offline sometime around 9/11, and when it came back online in November 2001, the link to these pages was broken. The pre-9/11 mission statement of the D.C. ANG had been removed, which had a statement of its mission: "To provide combat units in the highest possible state of readiness."<sup>14</sup> I don’t suspect Osama bin Laden and Al Qaeda can login and access military and government servers and conceal the existence of fighter wings from the public.

The military command left capable and ready fighters sitting on the Andrews AFB tarmac. The military consciously and willfully withheld locally based fighter air-craft from patrols over Washington D.C when it would have been painfully obvious that the Nation’s capitol was an active target. On its face, this smells like a cover-up! Then, Andrews AFB redesigned its website to obscure, hide, and downplay its local fighter wings. <sup>15</sup> Covering up a crime is also known as being an accessory after the fact, and is very prosecutable, just ask Richard Nixon.

Think about it. Would the home airfield of Air Force One, which is the Airborne Command Headquarters and Control Aircraft of the U.S. military and primary

Presidential emergency aircraft in the event of a nuclear attack, be left utterly defenseless except for transport and heavy lift aircraft escorts? Absolutely not. That argument by the U.S. is not in the least credible, it too is

**T**

At least after the December 7, 1941 Japanese "sneak" attack at Pearl Harbor, Admiral Kimmel and General Short and other officers were punished, stripped of command, reassigned, or demoted for dereliction of duty. In a stunning contrast, after 9/11, Richard Myers, then the **General Richard Myers, JCS-USAF**  
*The Big Lie: 9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 182

senior Air Force General, and only empowered as the acting Chairman of the Joint Chiefs at the time, and on-duty during the crisis, was fully promoted to the Chairman of the Joint Chiefs of Staff of the United States Armed Forces in October 2001.<sup>16</sup> On 9/11, General Myers made the claim that even after the attack on the second tower, he was uninformed and not until the attack on the Pentagon did he realize that the U.S. was under attack.<sup>17</sup> He also made the claim that they hadn't thought about this scenario, which was repeated by then National Security Advisor (currently Secretary of State) Condoleezza Rice in the 9/11 Commission hearings.<sup>18</sup>

This is also a blatant lie, for the military held drills in 2000 simulating an attack on the Pentagon with an aircraft.<sup>19</sup> This is the claim of a liar. This is how incompetence is rewarded? No good deed goes unpunished, no crime goes unrewarded. Liars are believed? If General Myers was any man of honor, his resignation should have been immediately on the desk of the President. George J. Tenet, the Central Intelligence Agency Director, was awarded the Presidential Medal of Freedom in December 2004 for his service, the same Director who assured Bush that the weapons of mass destruction in Iraq was a "slam dunk," and who initially fingered the blame for the attacks of 9/11 on Al Qaeda. His resignation likewise should have been immediately tendered on the desk of the president on 9/11. That anyone in the leadership of a government agency or military branch directly associated with the multiple gross failure(s) on 9/11 remained unscathed politically in the aftermath is an abomination of the highest magnitude against the principles of responsibility and stewardship.

In fact, nobody in the U.S. military, the CIA, FBI, or in the FAA, was punished or received any disciplinary action for their catastrophic failures, massive incompetence, and gross negligence in leaving Washington, D.C. and the Pentagon, without air cover and for allowing multiple attacks to succeed in hitting their targets. Not one case of

**Admiral H. E. Kimmel relieved of command**

*The Big Lie: 9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 183

criminal negligence, termination, demotion, reprimand, or administrative action.<sup>20</sup> Not even a slap on the wrist. Senator Mark Dayton (D-MN) publicly rebuked and excoriated NORAD for lying to Congress, and to the American people during the 9/11 Commission hearings. Dayton said that NORAD officials,

[NORAD] lied to the American people, they lied to Congress and they lied to your 9/11 commission to create a false impression of competence, communication and protection of the American people. And we can set up all the oversight possible at great additional cost to the American taxpayers and it won't be worth an Enron pension if the people responsible lie to us; if they take the records and doctor them into falsehoods, and if they get away with it. For almost three years now NORAD officials and FAA officials have been able to hide their critical failures that left this country defenseless during two of the worst hours in our history.<sup>21</sup>

He further told Kean and Hamilton that if the commission's report is correct, President Bush "should fire whoever at FAA, at NORAD ... betrayed their public trust by not telling

us the truth." This lack of proper meting of discipline, even within the ranks of the military, utterly shocks the conscience.<sup>22</sup> Compare the aftermath of 9/11 to other military accidents and demonstrate the shocking and patently disparate lack of punishment. In January 2005, a U.S. Navy nuclear attack submarine ran struck an unmapped mountain and was severely damaged with several casualties and one fatality.<sup>23</sup> The skipper of that ship was relieved of command, received a nonjudicial punishment, such as a letter of reprimand, and will never command a submarine again. His military career is over.<sup>24</sup>

In September of 2005, and contrary to Congressional recommendations, the CIA Director Porter Goss has also prevented disciplinary action against agents responsible for 9/11 security failures, including against his predecessor George Tenet.<sup>25</sup> Porter Goss, just before 9/11, was meeting with Senator Bob Graham and also with 9/11 lead hijacker Mohamed Atta's \$100,000 money man, Lt. General Mahmoud Ahmad. But that's just a coincidence, nothing to worry about. In the Bush administration, incompetence is reward with Presidential Medal's of Freedom, more emergency powers, more expansive and unchecked surveillance

The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 184

of society, more budget funding, and more opportunity to violate personal freedoms; in short, the Peter Principle<sup>26</sup> has been perfected and maximized.

### **The Military Stand-down and Simultaneous Exercises.**

The military was effectively neutralized from reacting to the attacks by the numerous exercises that were being conducted simultaneously on 9/11 at the SAME TIME as the attacks, one of which actually included the scenarios of hijackings and aircraft attacking the WTC and the Pentagon. What are the odds of that being unrelated? The drills also involved inserting numerous false radar signatures into the systems. As a result, the intercepting pilots couldn't distinguish the real targets from the exercise ghosts, unless they made direct visual contact. That wasted critically valuable time as the fighter pilots chased radar ghosts and effectively hobbled the air response.<sup>27</sup>

The exercises that effectively "stood down" the military by the Air Force and other agencies such as FEMA were called: *Vigilant Guardian* (Joint Chiefs), *Vigilant Warrior* (NORAD), *Northern Vigilance*, *Northern Guardian*, and *Tripod 2* (FEMA and New York Port Authority). Air Traffic Controller conversations were heard that indicated they were confused if the attacks were real or as part of the scheduled drills and exercises. Only one exercise, *Vigilant Guardian*, was discussed in the 9/11 Commission report, the others were conveniently omitted.<sup>28</sup> Lies are not just based on the telling blatant statement mistruths, falsehoods, or distortions, they are also considered lies if they are lies of omission, and in this case, material omission. Among the worst category of lie, material omission is usually found in legal terminology and often accompanies cases involving the fraud. The omission of these other critical exercises further diminishes the credibility of the 9/11 Commission Report.

The multiple simultaneous and matching scenario exercises provide excellent operational cover: if something goes wrong in the operation of the real attack, if there is a miscue, it can be cancelled, and any discovery of it from electronic chatter, radar displays, or other attributes, can be quickly explained away by the agency or unit conducting the operation to the subsequent inquiries or investigations, if any, as part of an 'official' project of training drills and exercises.

It allows the open discussion and planning of the scenarios under the guise and cover as exercises without the risk of raising suspicion from "good agents" when they hear actual

The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 185

participants in the operation. The overlapping exercises created the operational *plausible deniability*, or the “fog of war.”

The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 186

What "the fog of war" means is: war is so complex it's beyond the ability of the human mind to comprehend all the variables. Our judgment, our understanding, are not adequate. And we kill people unnecessarily."

~ Robert S. McNamara, former Secretary of Defense for President's Kennedy and Johnson, *The Fog of War*

The cabal of neoconservatives at PNAC who planned this war (Cheney, Rumsfeld, Wolfowitz, Libby, Perle, Jeb Bush) even before W became president, knew the American people would not stand for it – unless there was “a new Pearl Harbor.” 9/11 supplied that. Our government was warned. They were warned by the Clinton Administration. They were warned by 11 other countries. And they were specifically warned by an FBI agent that one of them was planning on flying a hijacked airliner “into the World Trade Center.” They not only ignored the warnings, they made sure no fighter jets were scrambled to stop it. If they had just done nothing, and allowed normal procedures to be followed, the Twin Towers would still be standing and thousands of dead Americans would still be alive. This is not stupidity, it is **TREASON**.

~ Dr. Robert M. Bowman, Lt. Col., USAF (Ret.) Fighter Pilot, Vietnam, Fmr. Director of 'Star Wars' Missile Defense Program

The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 187

#### Chapter 6 Notes

<sup>1</sup> [www.cooperativeresearch.org/timeline/2003/commissiontestimony052303.html](http://www.cooperativeresearch.org/timeline/2003/commissiontestimony052303.html)

<sup>2</sup> Prouty, Fletcher Colonel, USAF. “An Introduction to the Assassination Business.” 1975  
<<http://www.prouty.org/coment10.html>> Fletcher Prouty personal/professional record:  
<<http://www.prouty.org>>

<sup>3</sup> Yardly, Jim. “A Trainee Noted for Incompetence.” *The New York Times*. May 4, 2002, p 10  
<<http://query.nytimes.com/gst/abstract.html?res=F20A11FD35550C778CDDAC0894DA404482&incamp=archive:search>>

<sup>4</sup> “Alleged Hijackers May Have Trained at U.S. Bases.” *Newsweek*, 15 September 2001

<sup>5</sup> John Lear, retired airline captain, with over 19,000 hours of flight-time, has flown in over 100 different types of planes in 60 different countries around the world. Son of Lear Jet inventor, Bill Lear, John is the only pilot to hold every FAA airplane certificate, to include airplane transport rating, flight instructor, ground instructor, flight navigator, engineer, aircraft dispatcher, airframe powerplant mechanic, parachute rigger, and tower operator.

<sup>6</sup> Transcript of John Lear's appearance and interview on the Art Bell radio show 11/2/2003 available at  
<<http://www.phpbbserver.com/phpbb/viewtopic.php?t=3371&mforum=jackblood>>

<sup>7</sup> Syzmanski, Greg. “Former Vietnam Combat and Commercial Pilot Firm Believer 9/11 Was Inside Government Job; An Experienced Boeing 757/767 Pilot, He Says 'No Way' Could a Novice Fly the 'Big Birds' He Knew So Well.” *The Arctic Beacon* 15 July 2005. 26 Aug. 2005.  
<<http://www.arcticbeacon.com/articles/article/1518131/29392.htm>>

<sup>8</sup> “The Abraham Zapruder Film.” <[http://www.jfk.org/Research/Zapruder/Zapruder\\_Film.htm](http://www.jfk.org/Research/Zapruder/Zapruder_Film.htm)>

<sup>9</sup> Mapquest Andrews Air Force base numerical Longitude and Latitude Output :  
<<http://www.mapquest.com/maps/map.adp?searchtype=address&formtype=latlong&latlongtype=decimal&latitude=38.80349&longitude=-76.87150>>

<sup>10</sup> Elsis, Mark R. “911 Timeline: The Most Comprehensive Minute by Minute Timeline on 911.” 9 Sept. 2002. 26 Aug. 2005 <<http://www.911timeline.net>>

<sup>11</sup> Transcript of Kean Commission 9/11 Hearings. 6/17/2004. <[http://www.washingtonpost.com/wp-dyn/articles/A49429-2004Jun17\\_4.html](http://www.washingtonpost.com/wp-dyn/articles/A49429-2004Jun17_4.html)>

<sup>12</sup> <http://www.unansweredquestions.org/timeline/2001/msnbc092301c.html>

<sup>13</sup> The Complete 9/11 Timeline <[http://www.cooperativeresearch.org/project.jsp?project=911\\_project](http://www.cooperativeresearch.org/project.jsp?project=911_project)>

<sup>14</sup> Cached Image of 113<sup>th</sup> Air Wing official site before alteration,  
<<http://www.globalsecurity.org/military/agency/usaf/113wg.htm>>

<sup>15</sup> <<http://911review.com/911review/markup/AirForceStanddown.shtml>>

Ruppert, Michael C. "Guilty for 9-11 Attacks Stories on Andrews AFB and Availability of Fighters Produce Controversy." 20 Nov. 2001. 26 Aug. 2005.

<[http://www.fromthewilderness.com/free/ww3/11\\_20\\_01\\_911murderUpdate.html](http://www.fromthewilderness.com/free/ww3/11_20_01_911murderUpdate.html)> 113<sup>th</sup> ANG Website:  
<[http://www.goang.com/officesite.aspx?office\\_id=15](http://www.goang.com/officesite.aspx?office_id=15)>

<sup>16</sup> General Richard Myers official biography <[http://www.defenselink.mil/bios/myers\\_bio.html](http://www.defenselink.mil/bios/myers_bio.html)>

<sup>17</sup> Rhem, Kathleen T. Sgt. 1<sup>st</sup> Class "Myers and Sept. 11: 'We Hadn't Thought About This.'" *American Forces Press Service*. 23 Oct. 2001. <[http://www.defenselink.mil/news/Oct2001/n10232001\\_200110236.html](http://www.defenselink.mil/news/Oct2001/n10232001_200110236.html)>

<sup>18</sup> "'99 Report Warned of Suicide Hijacking." CBS News. 17 May 2002  
<<http://www.cbsnews.com/stories/2002/05/17/attack/main509471.shtml>>

<sup>19</sup> Ryan, Dennis "Contingency Planning Pentagon MASCAL Exercise Simulates Scenarios in Preparing for Emergencies." MDW News Service. 3 Nov. 2000.

<<http://www.mdw.army.mil/content/anmviewer.asp?a=290&z=14>>

<sup>20</sup> Wood, Allan and Thompson, Paul. "An Interesting Day: President Bush's Movements and Actions on 9/11." Center for Cooperative Research ([www.cooperativeresearch.org](http://www.cooperativeresearch.org)), under "Bush is Briefed as the Hijackings Begin."

<sup>21</sup> Senator Mark Dayton's comments from 31 July 2004 Congressional Hearings on 9/11 transcribed remarks at <<http://www.911truth.org/article.php?story=20040805095600503>>

<sup>22</sup> Griffin, Dr. David Ray, Ph.D. *The New Pearl Harbor: Disturbing Questions about the Bush Administration and 9/11* p. 122.

*The Big Lie: 9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 188

<sup>23</sup> Mount, Mike "Officials: US submarine hit undersea mountain." CNN.com. 11 Jan 2005. 22 Sept. 2005.  
<<http://www.cnn.com/2005/US/01/10/nuclear.submarine.update/>>

<sup>24</sup> ---, "Sub skipper to lose command." CNN.com. 12 Feb. 2005. 22 Sept. 2005.  
<<http://www.cnn.com/2005/US/02/11/sub.commander/>>

<sup>25</sup> "No disciplinary review for 9/11 Failures of Tenet: CIA director bars accountability review for his predecessor, others." MSNBC.com 5 Oct. 2005 <<http://www.msnbc.msn.com/id/9601246>>

<sup>26</sup> The Peter Principle is a theory originated by Dr. Laurence J. Peter. It states that successful members of a hierarchical organization are eventually promoted to their highest level of competence, after which further promotion raises them to a level just beyond their highest level of competence.

<[http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Peter\\_principle](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Peter_principle)>

<sup>27</sup> Griffin, Ruppert.

<sup>28</sup> Kane, Michael. "The Final Fraud: 9/11 Commission closes its doors to the public; Cover-up Complete." 9 July 2004. 26 Aug. 2005

<[http://www.fromthewilderness.com/free/ww3/071204\\_final\\_fraud.shtml](http://www.fromthewilderness.com/free/ww3/071204_final_fraud.shtml)>

*The Big Lie: 9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 189

### Doublethink

His mind slid away into the labyrinthine world of doublethink. To know and not to know, to be conscious of complete truthfulness while telling carefully constructed lies, to hold simultaneously two opinions which canceled out, knowing them to be contradictory and believing in both of them, to use logic against logic, to repudiate morality while laying claim to it, to believe that democracy was impossible and that the Party was the guardian of democracy, to forget, whatever it was necessary to forget, then to draw it back into memory again at the moment when it was needed, and then promptly to forget it again, and above all, to apply the same process to the process itself -- that was the ultimate subtlety: consciously to induce unconsciousness, and then, once again, to become unconscious of the act of hypnosis you had just performed. Even to understand the word "doublethink" involved the use of doublethink.

- George Orwell, *Nineteen Eighty-Four*

*The Big Lie: 9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 190

## Chapter 7: The Achilles Heel of the Official Theory

The greatest trick the devil ever played was convincing us that he didn't exist.

~ Keyser Soze, *The Usual Suspects*

For the third time today, it's reminiscent of those pictures we've all seen too much on television before when a building was deliberately destroyed by well placed dynamite to knock it down. ~ Dan Rather, CBS News (09/11/01)

If it looks like a duck, quacks like a duck, walks like a duck...it must be a duck.

~ Anonymous

The Controlled Demolition of WTC-7 is the Smoking Gun for exposing the government's complicity and criminality on 9/11. You only have to go as far as looking at the collapse of WTC-7 to demonstrate conclusively that the WTC complex was intentionally and criminally brought down by a pre-planned operation that had nothing to do with Al-Qaeda. The 9/11 Commission Report (as well as mainstream media and news agencies) virtually ignored and purposefully avoided and minimized discussing this building's collapse in its "Official Report." Out of a total of 585 pages in the Official 9/11 Commission Report, the words and terms "WTC-7" or "Building 7" are not even mentioned once.<sup>1</sup> Not once. It makes those that uttered the self-proclaimed 9/11 Report as being "thorough" and "leaving no stone left unturned" look like a bunch of laughing-stocks. This 47-story building fire and collapse wasn't considered newsworthy or photogenic enough? It is like the collapse of a 47-story building never even happened. In the annual ritualized replays of the 9/11 attacks, the collapse of WTC-7 is almost never shown. This glaring and dishonest omission screams for WHY? The mainstream media has also avoided the controversy of the collapse of WTC-7. Why? Their deafening silence in the face of an "open secret" is evidence of collusion in a post event cover-up.

The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 191

### **Silverstein's Accidental Confession of Demolition.**

In the 2002 PBS documentary titled *America Rebuilds*, the WTC leaseholder Larry Silverstein made an alarming Freudian slip when he let it slip in a telephone conversation with an unnamed fire commander that he ordered the building "pulled," which is an industry used term for a controlled demolition with explosives. Larry Silverstein, the WTC leaseholder stated, "I remember getting a call from the, er, fire department commander, telling me that they were not sure they were gonna be able to contain the fire, and I said, "We've had such terrible loss of life; **maybe the smartest thing to do is pull it.** And they made that decision to pull and we watched the building collapse."<sup>2</sup>

Moments later in the film, a demolition worker uses the same term "pull," when he, in the same context, discusses triggering the implosion of the damaged WTC-6 building. Evidence of the customary usage of "pull" as an industry used term comes from the very same company that managed the clean-up of the WTC attacks, as well as coincidentally, the cleanup of the Oklahoma City Murrah Federal Building attacks, Controlled Demolition, Inc. From CDI's own corporate website, the term "pull" is commonly used by one of the largest and experienced demolition contractors to refer to controlled demolition.<sup>3</sup>

An experienced demolition team cannot place charges in a burning and smoke-filled building of 47 stories, let alone in an unfamiliar structure in a few hours notice, and then have it collapse in a textbook implosion into its own footprint. It's impossible. It's utterly unbelievable. The charges had to be placed before hand.<sup>4</sup>

The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 192

Silverstein's shocking (and profoundly stupid) admission was never the subject of any proper inquiry during the 9/11 Commission's investigation, and he has not given any follow-up comment regarding it. Silverstein's name, as the principle leaseholder for the

entire World Trade Center Complex, appears only twice in the entire 9/11 Commission Report, and not in any reference to the admission in the documentary.<sup>5</sup>

Silverstein's admission of ordering the controlled demolition of WTC-7, under normal circumstances, should have been immediately followed up by law enforcement or by the 9/11 Commission if there truly was a thorough, "leave no stone unturned" investigation, and is by itself, would be solely sufficient for an interrogation and indictment. Why has there not been any official inquiry to this strange statement? Why haven't the insurance companies that paid out his claim raised any questions or done their own independent investigations? Who can leverage the insurance companies to quash an investigation of an incident of this magnitude? Is Al Qaeda capable of quashing an insurance investigation and keeping its findings secret from the public and from building engineers? At the least, this is *prima facie* indicative of criminal insurance fraud, in the worst-case scenario; it is evidence of a massive huge and evil conspiracy of the highest order. This evil and inadvertent confession alone should be enough to charge up the electric chair.

### **WTC-7 Collapsed at Free Fall Speeds.**

The World Trade Center Building 7 was 47-stories, and 570 feet tall. Applying the same physics equation from chapter 5, Galileo's and Newton's Law of Falling Bodies, or  $T^2 = (2 \times \text{Height})/\text{Gravity}$ . Thus,  $T^2 = (2 \times 570)/32$  solving for the time of collapse yields a precise mathematical solution for the fastest possible time of collapse in a vacuum as 5.9686 seconds. The additional delay of collapse through an atmosphere can be estimated at an additional 1-2 seconds. It is from apparent from video freeze-frame analysis that WTC-7 collapsed at or very near to the maximum theoretical speed, as such, is an extremely remarkable event

*The Big Lie: 9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 193

scientifically and in building engineering history to be allegedly caused from minor and isolated fires. For the collapse to have occurred at near vacuum free-fall speeds, something other than minor fires had to cause the simultaneous breaking of 24 support columns and their joints. The only known examples of that phenomena occurring beyond the theoretical is at controlled demolition events.

### **The WTC-7 Was Not Hit by any Aircraft.**

In the strongest contrast to the circumstances of the attacks on WTC-1 and 2, the WTC-7 building definitely was NOT hit by an aircraft and the collateral debris impact from WTC-1 and WTC-2 collapses was relatively minimal, especially when compared to other buildings that were closer to WTC-1 and WTC-2, yet we are expected to believe that such light collateral damage and limited fires would be sufficient enough to bring down the 47-story steel high-rise at free-fall speeds, where none have ever collapsed before or since 9/11, let alone in the visible case of a perfect textbook implosion. Even large and powerful earthquakes and their resulting damage and fires have failed to cause a nearly perfect symmetrical collapse in modern steel-framed high rise buildings, such as what occurred on 9/11.

### **Locational Problems.**

The WTC-7 building was not even on the same city block as the main WTC complex and not as close to the WTC-1 and WTC-2 as other structures (that did not collapse) were. Building 7 was approximately 300' away from the nearest tower.<sup>6</sup> Other buildings closer to the WTC buildings 1 and 2, such as Bankers Trust Building, the Verizon Building, and WTC-6 received much more extensive collateral damage from the collapsed Twin

Towers, had more significant raging fires, and yet they did not fall. WTC-6 was the closest to the Twin Towers and

The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 194

received the largest brunt of the collapse from WTC-1, yet it did not collapse, whereas WTC-7, a lightly damaged building, did. The only connection to the collapses of all three buildings is that they all were owned by Silverstein Properties and were over-insured for billions of dollars, including a special terrorism rider, despite having low tenancy rates, just prior to the attacks.<sup>7</sup> Silverstein made several billion as a result of the attacks on a property that was underperforming for tenancy rates, and was subject to an expensive renovation to remove asbestos. Silverstein had a lot to gain financially from the attacks.

### **WTC-7 Only Had Minimal Fires.**

Compare the intensity of the fires from WTC-7 to the photos previously shown of the Madrid Windsor Building Fire or the other high-rise fires, and determine that the fires in WTC-7 are modest and unsubstantial. The measly fires of WTC-7, while obviously problematic, were not strong enough to bring down a 47-story steel high rise, in a perfect symmetrical and vertical collapse. There is little to no fire-caused broken glass, or other external façade damage, which is always characteristic of high-intensity fires, such as in the Parque Central and Windsor fires. The color of the smoke is light-gray, to almost dark black, further indicative of oxygen suffocated, weak, and inefficient fires.

The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 195

WTC-7 was a sprinklered building, concrete floorpan design, compartmentalized with fireproofing materials such as gypsum, and its 24 robust steel columns in the central core were sprayed with Monokote® fire insulation. The sprinkler system of WTC-7 should have been able to contain or extinguish the fires, but strangely, *coincidentally*, they were inoperative on 9/11. Examine the photographs below of the fires of WTC-7 on 9/11 and judge for yourself if they were indeed the infernos or “blazing torches” as they were described and compare them to the fires that struck previous high rise buildings, such as the Windsor Building, shown previously in chapter two.

### **The 9/11 Commission and FEMA Still Don't Know the Cause.**

After only spending a paltry \$600,000 to study the fires and collapse associated with WTC-7, FEMA issued the following tentative and hedged conclusions about the collapse of WTC-7: “The performance of WTC 7 is of significant interest because it appears the collapse was due primarily to fire, rather than any impact damage from the collapsing towers. Prior to September 11, 2001, there was little, if any, record of fire-induced collapse of large fire-protected steel buildings...Loss of structural integrity was likely a result of weakening caused by fires on the 5th to 7th floors. The specifics of the fires in WTC 7 and how they caused the building to collapse remain unknown at this time. Although the total diesel fuel on the premises contained massive potential energy, ***the best hypothesis has only a low probability of occurrence.*** Further research, investigation, and analyses are needed to resolve this issue.”<sup>9</sup> That statement is basically an admission by the government agency that fires did not cause the collapse. I wonder what possibly could have caused the collapse instead of raging a fire?

FEMA's volunteer engineer's best hypothesis for the collapse of WTC-7 has only a low probability of occurring? *Volunteer?* The report, in regards to the WTC-7, is filled with non-committal and indecisive language, such as: “may have happened, perhaps, likely, approximately, could, possibilities, if, no physical evidence available, potential scenarios, limited information, unclear, if existed,” and also

The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 196

numerous recommendations for further study. In a nutshell, they are guessing, but guessing in a way that supports the predetermined conclusion, ad hoc. It also offers up the red herring of building fires that caused the collapse, but then says it doesn't know how the fires caused it, since the fires were not severe or widespread and there were no indications that the emergency generator diesel tanks contributed any fuel or massive explosions to feed some hypothetical massive fire or cause the buildings steel support structures to uniformly and simultaneously snap at once. It also has no explanation for the massive powdering of the floor concrete that was similarly seen at the collapses of WTC-1 and WTC-2 earlier. Diesel fuel, even large storage tanks of diesel, does not have the explosive capability or compression wave strength to pulverize concrete to fine powder while also uniformly and simultaneously breaking steel support joints.

The theory offered by FEMA about the stored diesel fuel contributing to the collapse is also discredited by FEMA's admission that the largest tanks underneath WTC-7 were recovered intact stating: "To date, the NY State Environmental Protection Agency (EPA) and DEC have recovered approximately 20,000 gallons from the other two intact 11,600-gallon underground fuel oil storage tanks at WTC 7."<sup>10</sup> The status of other fuel storage areas were considered unknown. Furthermore, the other fuel storage tanks were not uniformly distributed throughout the building. If there was an explosion, it would have been localized and the demolition wave would have dissipated dramatically from the site of the explosion. They would not have broken the support columns simultaneously and uniformly. The collapse would not have been perfectly symmetrical and vertical. It would have been a lop-sided collapse.

In regards to WTC-7, Physicist Stephen Jones writes in his hypothesis that, according to the basic physical laws of Conservation of Momentum, Law of Increasing Entropy, and the Second Law of Thermodynamics, that it is, according to those unbreakable laws, impossible for the fires alone to have caused the

*The Big Lie: 9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder 197*

collapses consistent with how they fell. He claims that controlled demolition is the mechanism that best satisfies the hypothesis and Occam's Razor. He writes,

WTC 7 collapsed rapidly and symmetrically -- even though fires were randomly scattered in the building. WTC 7 fell about seven hours after the Towers collapsed, even though no major persistent fires were visible. There were twenty-four huge steel support columns inside WTC 7 as well as huge trusses, arranged asymmetrically, along with approximately 57 perimeter columns. (FEMA, 2002, chapter 5.) A symmetrical collapse, as observed, evidently requires the simultaneous "pulling" of most or all of the support columns. The Second Law of Thermodynamics implies that the likelihood of complete and symmetrical collapse due to random fires as in the "official" theory is small, since asymmetrical failure is so much more likely. On the other hand, a major goal of controlled demolition using explosives is the complete and symmetrical collapse of buildings.<sup>11</sup>

Support for this argument is that the fires burned for seven hours, but that during the seven hours, the fire never burned through to the north side of the building. The alleged superfire burned with such intensity that it warped the steel on southern side to the point of collapse yet it failed to burn through gypsum and other firewalls. If this raging fire weakened the southern side of the building only, then collapse would not have been straight down, according to the Law of Increasing Entropy, it would have leaned over like a cut tree.<sup>12</sup> Such a chaotic and random event could not have been so orderly. The photographs available of the WTC-7 do not suggest raging out of control fires. Not one photograph taken of WTC-7 on 9/11 indicates that a raging fire of even half as intense at the Windsor Building Fire of 2005, or any other major high rise fire in the last 100 years, occurred. Again, as the mountain of evidence suggests, only controlled demolition fully

can account for the perfect vertical collapse of WTC-7 at free-fall speed and primarily within its own footprint, at free-fall speed.

Furthermore, the participation of FEMA in the investigation calls into question the credibility and thoroughness of the study. FEMA traditionally is not a research or investigation agency. FEMA is a national disaster preparedness,

*The Big Lie: 9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 198

response, and recovery agency. They are not historically tasked with processing evidence or conducting building autopsies, especially those on a disaster of the scale and magnitude of 9/11. One only has to look at the incompetence of FEMA in response to the 2005 Hurricane Katrina disaster to see how well they operate. Other federal or State of New York agencies, with more qualified building engineers and with greater resources were not assigned to study the collapse. The U.S. didn't exactly throw this project into the laps of their best and brightest. FEMA's investigation consisted of part-time and volunteer engineers that were never given access to the WTC-7 site, but instead had to piece together what little remaining evidence it gathered from the Fresh Kills landfill, and with a limited budget of \$600,000. Most of the valuable evidentiary main column steel from the WTC-7 was quickly hauled away to foreign smelters so very little of it was available to the investigators. \$600,000 of tax dollars were spent in this sloppy investigation and that is the best explanation the government can provide?

### **Video Evidence of Demolition Charges.**

In this section, it is immensely helpful to have an internet connection for viewing the downloadable video clips of the WTC-7 collapse and comparison videos to controlled implosion demolitions. In the televised video footage of the collapse of WTC-7 you can observe the classic "pinch" in the top and center of the building as the center support structure is demolished, followed by a near-perfect vertical drop of the building straight down. It is a textbook example of controlled demolition.<sup>13</sup> Furthermore, additional condemning video footage exists of WTC-7, taken immediately prior to the collapse, solidly reveals demolition squib charges firing in a sequence of detonations traveling up the edge of WTC-7.<sup>14</sup>

*The Big Lie: 9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 199

The cutting charges rapidly travel **upwards** and then smoke is seen at the top of building near the penthouse, and more pronounced at the base, just before the building collapses. In video from *Eyewitness 9/11*, shock waves can be seen rippling through the building in the glass windows. This is critically important because the squibs and jets occur before the building is in motion and before any downward compression forces can force material out the windows and structure. Only the presence of pre-placed high-explosive charges can account for this observable phenomenon. This is not a random spontaneous collapse from a non-existent raging fire; this is classic textbook demolition work. Click on the links below for a compilation of web hosted images and videos that put the final nail into the coffin of the Government's Official Conspiracy Theory. The videos will open up your media player program, and may take a moment to fully load.

### **World Trade Center Building 7 Collapse Videos.**

Full Speed clip viewed from north – Naudet Brothers 9/11 film:

<[http://st12.startlogic.com/~xenonpup/video%20archive/wtc-7\\_collapse.mpa](http://st12.startlogic.com/~xenonpup/video%20archive/wtc-7_collapse.mpa)>

<[http://www.911research.com/wtc/evidence/videos/docs/wtc7\\_collapse2.mpg](http://www.911research.com/wtc/evidence/videos/docs/wtc7_collapse2.mpg)>

CBS News video clip with anchor Dan Rather's commentary:

<[http://www.911research.com/wtc/evidence/videos/docs/wtc\\_7\\_cbs.mpg](http://www.911research.com/wtc/evidence/videos/docs/wtc_7_cbs.mpg)>

WTC-7 collapse viewed from the northeast:

<[http://www.911research.com/wtc/evidence/videos/docs/wtc7\\_collapse.mpg](http://www.911research.com/wtc/evidence/videos/docs/wtc7_collapse.mpg)>

CBS News Window video:

<<http://www.whatreallyhappened.com/IMAGES/911.wtc.7.demolition.window.wmv>>

Slow motion clip: <[http://www.whatreallyhappened.com/wtc-7\\_1.gif](http://www.whatreallyhappened.com/wtc-7_1.gif)>

Squibs-cutting charges firing upwards before collapse starts:

<<http://st12.startlogic.com/~xenonpup/Flashes/squibview.mpg>>

## **Collection of Controlled Implosion Demolitions that Mimic the WTC-7 Spontaneous Free-Fall Collapse.**

1. Implosion World.com cinema section of implosion building demolitions:

<<http://www.implosionworld.com/cinema.htm>>

Click on the following video clips for comparisons and similarity:

Jefferson Davis Hospital Demolition – Demolition Dynamics  
Cooper Medical Arts Building Camden, NJ by R.T. Winzinger, Inc  
Philips Building, Oslo, Norway by Controlled Demolition Group  
Schuylkill Falls Tower, Philadelphia, PA Engineered Demolition  
The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder 200*

2. Everglades Hotel demolition, 2005 (excellent video):

<[mms://www.ultimatechase.com/ultimatechase.com/Misc/Hotel\\_Demolition\\_Stream.wmv](mms://www.ultimatechase.com/ultimatechase.com/Misc/Hotel_Demolition_Stream.wmv)>

3. Mayfair Hotel, Atlantic City, May 1987, by Dykon Blasting:

<<http://www.dykon-explosivedemolition.com/Archives/MayfairAtlanticCity/Mov1574.asf>>

4. Jeffries Apartment Complex, Detroit, MI, June 2001, by Dykon Blasting:

<<http://www.dykon-explosivedemolition.com/Archives/JeffriesHomrichDetroit/Mov1703.asf>>

5. Hollander Ridge, Baltimore, MD (21 story reinforced post tension building)

Demolition, July 2000, by Dykon Blasting:

<<http://www.dykon-explosivedemolition.com/Archives/Hollander/hollanderimplosion.html>>

6. Hyatt Regency West Hotel, Dallas-Ft. Worth Oct. 2001 by Dykon Blasting:

<<http://www.dykon-explosivedemolition.com/Archives/Hyatt/Mov1686.asf>>

7. JL Hudson Dept Store Detroit, 1998, by Controlled Demolition Inc.:

<<http://controlled-demolition.com/images/client/jlhudson.mpg>>

8. Beirut Hilton, Lebanon July, 2002, by Controlled Demolition, Inc.:

<<http://controlled-demolition.com/default.asp?reqLocId=7&reqItemId=20030324142951>>

<[http://controlled-demolition.com/images/client/beirut\\_hilton.mpg](http://controlled-demolition.com/images/client/beirut_hilton.mpg)>

9. Seattle Kingdome, Seattle, WA, March 2000, by Controlled Demolition, Inc.:

<<http://controlled-demolition.com/default.asp?reqLocId=7&reqItemId=20030317140323>>

<<http://controlled-demolition.com/images/client/kingdome.mpg>>

10. Pacific Palisades Hotel, Vancouver, BC, Canada, Nov. 1994, by Pacific Blasting & Demolitions, Ltd.:

<<http://www.pacificblasting.com/implosionstory.html>>

<<http://www.pacificblasting.com/implosion/images/implosion.gif>>

11. YMCA Building, Oct. 1997, by Pacific Blasting & Demolition Ltd.:

<<http://www.pacificblasting.com/implosion2.html>>

12. Iowa State Dormitories, Storms Hall and Knapp Hall, July 2005:

<[http://www.fpm.iastate.edu/Knapp-Storms/video\\_page.asp](http://www.fpm.iastate.edu/Knapp-Storms/video_page.asp)>

<<http://www.fpm.iastate.edu/Knapp-Storms/>>

<[http://www.fpm.iastate.edu/Knapp-Storms/ksimplosion1\\_1.wmv](http://www.fpm.iastate.edu/Knapp-Storms/ksimplosion1_1.wmv)>

13. Le Tripode Apartment Demolition:

<<http://www.nantes.fr/ext/tripode>>

<<http://www.nantes.fr/ext/tripode/tripode.MPG>>

14. Burlington Industries building demolition, Greensboro NC 2005:

<<http://mfile.akamai.com/12905/wmv/vod.ibsys.com/2005/0523/4519106.200k.asx>>

15. Veterans Stadium, Philadelphia, PA March 2004:

<<http://www.phillyblast.com/>>

16. Churchill House demolition: excellent video:

<[http://www.sluggertoole.com/video/churchill\\_house.wmv](http://www.sluggertoole.com/video/churchill_house.wmv)>

17. Memphis BioWorks Hospital demolition:

<[http://www.memphisbioworks.org/newsroom\\_2005\\_0508\\_implosion.php](http://www.memphisbioworks.org/newsroom_2005_0508_implosion.php)>

*The Big Lie: 9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder 201*

18. Washington DC Convention Center demolition:

<<http://www.spyndle.com/files/Implosion.mov>>

Aerial view of the demolition:

<<http://www.wcnc.com/perl/common/video/makeadplaylist.pl?title=www.wcnc.com/0626-implosion.wmv>>

19. Aladdin Casino demolition, 1998:

<<http://www.reviewjournal.com/webextras/implode/aladdin/>>

20. Grand Hotel Demolition:

<[http://www.intercotwest.com/gallery/movies/grand\\_hotel.mpeg](http://www.intercotwest.com/gallery/movies/grand_hotel.mpeg)>

21. Neumaier Building demolition, Moorhead State University, Aug. 1999

<<http://www.mnstate.edu/implosion>>

22. Univ. of Louisiana McCullough Hall demolition:

<<http://www.dhgt.com/Video/cam-01-mchall.wmv>>

23. Univ. of Louisiana Voorhees Hall demolition:

<<http://www.dhgt.com/Video/cam-03-voorhees.wmv>>

24. Pennsylvania DOT PennDOT demolition:

<<http://www.dep.state.pa.us/hosting/implosion/pictures.htm>>

<<http://www.reamstown.org/pendot.htm>>

25. Sander's Hall, University of Cincinnati demolition:

<<http://www.magazine.uc.edu/0798/oncampus.htm>>

26. Memphis Bioworks demolition, EXCELLENT VIDEO – no explosions visible, building collapses:

<[http://www.memphisbioworks.org/newsroom\\_2005\\_0508\\_implosion-video.php?video=3](http://www.memphisbioworks.org/newsroom_2005_0508_implosion-video.php?video=3)>

<[http://www.memphisbioworks.org/newsroom\\_2005\\_0508\\_implosion-video.php?video=2](http://www.memphisbioworks.org/newsroom_2005_0508_implosion-video.php?video=2)>

Building demolition flashes and explosive jets:

<[http://www.memphisbioworks.org/newsroom\\_2005\\_0508\\_implosion-video.php?video=1](http://www.memphisbioworks.org/newsroom_2005_0508_implosion-video.php?video=1)>

Are you still not convinced that the WTC buildings were brought down by an inside job of controlled demolition yet? If not, what else will it take?

Thomas McCarthy, a Chief in F.D.N.Y, gave a statement regarding hearing repeated and steady blasts while he was at the WTC-7. He said to an interviewer for the F.D.N.Y:

A. So at that point we were a little leery about how the bridge was tied in, so no one was really going onto it, and then they were also saying 7 was going to come down. They chased everyone off the block.

Q. You said before, Chief. That you heard bullets going off. Approximately how many did you hear?

A. Oh, it was like it was just constant. Constant. Whatever, I guess there were packages or something, and as they heated up, they were just pop, pop, pop, pop, pop, pop, pop, pop. They were going off like at a steady rate.<sup>15</sup>

Do you really think those were bullets cooking off at a “constant” and “steady rate?” Or, is it more likely, given the other mounds of supporting evidence and The Big Lie: 9/11 and the Government’s Complicity in Mass Murder 203 corroborative witness statements, that it was cutting charges firing and shearing off the column supports?

### **Analytical Comparisons to other Demolition Events.**

There are several common factors for determining if a building collapse is the result of a controlled demolition event. Dr. David Ray Griffin, Ph.D., writing in his book *9/11 Commission Report: Omissions and Distortions* provided these identifying criteria:

1. Each WTC building spontaneously collapsed at near free fall speed.
2. Each building collapsed symmetrically straight down, into its own footprint.
3. Virtually all of the building concrete was reduced to a fine dust.
4. In the case of the Twin Towers, dust was blown horizontally outward for 200 feet or more.<sup>16</sup>
5. The collapses were total, leaving no steel columns sticking up hundreds of feet into the air.
6. Videos of the collapses reveal “demolition waves” or “confluent rows of small explosions.”
7. Most of the steel beams and supports came down in sections that were no larger than 30 feet long and broken at the joints.<sup>17</sup>
8. Witnesses, including many F.D.N.Y. firefighters and their officers, on the ground and in the buildings reported hearing, feeling and seeing the effects of massive explosions occurring within the upper and underground levels of the buildings.
9. Each collapse was also associated with strong seismic vibrations<sup>18</sup> detected on local university Richter scales that were suggestive of multiple and strong sequenced underground explosions prior to the registering of collapse energy.<sup>19</sup>
10. Each collapse produced underground debris areas of molten steel – up to 1400°F (much hotter than a smothered, oxygen-deprived hydrocarbon-based fire could produce), the temperature aluminum melts, commonly produced by explosives – resulting in intense hotspots, despite massive and sustained efforts to extinguish the subterranean fires with water and high-tech chemical methods.<sup>20</sup> Such prolonged hot temperatures, in oxygen starved environments are

### **NASA thermal image of WTC ground zero on 9/16: Red-orange areas are the hottest**

The Big Lie: 9/11 and the Government’s Complicity in Mass Murder 204

not characteristic of standard collapses, only high order explosives like C-4,<sup>21</sup> Czechoslovakian Simtex, or thermite account for such high residual heat. Controlled Demolitions Mark Loizeaux, president of Controlled Demolition, Inc. (CDI) of Phoenix, Maryland, was asked about the report of molten steel on the site. "Yes," he said, "hot spots of molten steel in the basements." These incredibly hot areas were found "at the bottoms of the elevator shafts of the main towers, down seven [basement] levels," Loizeaux said. The molten steel was found "three, four, and five weeks later, when the rubble was being removed," Loizeaux said. He said molten steel was also found at 7 WTC, which collapsed mysteriously in the late afternoon.<sup>22</sup>

11. Thermite doesn’t explode rapidly like C-4 or other demolition explosives, but in its exothermic reaction, generates extremely intense high heat with temperatures reaching up to 2500°C (4500°F).<sup>23</sup> The mixture of aluminum powder and iron oxide burns only moderately fast, giving off heat well in excess of that required to melt steel. What’s more, it creates its own

oxygen supply by consuming the iron oxide and cannot be smothered or extinguished by water. This potential source is one of the only few things that can account for the immense heat that was being generated for weeks in the aftermath of the fall of all three WTC buildings.<sup>24</sup>

12. Traditional Demolition with Explosives often produces a noticeable kink, or fault line, in the building structure as the central core is demolished with cutting charges, and the outer walls fall inwards to the center, preventing or minimizing the damage to surrounding buildings. Additionally, eruptions of smoke and debris from the base of the building and streams of smoke from cutting charges are often seen in classic demolition video footage. **Textbook controlled demolition collapse with perfect vertical symmetry Red-yellow hot steel pulled from wreckage of WTC collapse.**

The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 205

### **Important Questions to Consider.**

If you conclude alternatively that WTC-7 was a controlled demolition, you then have to ask several painful questions:

1. Who had the motive, or the most to gain, from placing demolition explosives throughout the building in the first place?
2. If there were explosives placed in the WTC-7 building, is it more or less likely that there were also explosives placed in the WTC Twin Towers? The level of coincidence increases dramatically the likelihood that, despite what reservations about WTC-1 and WTC-2 and controlled demolition you may have, it is exceptionally more likely than not, that all three buildings were wired for demolition by people who had access to the buildings over an extended period of time.
3. Is it common for high rise buildings to be pre-wired to aid in their eventual destruction? If so, why weren't the building tenants and employees informed that their workplace was wired for demolition? Are other New York buildings currently pre-wired for controlled demolition? Are insurance companies aware that high-rise structures are pre-wired?
4. The buildings had to be wired and charges placed for demolition just immediately prior to 9/11. High-explosives decompose and deteriorate over time, making them unstable and capable of premature or involuntary detonation. It would not be plausible to believe that the building could be, or ever would be, pre-wired and set to be demolished under New York building codes. Demolition techniques also use personnel called burners to pre-cut the steel and strategically weaken the steel support beams in traditional controlled demolition prior to placing the specially designed shaped cutting charges and then the final "kicker" charges to knock out the final support for the cut beams.
5. Why did the building have to be hurriedly and needlessly demolished at Silverstein's orders on the same day as WTC-1 and WTC-2 if they were truly unrelated events? WTC-7 tenants included at the time: Securities and Exchange Commission, the FBI, the CIA, the Secret Service, and the New

The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 206

York Crisis Response Command Center. The heavily damaged WTC-6 was not pulled the same day as the other building collapses. WTC-6 was officially demolished with explosives several months afterwards. Why couldn't the demolition WTC-7 wait until search and rescue operations were complete? What was the reason for urgency to demolish WTC-7 that didn't exist for the more heavily damaged WTC-6? What was being hidden, or destroyed?

6. Did the Twin Towers fall in a manner consistent with the collapse of WTC-7, and if they did, is it consistent with controlled demolition based on the evidence presented and also from the witness statements of many (heroic and beyond reproach) firefighters and also upon Silverstein's own admission of "pulling" WTC-7?

7. How could Osama bin Laden, a prominent member of the bin Laden family, a leading Saudi family with long and close financial ties to the Bush family through Halliburton, the Carlyle Group, and others, direct an operation from a remote mountain cave in Afghanistan?

8. Why were bin Laden family members secretly shepherded out of the country during the FAA no-flight period immediately just after 9/11 without interrogating them about their brother or his possible whereabouts?

9. Why would the U.S. fabricate, or accept a fabrication, of Osama bin Laden's alleged 9/11 confession with an obvious and poor look-alike? The phony confession Osama was shown in poor quality video, with obvious facial inconsistencies, wearing a gold ring and watch in violation of Islam, especially puritanical Wahabi Islam and also shown as right-handed, in contrast to the real Osama being left-handed. Remember, the Niger yellowcake uranium documents were also poorly forged and accepted by the U.S. to justify the Iraq war, there is a clear pattern to U.S. behavior.

10. Can an Al-Qaeda cell consisting of a rag-tag team of 19 members wire three high-rise buildings, a total of 267 floors, with enough high-explosives

The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder 2017*

without being detected and no prior experience or training? While also planning and training for aircraft hijackings?

11. Would Al-Qaeda send out numerous warnings to people and companies (including two Israeli owned businesses), advising them not to fly that day or to evacuate the WTC buildings before the attacks?

12. Could Al-Qaeda effectively cause the U.S. military to stand-down, be dumbfounded, or know of the five simultaneous military drills that were occurring that morning? Could Al-Qaeda prevent the Pentagon missile batteries from engaging the aircraft while over Washington D.C.? Could Al-Qaeda prevent the White House missile batteries from engaging the attacking aircraft?

13. Could Al-Qaeda know that the ANG fighter wings from Andrews would not be used to defend Washington D.C.? Could Al-Qaeda keep the U.S. fighters from using their top speeds to intercept suspect aircraft?

14. Could Al-Qaeda schedule a large scale FEMA drill in New York City conveniently to begin on 9/12?

15. Why were all of the aircraft involved in the attacks only filled with 20% of capacity of passengers on flights that are normally filled at a minimum of 80% capacity? Why were none of the hijackers Arab names listed on the flight manifests?

16. Why was the wreckage of Flight 93 spread out over so large a distance, in some instances several miles from the impact site? Why was their so little aircraft debris at the impact site, insufficient to account for the mass of a commercial jetliner? Was Flight 93 shot down as the evidence and several eyewitness statements suggest? Why were no bodies recovered at the Flight 93 crash site?

17. Why was the United States, immediately prior to and after 9/11, meeting with Pakistani ISI spy chief Lt. General Mahmoud Ahmad, the man who had just wired Mohamed Atta \$100,000?<sup>25</sup> On 9/11 Lt. General Ahmad, the 9/11 money man, was having breakfast with Senator Bob Graham and Rep. Porter Goss (future CIA Director), chairmen of the Senate and House

*The Big Lie: 9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder 208*

Intelligence committees. Why did the U.S. continue to work with the 9/11 financial mastermind through the Afghanistan invasion until India disclosed his ties to Al Qaeda? Why has this direct financial link between the Pakistani ISI and Al Qaeda been virtually dropped like a proverbial hot potato by the 9/11 Commission and the mainstream media? Could it possibly be that both the ISI and Al Qaeda are "intelligence assets" of the CIA?<sup>26</sup> Recently, a Pentagon employee has come forward with details on how he was ordered to destroy documents identifying Mohamed Atta as a terrorist two years before the attacks on 9/11. Could this be part of a coverup to obscure Atta's prior involvement as a CIA asset, code named Able Danger,<sup>27</sup> and that, in complete refutation of the government's official story, there was no intelligence failure regarding the CIA and Al Qaeda, or Al CIA'da?<sup>28</sup>

18. Did the government or military purposefully withhold fighter protection or willfully create the massive confusion caused by the exercises and drills to allow the aircraft to strike the buildings and then lie to the American people and cover-up the real cause of the attacks and the collapses?

19. Why has the mainstream media and news outlets been in full dereliction of their duty as watch-dogs on the government by not investigating the attacks deeper beyond the whitewash of the 9/11 Commission and in full mouthpiece mode for the government? Why has the media not held the administration accountable to not pursuing Osama bin Laden, the alleged mastermind of the government's version of the attacks?

That is a good start at the questions to be posed to the government. The answers are already clear and dreadfully and horrifically obvious. You've been conned by the government, and as an accessory after the fact, by the media. You now know in your heart, in your bones, and in your soul the evil and heinous truth. Criminal elements, entrenched within and occupying key positions of influence and power in the U.S. government and military, orchestrated the entire event for reasons of creating a pretext to deceive and shock the public into a state of fear.

*The Big Lie: 9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder 209*

This government mafia of protection extortionists manipulated the visceral emotions of the trauma of 9/11 for malevolent political and economic gain, and also to railroad and buffalo the public through the false promise of security and protection into accepting the multitude of events and laws that have transpired since 9/11, such as the draconian Patriot Act, Homeland Security, Real ID Act, as well as the Afghan and Iraq wars. There is also another possible reason for 9/11, an even uglier and treasonous possibility, a possible coup d'état and the decapitation of the Congress to lead directly to an imposition of martial law. You have to assume the very worst from this attack from within, for the stakes of failure and of being discovered were too big. If these elements were going to go as far as this attack was planned for, then you have to assume that they were going for full seizure of the government. Don't believe it? Then why did *The*

*Washington Post* write about it on March 2, 2002 that Congress wasn't aware of the Shadow Government in the face of the 9/11 attacks:

Key congressional leaders said yesterday the White House did not tell them that President Bush has moved a cadre of senior civilian managers to secret underground sites outside Washington to ensure that the federal government could survive a devastating terrorist attack on the nation's capital. Senate Majority Leader Thomas A. Daschle (D-S.D.) said he had not been informed about the role, location or even the existence of the shadow government that the administration began to deploy the morning of the Sept. 11 hijackings. An aide to House Minority Leader Richard A. Gephardt (D-Mo.) said he similarly was unaware of the administration's move. 29

If you accept the later, and more plausible explanation, then the ENTIRE government official theory of 9/11 turns on its head and collapses upon itself, and you have to point the inquiry inwards to U.S. complicity. The government also helped to cover it up with its delaying of the 9/11 Commission, under-funding the Commission, stacking the Commission members with substantive conflicts of interest and also obstructionist members, with the destruction of evidence from the crime scene(s), the suppression of SEC investigations into insider trading on 9/11 affected companies. It's an all or nothing proposition. Do you now see why WTC-7 is the keystone to the argument? Do you see now why the 9/11

The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 210

Commission didn't even make mention of it in its 2004 report? If you have any doubts whatsoever about the real cause of the collapse of WTC-7, then it immediately casts doubt and suspicion upon the government explanation of the causes of the rest of the events of 9/11. Failure to comprehend the importance of this argument can only be attributed as psychological denial, or as Orwell characterized, "protective stupidity."

### **Critical Decision Time.**

For a moment, imagine that you are seated on a U.S. Federal Grand Jury panel. The mountain of evidence is overwhelming, persuasive, and very compelling. You are presented with three choices, one being the 'official theory' promulgated by the government that the building fell due to a combination of fire damage and structural damage from WTC-1 and WTC-2 collapses. The first scenario is dismissed due to the characteristics of minimal fires observed, minimal collateral impact damage compared to other, closer, affected buildings, extremely credible direct witness statements of explosives detonating, and the blundering confession of the primary leaseholder of ordering the "pulling" of the building.

Another second scenario is presented by Larry Silverstein's PBS documentary admission about "pulling" the building. The theory is that the F.D.N.Y. has a crack team of elite building demolition experts that can wire an unfamiliar building, currently on fire and smoke filled, in the midst of a national emergency and military crisis, in the midst of hundreds of thousands of tons of debris from WTC-1 and WTC-2 scattered around, in a moments notice. The theory also presumes that this team would also giving up pursuing search and rescue operations, including searching for their own brother firefighters, and then, surrounded with all the chaos of the debris, inaccessible streets, fleeing New Yorkers, broken bodies and parts strewn around, unrecognizable remains from panic stricken building jumpers, power outages, and ruined firefighting support gear, and physically affected by exhaustion, shock, and also by thick clouds of choking smoke, soot, and hazardous dust, they would carefully and quickly

The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 211

implode the building to the highest degree of precision to fit perfectly into its own footprint...all within a few minutes or hours notice, and all at the request of some civilian

building landlord. Both of these scenarios are outrageously ludicrous and fully disingenuous.

Under normal conditions, demolishing a building with explosives is a very hazardous, technical, and highly precise process which takes veteran industry professionals, at a minimum, several weeks, and up to a few months to plan, seek government approval, wire and position charges, and then execute the demolition for a large steel-framed building – in an already gutted and prepared building. It is completely incredulous to believe that this crack team of the F.D.N.Y. would immediately stop all their rescue efforts with thousands of dead victims and casualties, crushed, dismembered, and torn bodies, including their own brother firefighters laying around them, to hurriedly set up and implode a 47 story steel building with the highest levels of precision. Not only that, but is it believable that the F.D.N.Y would even have in its possession or immediate access to on a disaster like this, enough high explosives to level a 47-story steel-framed building? Come on, wake up! If you don't accept that hypothesis, then you must accept that the building was pre-planned to be destroyed and wired with high-explosives PRIOR to the 9/11 attack. Any other theory but the latter is absurd to the most extreme.

When you have eliminated the impossible,  
whatever remains, however improbable,  
must be the truth.

~ Arthur Conan Doyle

writing as Sherlock Holmes.

The Big Lie: 9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder 212

#### Chapter 7 Notes

<sup>1</sup> *The 9/11 Commission Report*, search results of "WTC-7" and "Building 7"

<<http://a257.g.akamaitech.net/7/257/2422/05aug20041050/www.gpoaccess.gov/911/pdf/fullreport.pdf>>

<sup>2</sup> Download the video - Silverstein, Larry. Comments in the PBS 9/11 Documentary "America Rebuilds." 2002 <[http://infowars.com/Video/911/wtc7\\_pbs.WMV](http://infowars.com/Video/911/wtc7_pbs.WMV)> right-click and save to hard-drive.

<sup>3</sup> Jamieson, Robert L. Jr., "Perfect Demolition Leave Dome a Fallen Soufflé." *Seattlepi.com* 27 Mar. 2000. 26 Aug. 2005 <<http://seattlepi.nwsource.com/kingdome/main.shtml>>

Loizeaux, Stacey. "The Everglades – Forever Gone." 23 Jan. 2005. 26 Aug. 2005 <<http://www.controlled-demolition.com/default.asp?reqMode=1&reqLocId=6&reqItemId=20050317195824>>

<sup>4</sup> <http://www.whatreallyhappened.com/cutter.html>.

<sup>5</sup> Search Results of "Silverstein" in the *9/11 Commission Report: Final Report of the National Commission on Terrorist Attacks Upon the United States*,

<<http://a257.g.akamaitech.net/7/257/2422/05aug20041050/www.gpoaccess.gov/911/pdf/fullreport.pdf>>

<sup>6</sup> "Damage Report from the City of New York." Map from 9/11. No date given. 26 Aug. 2005

<<http://www.cnn.com/SPECIALS/2001/trade.center/damage.map.html>>

<sup>7</sup> Hoffman, Jim. "Controlling Interests: Ownership, Control, and Insurance of the World Trade Center."

<<http://911research.wtc7.net/wtc/background/owners.html>>

"Insurers Debate: One Accident or Two?" Bloomberg News, *International Herald Tribune*, 10 Oct. 2001; p. 16.

<<http://911research.wtc7.net/mirrors/guardian2/september-eleven/insurance-scam.htm>>

"Westerfield, Silverstein, and the Golden Goose." WhatReallyHappened.com. 4 Oct. 2001.

<[http://www.whatreallyhappened.com/silverstein\\_wtc.html](http://www.whatreallyhappened.com/silverstein_wtc.html)>

<sup>8</sup> Glanz, James. "Engineers Suspect Diesel Fuel in Collapse of 7 World Trade Center."

*The New York Times*. 29 Nov. 2001. cached at:

<[http://thewebfairy.com/killtown/wtc7/archive/nytimes\\_112901.html#chaos](http://thewebfairy.com/killtown/wtc7/archive/nytimes_112901.html#chaos)>

<sup>9</sup> FEMA "World Trade Center Building Performance Study: Data Collection, Preliminary Observations, and Recommendations." May 2002. Chapter 5. <[http://www.fema.gov/pdf/library/fema403\\_ch5.pdf](http://www.fema.gov/pdf/library/fema403_ch5.pdf)>

<sup>10</sup> *Ibid.*

<sup>11</sup> Jones, Stephen E. PhD. op cit. <<http://www.physics.byu.edu/research/energy/htm7.html>>

<sup>12</sup> [http://911research.wtc7.net/mirrors/guardian2/wtc/WTC\\_ch5.htm](http://911research.wtc7.net/mirrors/guardian2/wtc/WTC_ch5.htm)

<sup>13</sup> Slow Motion collapse video of WTC-7 symmetrical collapse <[http://www.whatreallyhappened.com/wtc-7\\_1.gif](http://www.whatreallyhappened.com/wtc-7_1.gif)>

<sup>14</sup> “Close-up of WTC-7 Collapse Footage Shows Unmistakeable Demolition Charges.”  
<<http://www.prisonplanet.com/articles/november2004/281104unmistakablecharges.htm>>  
<[http://www.libertyforum.org/showflat.php?Cat=&Board=consp\\_911&Number=293140235](http://www.libertyforum.org/showflat.php?Cat=&Board=consp_911&Number=293140235)>

<sup>15</sup> Thomas McCarthy, Chief, F.D.N.Y.  
<[http://www.nytimes.com/packages/html/nyregion/20050812\\_WTC\\_GRAPHIC/McCarthy\\_Thomas.txt](http://www.nytimes.com/packages/html/nyregion/20050812_WTC_GRAPHIC/McCarthy_Thomas.txt)>

<sup>16</sup> Hoffman, Jim. “Thermodynamic Analysis of the Twin Tower Collapse.” 5 Jan. 2004  
<<http://911research.wtc7.net/papers/dustvolume/volume.html>>

<sup>17</sup> Hoffman, Jim and Faulkner, Bonnie. Transcript of “Your Eyes Don’t Lie: Common Sense, Physics, and the World Trade Center Collapses.” 21 Jan. 2004.  
<<http://911research.wtc7.net/talks/radio/youreyesdontlie/index.html>>

<sup>18</sup> Seismic Record of 9/11 WTC attacks <[http://www.serendipity.li/wot/pop\\_mech/seismic\\_record.png](http://www.serendipity.li/wot/pop_mech/seismic_record.png)>

<sup>19</sup> Davis, Steve. Geologist and Researcher, “Forensic Seismology of 9/11 – Updated.” 25 July 2005. 26 Aug. 2005. <<http://www.rense.com/general67/forensic.htm>>

<sup>20</sup> Beard, Jonathan. “Ground Zero’s fires still burning,” 3 Dec. 2001. 26 Aug. 2005.  
<<http://www.newscientist.com/article.ns?id=dn1634>>

<sup>21</sup> <http://www.globalsecurity.org/military/systems/munitions/m112-c4.htm>

The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government’s Complicity in Mass Murder* 213

<sup>22</sup> Bollyn, Christopher. “Seismic Evidence Points to Underground Explosions Causing WTC Collapse.” American Free Press. 28 Aug. 2002 cached online at: <<http://www.serendipity.li/wot/bollyn2.htm>>

<sup>23</sup> Thermite <<http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Thermite>>

<sup>24</sup> “Government Cover-ups: September 11<sup>th</sup>.” 1 April 2004. 26 Aug. 2005.  
<<http://www.worldaffairsbrief.com/keytopics/september11.shtml>>

<sup>25</sup> Joshi, Manoi. “India helped FBI trace ISI-terrorist links.” *The Times of India*. 9 Oct. 2001. 18 Sept. 2005.  
<[http://www1.timesofindia.indiatimes.com/cms.dll/articleshow?catkey=-2128936835&art\\_id=1454238160&sType=1](http://www1.timesofindia.indiatimes.com/cms.dll/articleshow?catkey=-2128936835&art_id=1454238160&sType=1)>

<sup>26</sup> For full exposure of the link between the CIA, ISI, and Al Qaeda, see the article by Chossudovsky, Michel. “Coverup or Complicity of the Bush Administration? The Role of Pakistan’s Military Intelligence (ISI) in the September 11 Attacks.” Centre for Research on Globalisation 2 Nov. 2001  
<[http://www.fromthewilderness.com/free/ww3/11\\_02\\_01\\_michele.html](http://www.fromthewilderness.com/free/ww3/11_02_01_michele.html)>

<sup>27</sup> Hefling, Kimberly. “Atta may have been identified as threat a year before Sept. 11” *The Associated Press*. 12 Aug. 2005. <[http://www.infowars.com/articles/sept11/atta\\_id\\_threat\\_year\\_before\\_911.htm](http://www.infowars.com/articles/sept11/atta_id_threat_year_before_911.htm)>

<sup>28</sup> De La Cruz, Donna. “Weldon: Atta Papers Destroyed on Order.” *The Associated Press*. 16 Sept. 2005.  
<[http://news.yahoo.com/s/ap/20050916/ap\\_on\\_go\\_co/sept11\\_hijackers](http://news.yahoo.com/s/ap/20050916/ap_on_go_co/sept11_hijackers)>

<sup>29</sup> Goldstein, Amy and Eilperin, Juliet. “Congress Not Advised of Shadow Government, Bush Calls Security ‘Serious Business.’” *The Washington Post*, 2 March 2002; p.A1

The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government’s Complicity in Mass Murder* 214

### Crimestop

The faculty of stopping short, as though by instinct, at the threshold of any dangerous thought. It includes the power of not grasping analogies, of failing to perceive logical errors, of misunderstanding the simplest arguments if they are inimical to Ingsoc, and of being bored or repelled by any train of thought which is capable of leading in a heretical direction.

In short...protective stupidity.

~ George Orwell, *Nineteen Eighty-Four*

The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government’s Complicity in Mass Murder* 215

## Chapter 8: The 9/11 Omission Report – Follow the Money

It leads everywhere. Get out your notebook. There's more. Forget the myths the media's created about the White House. The truth is, these are not very bright guys, and things got out of hand. In a conspiracy like this, you build from the outer edges and go step by step.

You tell me what you know, and I'll confirm. I'll keep you in the right direction if I can, but that's all. Just... follow the money.

~ Deep Throat, *All the President's Men*.

There are so many numerous and serious objections to the 9/11 Commission Report that I will not cover them in this paper, but if you are interested in a very thorough and scathing critique, I highly recommend the new book by Dr. David Ray Griffin, *The 9/11 Commission Report: Omissions and Distortions*. In 2005, Dr. Griffin has written a follow-up analysis that provides 115 critical and harsh objections to the report.<sup>1</sup>

### **Budgetary Comparisons to Other Commissions.**

One key indicator of how serious the 9/11 Commission was in performing its duties, and in “leaving no stone unturned” in its investigation is by a cost comparison of the 9/11 Kean Commission to other large-scale disaster investigations and scandal inquiries and the amount budgeted for the pursuit of the truth in those inquiries. For example, consider these cost figures for other Congressional high-level investigations and the major event(s) that precipitated them:

1. 1963 JFK Assassination - Warren Commission: budgeted with \$5.5 million (1963 dollars adjusted for inflation: \$32 million).
2. 1986 Challenger Shuttle Disaster – Rogers Commission final cost: \$50 - \$60 million – the Rogers Commission was organized the next day after the disaster.
3. Iran-Contra – Tower Commission: final cost \$47.4 million.
4. Oklahoma City Alfred P. Murrah Federal Building Investigation: \$60 - \$89 million.<sup>2</sup>

### **Lies, Omissions, Distortions**

The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder 216*

5. 1996 TWA Flight 800 NTSB and FBI final cost of investigation and reports: \$31.4 - \$40 million.
6. Ken Star & Clinton Whitewater and Lewinsky Perjury/Impeachment Investigations: \$60-\$70 million.<sup>3</sup>
7. 2003 Columbia Space Shuttle Disaster: final cost \$20 to \$30 million.
8. 9/11 World Trade Center & Pentagon Attacks: Originally given a budget of only \$3 million and began almost 413 days after the attacks, after considerable Bush Administration foot-dragging efforts to attempt to block and delay the authorization. The final estimated cost of the commission and investigation research – a paltry \$12 to \$15 million.

When a space shuttle blows up, the government dredges the ocean floor or they scour the entire state of Texas and they reassemble the vehicle to determine the cause. When TWA-800 exploded and went down, the ocean was again dredged and the aircraft painstakingly reassembled as much as was possible by the NTSB in a warehouse to determine the mysterious cause of its mid-air breakup. With the events of 9/11, the buildings criminal evidence of the steel framing was hurriedly shipped overseas for melting down. It wasn't even properly analyzed for insurance and future design and building construction purposes.

The 9/11 Commission was initially budgeted \$3 million for an investigation of the worst alleged foreign attack upon the U.S.? Does an initial \$3 million starvation bare-bones budget sound sufficient to conduct an investigation worthy of an event of the historical precedent, scope, and magnitude of the 9/11 attacks? No, it does not. It operated on a shoestring budget, operated on the cheap.<sup>4</sup> They had to beg, plead, and finally be publicly shamed by the 9/11 survivors families to allocate additional funding extensions. For another outrageous and ridiculous comparisons to the 9/11 Commission budget, in 1996, a Congressional Commission to study the effects of gambling was given funding of \$5 million,<sup>5</sup> in 1994 Congress allocated \$20 million to study the feasibility and desirability of relocating salmon in the Columbia and Snake Rivers in Washington

State.<sup>6</sup> Migratory fish got more funding than 9/11. Make the leap, connect the dots. It's a coverup.

*The Big Lie: 9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder 217*

### **The 9/11 Commission is Discredited.**

The legal maxim, fraud vitiates everything, is applicable to the 9/11 Commission Report. In addition to being woefully underfunded, the 9/11 Commission has been roundly criticized and discredited on a number of fronts, and despite its claims to be thorough, it was anything but. Just a brief listing of the concerns exposes serious issues with the report. They include, but by no means are limited to the following: The 9/11 Commission investigation was vigorously stonewalled by the Bush Administration and highly resisted, it was vigorously delayed from being empanelled over 400 days, an important indication of perpetrating a cover-up.<sup>7</sup>

The time delay was especially crucial to investigators and forensic specialists to analyze the debris, but in the delay, the evidence was cleaned up, shipped out, and melted down in overseas smelters and the site at ground-zero was scoured clean. Arson, bombing, or murder scenes are not routinely investigated over a year after the crime has occurred. The Administration withheld crucial documents from the Commission investigators<sup>8</sup> and the Commission allowed both President Bush and Vice-President Cheney to appear jointly in closed session and not under oath, with attorneys present.<sup>9</sup> Evidence and alternative theories ignored, and hearings were often conducted in secret session. It refused to allow the firefighters to testify in open session,<sup>10</sup> 9/11 Commissioner member Max Cleland resigned from the position in disgust claiming "Bush is scamming America...As each day goes by, we learn that this government knew a whole lot more about these terrorists before September 11 than it has ever admitted."<sup>11</sup>

The Commission failed to correct the FBI report of 19 Arab hijackers involved on 9/11 which it was later discovered that of the 19 listed by the FBI, 5-7 of them are still alive and breathing. Hijackers do not survive a 400+ mph crash into steel buildings, erupting into massive fireballs, causing a raging steel weakening

*The Big Lie: 9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder 218*

conglomeration that would lead two massive building collapses, and walk away from them unscathed, over the Atlantic Ocean and on another continent. It just doesn't happen, but if you believe the government explanation, you have to, because the government's story depends on it. That's a fundamental mistake or the very least an oversight. The Commission factually mischaracterized the central core structure of the WTC buildings as "hollow" when they were actually composed of massive 47 steel columns. The Commission also erroneously reported that "no foreign government was involved," yet completely disregards the critical evidence of the role of the Pakistani intelligence agency, the ISI, in wiring Mohammed Atta \$100,000 just prior to the attacks and the moneyman met with key U.S. officials the week of 9/11.

### **Crucial Forensic Evidence Destroyed.**

Key forensic evidence from the 9/11 crime scenes was destroyed, including the massive tonnage of steel framework of the WTC buildings that was hurriedly shipped under armed guard and with GPS tracking<sup>12</sup> to China and Korea for melting down without the benefit of a proper and professional forensic examination.<sup>13</sup> Who facilitated and expedited the destruction of the crime scene evidence? Mayor Rudolph Giuliani, an ex-prosecutor who inherently knows the forensic value of crime scene evidence and the importance of preservation. Of the entire mass of the WTC-1, WTC-2, and WTC-7, only

about 200 pieces were recovered for any sort of scientific analysis or forensic reconstruction. The rest was hurriedly hauled away and the sites scrubbed, illegally. This is a pitiful and unprofessional recovery of crime scene evidence, probably even less than 1/100,000<sup>th</sup> of the total mass of the buildings. Additionally, the evidence that was retrieved wasn't even gathered from the ground-zero WTC sites, it had to be recovered from the landfills that the debris was delivered to prior to shipping overseas, which is also a crucial break in the evidentiary chain.

Such removals from crime scenes of critically important material evidence are usually very serious crimes, but after 9/11, expediency was the sole reason given  
*The Big Lie: 9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 219

for the cleanup, not the preservation of evidence for criminal or future engineering analysis. For a contrasting example, in Feb 2003, the Space Shuttle Columbia STS-107 broke apart on reentry over Texas and the debris was protected under federal law. No piece of debris could be recovered by private citizens for souvenirs or any other reason, and several people were arrested looting the wreckage.<sup>14</sup> The reentry path was heavily grid-searched and most of the shuttle and crew remains were recovered. Volunteer investigators from FEMA, ASCE, and NIST did not have access to the World Trade Center blueprints, access to the Ground Zero crime scenes, and had very poor funding to carry out their technical investigations which would be absolutely fundamental in an honest and thorough engineering analysis.<sup>15</sup> It would also be critically important in any computer models and simulations. The 9/11 Widows advocacy group even lambasted the report, calling it a failure, and had as presenters several from the 9/11 Truth movement several of them cited in this book including, ex-CIA agent Ray McGovern, Morgan Reynolds, and Dr. David Ray Griffin, who outlined 115 critical errors, omissions, and misrepresentations in the 9/11 Report.<sup>16</sup>

James Quintiere, a Fire Engineering Professor at the Univ. of Maryland also severely criticized the scientific investigation into the collapses and claimed that the National Transportation Safety Board, the usual agency that handles airline crashes, and the Alcohol, Tobacco and Firearms Dept., should have been the primary investigating agencies due to their impartiality, broad access to resources, and thoroughness, and not politically assigned to an ad hoc group of part-time and volunteer engineers from FEMA with no access to the site, and control over the evidence.<sup>17</sup> It's the equivalent of putting the varsity team on the bench and fielding the freshman junior-varsity practice team for the most important game of the season. Quintiere writes:

I expected the National Transportation Safety Board (NTSB) to head the investigations.

It's noted for its thoroughness, objectivity and know-how with respect to large-scale disasters. But it was relegated to flight issues dealing with

*The Big Lie: 9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 220

the two hijacked aircraft and the aircraft debris. The buildings were not to be within the scope of their investigation.

There is an ad hoc investigative group, which is sponsored by the Federal Emergency Management Agency and the American Society of Civil Engineers. But it does not have the full resources that might be made available, nor does it control the site.

I became increasingly concerned the more I learned about the investigative process, or lack of one. The site teams at the towers were focused on rescue, retrieval and cleanup, not investigation. The structural steel pieces, coded with chalk and stamped numbers to indicate their building location, were being sold as scrap metal.

The evidence needed to identify the cause of the collapse and intensity of the fire was being lost. Had the NTSB or ATF been involved, the site would have been secured, evidence documented and protected. Remember how the pieces of TWA Flight 800 were

brought up from the ocean bottom off Long Island and restored to preserve structural evidence essential to identifying the cause of the 1996 crash?<sup>18</sup>

Bill Manning, in the prestigious magazine *Fire Engineering*, a 125-year journal of record for fire engineers and firefighters and recognized experts in fire analysis and arson investigation said the investigation was a “half-baked farce.” Regarding the destruction of crime scene evidence he said:

Such destruction of evidence shows the astounding ignorance of government officials to the value of a thorough, scientific investigation of the largest fire-induced collapse in world history...Fire Engineering has good reason to believe that the "official investigation" blessed by FEMA and run by the American Society of Civil Engineers is a half-baked farce that may already have been commandeered by political forces whose primary interests, to put it mildly, lie far afield of full disclosure. Except for the marginal benefit obtained from a three-day, visual walk-through of evidence sites conducted by ASCE investigation committee members-described by one close source as a "tourist trip"-no one's checking the evidence for anything.<sup>19</sup>

The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 221

### **The FAA and NORAD Lied to the 9/11 Commission.**

The FAA and NORAD were so unwilling to assist the commission that subpoenas were required to be issued to get them to release documents. Initially, witnesses were not even sworn under oath to testify to avoid possibility of perjury. Senator Mark Dayton D-MN excoriated the 9/11 Commission, the FAA, and NORAD when he stated in the 9/11 Congressional Hearings in particularly harsh language that the Commission's Report is especially troubling and that government officials egregiously covered-up and lied in their testimony:

It is a profoundly disturbing report because it chronicles in excruciating detail the terrible attack against our homeland, the despicable murder of so many American citizens and the horrible destruction to countless other lives and liberties throughout this nation.

And because of the utter failure to defend them [American citizens] by their federal government, by their leaders, and the institutions that were entrusted to do so and *because of serious discrepancies between the facts that you've set forth and what was told to the American people, to members of Congress, and to your own Commission by those, some of those authorities.*

Yes, it was a surprise attack. It was unprecedented. Yes, it exposed serious flaws and as you noted our imagination, our policies, capabilities and our management designs but what I find much more shocking and alarming were the repeated and catastrophic failures of the leaders of the leaders in charge, and the other people responsible, to do their jobs.

To follow established procedures.

To follow direct orders from civilian and military commanders.

*And then they failed to tell us the truth later.*

*Yet NORAD's public chronology of 9/18/01 and their Commission testimony 20 months later covered up those truths. They lied to the American people, they lied to Congress and they lied to your 9/11 Commission to create a false impression of competence, communication, coordination and protection of the American people.*

The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 222

*And we can set up all the oversight possible at great additional cost to the American taxpayers and it won't be worth an Enron pension if the people responsible lie to us; if they take the records and doctor them into falsehoods, and if they get away with it. For almost three years now NORAD officials and FAA officials have been able to hide their critical failures that left this country defenseless during two of the worst hours in our history.<sup>20</sup> [My emphasis]*

Why weren't these government officials charged with perjury? Physical evidence from the FAA of radio and electronic communications between the hijacked planes and ground control were subsequently destroyed, using *extraordinary measures*, by the managers.<sup>21</sup> Why weren't these officials charged with obstruction of justice, with

destruction of evidence? One of the managers involved in the destruction deliberately crushed the tape, cut it with scissors, and then scattered the bits and pieces on various trash canisters to later disposal.<sup>22</sup> This extraordinary level of evidence destruction by government officials, obstruction, is very suspicious. Fraud vitiates everything.

To this day, the Pentagon continues to obstruct follow-up investigations related to 9/11 and the terror cell operating in the U.S. regarding classified intelligence project Able Danger and its connections to Mohamed Atta.<sup>23</sup> Representative Curt Weldon R-PA forcefully proclaimed that the 9/11 Commission performed as if it was engaged in a coverup to shield the Bush Administration and the Defense Department. Those are typically carefully weighed words and are not bandied around casually by elected officials. He said:

Mr. Speaker, there is something here. I am not a conspiracy theorist, but there is something desperately wrong, Mr. Speaker. There is something outrageous at work here. This is not a third-rate burglary of a political campaign headquarters. This involved what is right now the covering up of information that led to the deaths of 3,000 people, changed the course of history, led to the invasion of Iraq and Afghanistan, and has disrupted our country, our economy and people's lives.<sup>24</sup>

The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 223

In another angry, exasperated interview, Rep. Weldon pushes harder and ups the verbal ante regarding the coverup from the DOD and the 9/11 Commission, stating has proven:

"...to be a disappointment and a failure, especially as it pertains to Able Danger." [Possible explanations for this failure, says Weldon, include] "*gross incompetence either on the part of the Commissioners or the Commission staff, or both,*" or more alarmingly, "*a deliberate cover-up that would make the Watergate scandal pale in comparison, expose even more blunders prior to 9/11 and point to a wider coverup.* In two months, my limited staff has done what 80 staffers at the Commission and \$15 million failed to do. In fact, when the New York Times broke this story in early August of this year, the 9/11 Commission was put in the uncomfortable position of having each of its successively evolving responses rebutted by newly emerging facts. Each time the Commission changed its story, it brought further discredit upon its work. *The 9/11 Commission did not do its job, did not complete its assignment, either through gross incompetence or deliberate omission.* If the evidence were to point towards some sort of cover-up, the American people would be outraged beyond description.<sup>25</sup> [My emphasis]

Representative Weldon has also gone so far as to mention that it may require a "Commission to investigate the Commission."<sup>26</sup> Not exactly a glowing recommendation regarding the credibility, thoroughness, and independence of the Commission. Fraud vitiates everything. Suspicion must necessarily always fall on those who attempt to silence their opponents by legally gagging them under some thinly veiled claim of "national security," or by hiding their testimony from public scrutiny. The government by its actions or its numerous omissions *acts* like the guilty party.

The 9/11 Commission spent just enough and investigated just enough to give the appearance of doing something, without actually conducting a proper investigation. It was nothing other than a total white wash. It was as if the syndicate mafia's consigliere conducted the investigation of the mafia boss's crimes. Finally, as if having one last chance to prevent anything embarrassing from being released inadvertently in the commission's findings, the entire Report was vetted, screened beforehand, to the White House before being released to the

The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 224

public. Ray McGovern, a former CIA officer wrote of the stink of the Commission and its results:

the whole name of the game is to exculpate anyone in the establishment...why is it that after all this evidence and months and months of testimony, the commission found itself

unable even to say if the attacks could have been prevented? This commission is not representative of America or of the families of those who died in 9/11. It is an archetypically establishment body, consisting of people who, with the exception of a token white woman, look exactly like me. They are all lawyers or politicians or both – and all acceptable to Vice President Cheney, who didn't want a commission in the first place. The result is facile, mischievous, and disingenuous.<sup>27</sup>

### **Millions Waking Up from the Mass Deception of 9/11.**

Many other Americans are waking up to the government lies. The American public has little confidence in the results of the 9/11 Commission as well. A Zogby International poll released in August 2004 indicated that only 36% believed the Commission has fulfilled its duty and 66% called for a new independent investigation into the 9/11 tragedy:

Less than two in five (36%) believe that the 9/11 Commission had "answered all the important questions about what actually happened on September 11th," and two in three (66%) New Yorkers (and 56.2% overall) called for another full investigation of the "still unanswered questions" by Congress.<sup>28</sup>

Even more ominous for the 'Official Version,' the same poll indicates that nearly 50% of New Yorkers polled believed the government had foreknowledge of the attacks and that it "consciously failed to act" to prevent the attacks. Half of New York City's 8.1 million people, 4 million, believe there is a cover-up by the government. Zogby again says:

On the eve of a Republican National Convention invoking 9/11 symbols, sound bytes and imagery, half (49.3%) of New York City residents and 41% of New York **9/11 Ground Zero protesters**

*The Big Lie: 9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder 225*

citizens overall say that some of our leaders "knew in advance that attacks were planned on or around September 11, 2001, and that they consciously failed to act."<sup>29</sup>

On November 11, 2004, CNN hosted an online poll during the Anderson Cooper Show and asked the question if there was a 9/11 cover-up by the government: Out of 10,641 respondents, nearly 90% polled concluded that there was a cover-up by the government.<sup>30</sup> In Nov. 23, 2005, the *Wall Street Journal*/Harris Polling determined that nearly 64% of the people polled believed that the administration misleads them on current issues to achieve its own ends.<sup>31</sup> That is pure Machiavellian reasoning, "the ends justify the means." People are waking up to the lies of the Administration. If the government has lied about the reasons for invading Iraq, fabricated Niger yellow-cake evidence, lied about WMD's, lied about the Iraq-Al Qaeda linkage, lied about using torture methods on Iraqi prisoners, lied about using chemical phosphorus weapons in the assault on Fallujah, lie, lie, lie. It's just one Big Lie after another.

Why would any reasonable person give them any ounce of credibility when it comes to 9/11 when there are plainly SO many holes, so many inconsistencies in the government explanation, so many instances of verbal slip-ups, instances of blatant foot dragging, destruction of evidence, obstruction, and cover-up? Even in the classic fable of the *Boy Who Cried Wolf*, the villagers only gave the false crier two opportunities when he lied. What else are they lying about? Connect the dots and make the critical leap of faith, look into your blind spot to see the truth. If the U.S. government is not at a minimum complicit and at a maximum in full control of the events of 9/11 in some manner, then what is the reason for orchestrating and maintaining a cover-up? Who would manage a cover-up in any other criminal endeavor? Only the perpe-

*The Big Lie: 9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder 226*

TRAITORS would engage in a cover-up.

Many prominent former government officials, with considerable stature and reputation, upon whom the dismissive label "conspiracy theorist" is not usually applied, and others with a close connection to government operations and the intelligence community, as

well as scientists have come forward to give their interpretation and analysis of the fraud of the government's 9/11 version of events including such notables as: former German Minister of Defense Andreas von Bülow, former British Parliament MP Michael Meacher, former British Intelligence MI5 agent David Shayler, CIA translator Sibel Edmonds, Paul Craig Roberts, Dr. Morgan Reynolds, FBI Agent Colleen Rowley, FBI agents ordered not to pursue Osama bin Laden prior to 9/11, Rep. Ron Paul R-TX, Rep. Cynthia McKinney, D-GA, Prof. David Ray Griffin, BYU Physicist Stephen Jones,<sup>32</sup> Scholars for 9/11 Truth, Kevin Ryan – former Underwriters Laboratories, former FBI Director Louis Freeh,<sup>33</sup> Rep. Curt Weldon R-PA, former CIA analyst Ray McGovern, David Schippers, Jack McLamb, and more that become emboldened and confident to speak out.

The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder 227*

Of all the enemies to public liberty war is, perhaps, the most to be dreaded, because it comprises and develops the germ of every other. War is the parent of armies; from these proceed debts and taxes; and armies, and debts, and taxes are the known instruments for bringing the many under the domination of the few.

~ President James Madison,  
Father of the U.S. Constitution<sup>34</sup>

The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder 228*

Chapter 8 Notes

<sup>1</sup> Griffin, Dr. David Ray Ph.D. "The 9/11 Commission Report: A 571-page Lie." 22 May 2005. 26 Aug. 2005. <<http://www.septembereleventh.org/newsarchive/2005-05-22-571pglie.php>>

<sup>2</sup> "The Oklahoma City Bombing." *The Indianapolis Star*. 9 Aug. 2004. 26 Aug. 2005. <[http://www2.indystar.com/library/factfiles/crime/national/1995/oklahoma\\_city\\_bombing/ok.html](http://www2.indystar.com/library/factfiles/crime/national/1995/oklahoma_city_bombing/ok.html)>

<sup>3</sup> "Tabs for Probe of Clintons put at \$70 million; Costliest independent counsel investigation in history. CNN.com 29 March 2002 <<http://archives.cnn.com/2002/ALLPOLITICS/03/29/clinton.probe.ap>>

<sup>4</sup> Burger, Timothy J. "9/11 Commission Funding Woes." Time.com Online Edition. 26 March 2003 <<http://www.time.com/time/nation/article/0,8599,437267,00.html>>

<sup>5</sup> Senator Corzine, Jon S. United States Senate. Statement submitted into the *Congressional Record*, 23 Jan. 2003 (Senate) p.S1466. <[http://www.fas.org/irp/congress/2003\\_cr/so12303.html](http://www.fas.org/irp/congress/2003_cr/so12303.html)>

<sup>6</sup> Jewell, Mark. "Release of study on saving salmon is delayed again." *The Associated Press*. 24 August 1999. <<http://seattlepi.nwsource.com/local/dams24.shtml>> "Report of the Secretary of the Army U.S. Army Corps of Engineers on Civil Works Activities for Fiscal Year 1999 – Columbia River Fish Mitigation Program (Walla Walla Projects), Oregon, Washington, and Idaho." 14 Sept. 2005 <<http://www.nww.usace.army.mil/html/pub/civilworks/cwafy99/para7.htm>>

<sup>7</sup> "Bush Opposes 9/11 Query Panel." CBS News. 23 May 2002 <<http://www.cbsnews.com/stories/2002/05/15/attack/main509096.shtml>>

<sup>8</sup> "Bush: Documents sought by 9/11 Commission 'very sensitive.'" CNN.com 28 Oct. 2003. <<http://www.cnn.com/2003/ALLPOLITICS/10/27/bush.911>>

Shenon, Philip "9/11 Commission could subpoena oval office files." *The Washington Post*. 26 Oct. 2003 <<http://select.nytimes.com/gst/abstract.html?res=F30B1EFE3B550C758EDDA90994DB404482>>

<sup>9</sup> "9/11 commission finished Bush, Cheney session." MSNBC.com 29 April 2004. <<http://www.msnbc.msn.com/id/4862296>>

<sup>10</sup> "Firefighters excluded from 9/11 testimony." Workday Minnesota.com 23 May 2004 <[http://www.workdayminnesota.org/view\\_article.php?print=v&id=acc8dedac24eef36acfa2c8d6212427c](http://www.workdayminnesota.org/view_article.php?print=v&id=acc8dedac24eef36acfa2c8d6212427c)>

<sup>11</sup> "A Brief History of the Kean Commission." <[http://www.justicefor911.org/Appendix6\\_KeanCommission\\_111904.php](http://www.justicefor911.org/Appendix6_KeanCommission_111904.php)>

<sup>12</sup> Emigh, Jacqueline. GPS on the job in massive World Trade Center Clean-up." 1 July 2002 <[http://securitysolutions.com/ar/security\\_gps\\_job\\_massive](http://securitysolutions.com/ar/security_gps_job_massive)>

<sup>13</sup> "Destruction of Evidence from Ground Zero at the World Trade Center." 26 Aug. 2005 <[http://www.sourcewatch.org/index.php?title=Destruction\\_of\\_Evidence\\_from\\_Ground\\_Zero\\_at\\_the\\_World\\_Trade\\_Center](http://www.sourcewatch.org/index.php?title=Destruction_of_Evidence_from_Ground_Zero_at_the_World_Trade_Center)>

- <sup>14</sup> Falkenberg, Lisa. "Two Texans charged in Stealing Debris." The Associated Press. Space.com 6 Feb. 2003. <[http://www.space.com/missionlaunches/sts107\\_arrests\\_030206.html](http://www.space.com/missionlaunches/sts107_arrests_030206.html)>
- <sup>15</sup> Glanz, James and Lipton, Eric. "A Nation Challenged: The Towers; Experts Urging Broader Inquiry In Towers' Fall." *The New York Times*. 25 Dec. 2001. P.A1  
<<http://select.nytimes.com/gst/abstract.html?res=F40A11FB3E550C768EDDAB0994D9404482>>
- <sup>16</sup> Leading 9/11 Widows Declare 9/11 Commission a Failure. "The Failure of the 9/11 Commission Report and the Mainstream Media's Disregard." 21 July 2005.  
<<http://www.911truth.org/article.php?story=20050721082040972>>
- <sup>17</sup> Quintiere, James. op cit.
- <sup>18</sup> *Ibid.*
- <sup>19</sup> Manning, Bill "Selling Out the Investigation." *Fire Engineering*. Jan 2002  
<[http://fe.pennnet.com/Articles/Article\\_Display.cfm?Section=Archives&Subsection=Display&ARTICLE\\_ID=133237&KEYWORD=>](http://fe.pennnet.com/Articles/Article_Display.cfm?Section=Archives&Subsection=Display&ARTICLE_ID=133237&KEYWORD=>)
- <sup>20</sup> Senator Mark Dayton (D-MN) Transcript of statement on Friday, July 31, 2004 at the Congressional hearings on "The 9/11 Commission Report."  
<<http://www.911truth.org/article.php?story=20040805095600503>>  
The Big Lie: 9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder 229
- <sup>21</sup> Kehaulani, Sara. "FAA Managers Destroyed 9/11 Tape." *The Washington Post*. 6 May 2004. 26 Sept. 2005.  
<<http://www.washingtonpost.com/ac2/wp-dyn?pagename=article&contentId=A6632-2004May6>>
- <sup>22</sup> *Ibid.*
- <sup>23</sup> Jehl, Douglas. "Senators Accuse Pentagon of Obstructing Inquiry on Sept. 11 Plot." *The New York Times*. 22 Sept. 2005.  
<<http://www.nytimes.com/2005/09/22/politics/22intel.html?ei=5088&en=be75fe63345fa799&ex=1285041600&partner=rssnyt&emc=rss&pagewanted=print>>
- <sup>24</sup> Rep. Weldon, Curt, R-PA. ABLE DANGER Failure Speech before the House of Representatives. 19 Oct. 2005. Recorded in the *Congressional Record*. P.H8979 <<http://www.libertypost.org/cgi-bin/readart.cgi?ArtNum=113814>>
- <sup>25</sup> O'Connor, Rory. "New Skirmish in War Over 9/11 Information: Congressman Challenges Department of Defense." Global Research.ca 10 Nov. 2005  
<<http://www.globalresearch.ca/index.php?context=viewArticle&code=O'20051110&articleId=1224>>
- <sup>26</sup> Rep. Curt Weldon, R-PA. Transcript of CSPAN televised conference on ABLE DANGER on 18 Nov. 2005.
- <sup>27</sup> Raspberry, William. Quoting Ray McGovern. "Failures of the Sept. 11 Commission." *The Washington Post*. 26 July 2004. 22 Sept. 2005; p. A11 <<http://www.washingtonpost.com/ac2/wp-dyn/A14225-2004Jul25?language=printer>>
- <sup>28</sup> 9/11 Poll - Zogby International, <<http://www.zogby.com/news/ReadNews.dbm?ID=855>>
- <sup>29</sup> *Ibid.*
- <sup>30</sup> Poll Results: "Do you believe there is a U.S. government cover-up surrounding 9/11?"  
<<http://www.cnn.com/POLLSERVER/results/14340.exclude.html>>
- <sup>31</sup> "Majority Believe White House Misleads Public, Poll Shows. The Wall Street Journal Online. 23 Nov. 2005.  
<[http://online.wsj.com/public/article/SB113268445376804317-peArUJojmqqYPCE\\_3VRW6UOW7aM\\_20061123.html?mod=blogs](http://online.wsj.com/public/article/SB113268445376804317-peArUJojmqqYPCE_3VRW6UOW7aM_20061123.html?mod=blogs)>
- <sup>32</sup> Jones, Stephen E. "Why Indeed Did the WTC Buildings Collapse?"  
<<http://www.physics.byu.edu/research/energy/htm7.html>> Professor Jones' CV:  
<[http://www.physics.byu.edu/faculty/bergeson/physics1/atomic/jones\\_cv.htm](http://www.physics.byu.edu/faculty/bergeson/physics1/atomic/jones_cv.htm)>
- <sup>33</sup> "Louis Freeh Charges 9/11 Commission Cover-up." NewsMax.com 17 Nov. 2005.  
<<http://www.newsmax.com/archives/articles/2005/11/17/122900.shtml>>
- <sup>34</sup> President James Madison quoted in Hornberger, Jacob G. "Declaring and Waging War: The U.S. Constitution. April 2002. The Future of Freedom Foundation.  
<<http://www.fff.org/comment/como204a.asp>>

The Big Lie: 9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder 230

Warning by the Watchman unto the House

If when he seeth the sword come upon the land, he blow the trumpet, and warn the people; Then whosoever heareth the sound of the trumpet, and taketh not warning; if the sword come, and take him away, his blood shall be upon his own head. He heard the sound of the trumpet, and took not warning; his blood shall be upon him. But he that taketh warning shall deliver his soul. But if the watchman see the sword come, and blow not the trumpet, and the people be not warned; if the sword come, and take any person from among them, he is taken away in his iniquity; but his blood will I require at the watchman's hand. So thou, O son of man, I have set thee a watchman unto the house of Israel; therefore thou shalt hear the word at my mouth, and warn them from me. When I say unto the wicked, O wicked man, thou shalt surely die; if thou dost not speak to warn the wicked from his way, that wicked man shall die in his iniquity; but his blood will I require at thine hand. Nevertheless, if thou warn the wicked of his way to turn from it; if he do not turn from his way, he shall die in his iniquity; but thou hast delivered thy soul.

~ Ezekiel 33:3-9, KJV

The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 231

### Chapter 9: 9/11 was the Pretext for Tyranny

During times of universal deceit, telling the truth becomes a revolutionary act

~ George Orwell

They who would give up an essential liberty for temporary security, deserve neither liberty, nor security. ~ Benjamin Franklin

Fascism should more properly be called corporatism, since it is the merger of state and corporate power. - Benito Mussolini

In the movie, *Three Days of the Condor*, a 1975 spy thriller starring Robert Redford, an unusually prophetic conversation takes place between Redford's character and a CIA director. It could just as well be a conversation about today's geopolitical reality and it is very descriptive of the possible Peak Oil motive, tucked away in the secret Cheney Energy meetings held in 2000 for the criminal plans and actions of our (s)elected leaders and oligopolies.

Higgins: It's simple economics. Today it's oil, right? In ten or fifteen years, food. Plutonium. Maybe even sooner. Now, what do you think the people are gonna want us to do then?

Joe Turner (Redford): Ask them?

Higgins: Not now - then! Ask 'em when they're running out. Ask 'em when there's no heat in their homes and they're cold. Ask 'em when their engines stop. Ask 'em when people who have never known hunger start going hungry. You wanna know something? They won't want us to ask 'em. They'll just want us to get it for 'em! 1

### Denial and the “Conspiracy Theory” Smear Tactic.

Conspiracy theories were, until relatively recently, something not scoffed at and ridiculed. Amongst the greatest of America's founding documents, the Declaration of Independence is a document filled with accusations of conspiracy by England's King George III to subjugate the colonies with tyranny and extralegal authority. According to *Collins Sociological Dictionary*, a “conspiracy theory” is only to be considered suspect or reprehensible if it meets two conditions. First, if it is delivered in an outlandish, irrational manner, and secondly, if it is delivered without decent or credible evidence.<sup>2</sup> I hope that in

The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 232

your judgment I have satisfied those conditions in the arguments and with the evidence presented and cited. All of the amazing coincidences, the fate alignments of the stars, and perpetual errors of incompetence have been stretched beyond the breaking point in credibility.

Conspiracies are not just a topic or plot device for movies, they are real. The media and popular culture has done an excellent job of creating the grand archetypal image in the

public mind of the “conspiracy theorist” as someone being some secluded, tin-foil hat wearing, and talking-to-themselves mental case. The put-down of someone who believed in black unmarked helicopters was meant to discredit and alienate those who reported them as kooks and unbalanced. Images of the disaffected, eccentric, and persecuted loner portrayed by Mel Gibson in the movie *Conspiracy Theory*, or by the quirky band and social outcasts of paranormal FBI investigators Fox Mulder and Dana Skully from the *X-Files*, and spin-off series of the *Lone Gunmen* perpetuate a caricature to discredit serious investigative work, despite the fact the shows like the X-Files were among the most successful on TV, they struck a chord within society that recognized that there are elements within the government that is up to no good.

Surveys of people have consistently demonstrated that a large majority, between 70-80% believe that Lee Harvey Oswald did not act alone, if he was indeed involved at all, and that there was a concerted effort to cover-up what really happened.<sup>3</sup> Cover-ups go hand-in-hand with conspiracies. Take for example, the attempted cover-up by the Vatican of the Roman Catholic Church of the priest pedophilia scandal that has rocked the church both spiritually and financially. All have served to create the predisposition of abnormal behavior in considering these so-called outlandish and “beyond-the-pale” theories. Besides using compartmentalization, other methods to achieve silence and secrecy are often effective, such as bribery, coercion, and abject threats of death (or excommunication) have proven to be prime tools to secure secrecy and obedient

*The Big Lie: 9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 233

compliance. They also receive valuable assistance in keeping their secrets and their identities out of the mainstream media.

Isn't it brazenly - up in your face - obvious by now? The truths as I have presented here are very ugly, but they must be faced lest we continue living in denial. The attacks of 9/11, in addition to being an operation of near perfect military precision, were the most massive and successful exercise in psyops (psychological operation), ever devised. They were orchestrated by an enemy within the fortress gates, and as history demonstrates, a concealed enemy within the gates is more dangerous than the known enemy outside the castle walls. The Roman orator and statesman Cicero spoke that “A nation can survive its fools, and even the ambitious. But it cannot survive treason from within. An enemy at the gates is less formidable, for he is known and carries his banner openly. But the traitor moves amongst those within the gate freely, his sly whispers rustling through all the alleys, heard in the very halls of government itself.” The 9/11 attacks were a “shock and awe” of the grandest scale upon the American public, and the world, as a pretext for the biggest power grab for world domination and empire since the earliest grabs for world domination beginning from the biblical recordings of the construction of fabled Nimrod's Tower of Babel, to Egyptian Pharaoh's Dynasties and Babylonian rulers such as Nebuchadnezzar, the sweeping Mongol hordes of Genghis Khan, Alexander the Great, the Caesar's of Imperial Rome, Napoleon Bonaparte, and the planned 1000-year Reich of Adolf Hitler.

The attacks on 9/11 were so ambitious, audacious, and grandiose in scale that anyone attempting to rationally explain any inconsistencies in the fraudulent “official theory” would be mockingly labeled a “conspiracy theorist,” and warrant an instant out-of-hand dismissal from credible debate and thoughtful inquiry. That fraudulent argument is nothing other than a weak-minded attempt at smearing and discrediting the messenger for daring to upset the status quo and think for his/herself. It casually and even callously

disregards the mountain of contradictory evidence, scientific and anecdotal evidence, accidental verbal

The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 234

miscues, corroborating statements from credible witnesses, and the growing tide of concerned voices that acknowledge that something to the government's explanation for its incompetence is grossly amiss. It stems from either an intellectual laziness or an inability to rationally discuss elements in contention of the established 'official' conspiracy theory of 9/11.

The government readily admits that the attacks were based on a conspiracy between 19 Arab hijackers to fly commandeered aircraft into the World Trade Center. They just want you to accept their version on blind faith and using the logical fallacy of appealing to power and authority. It also stems from a life-long diet of carefully controlled and disseminated information from mainstream media and propaganda professionals. You have been pre-conditioned to accept that anyone offering an alternative view bypassing the mainstream media gatekeepers on both the left and the right spectrum are out-of-bounds, to be scoffed at. It is an intellectual surrendering of discernment in favor of a predigested gruel offered by the talking heads of television and traditional print media.

Like how a mother bird feeds her helpless and dependant chick, most people view it as easier to sit back, turn on the TV listen, and absorb the thirty second sound-bites and regurgitated mental dosing of the corporate-oligopoly media's approved news than to independently gather, investigate, question, and decide for one's self the day's critical information and news. Your news and information is filtered, censored by corporate handlers, or self-censored by the reporters themselves, according to the wishes of corporations and the government for a reason, it is the primary propaganda arm of the government and elites with their hands on the control levers. They don't want you to think for yourself, to discover what they keep hidden from you. Profit and advertising ratings drives the modern media, not truth, and any news that could impede profit from their corporate handlers is automatically

The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 235

snatched, or given back-page treatment, where few will notice, and the press can (dis)honestly claim they covered it.

The most dangerous man to any government is the man who is able to think things out for himself, without regard to the prevailing superstitions and taboos. Almost inevitably he comes to the conclusion that the government he lives under is dishonest, insane, and intolerable. ~ H.L. Mencken

Again, the truth distills down from the legal principle of *cui bono*. Conspiracies both great and small have littered history with political intrigue and assassinations from Caesar, Lincoln, and Kennedy; countless wars, deceit, financial manipulations of markets, the Jack the Ripper murders, scandals of price fixing, the Final Solution of the Jewish Question, and its millions of deaths in the camps of Poland and Germany. History is a patchwork quilt of interwoven and interconnected conspiracies. If men will conspire to steal political office, seize the reins of corporations, or their neighbor's wife, then why is it so unbelievable to consider that a group of well-financed men would conspire to control nations, or even the world, as others throughout history have attempted? It is the basis of the Big Lie Theory that Hitler accurately described. Create a situation and tell an explanation to the masses for it that is so outrageous that even if the truth is ever revealed, even when backed up with mountains of evidence to disprove and counter it, the mass of people will still believe the lie. They cannot, or will not, believe that someone, even a perceived benevolent and *supposedly* democratic government,

would ever tell such a monstrous lie, or allow it to go unpunished, if there wasn't some basis of truth behind it.

That is the pernicious and seductive trap of propaganda, especially when coming from the illusion of a free press. If a single large corporate entity owned all the Wendy's, Subways, McDonalds, Burger King's, Hardees, KFC's, etc., despite all the separate trademarked names, you wouldn't call that a free market would you? It is an illusion. The same analogy applies to the mainstream media. Most of the corporate-owned and profit driven monopoly mainstream media, have parent companies that are deeply entrenched within the defense establishment, for

*The Big Lie: 9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder 236*

example, NBC is owned by General Electric, which itself is a major supplier to the military of advanced hardware, and as a consequence, hard investigative reporting that would lead to embarrassing or exposing the parent companies, say for example a story on corrupt bidding practices for government contracts, is stopped dead by editorial decisions. Despite reporters abilities to report, the editors and network managers decides what gets printed and what gets televised. People will engage in ridiculous and strenuous mental gymnastics to keep their preconceived versions of reality from collapsing around them. They have their entire lives invested in maintaining the illusion that has been provided for them, and they will dig their nails into the floor scratching and biting to prevent their world-view from collapsing around them. Like an alcoholic denying he has a drinking problem.

It was very hard for me to come to and accept these conclusions personally, but after much research, reading diverse mainstream as well as alternative news sources, and by viewing many independent documentaries, it was the only rational explanation for those horrible events. There are also the focused campaigns of vilification against those that attempt to raise any alarm. They are slanderously labeled as "alarmists, fear-mongerers, right-wing extremists, paranoid-delusional, conspiracy theorists, tin-foil hat wearers," and many other derogatory adjectives. These labels unfortunately are often successful in diverting valid attention away, and to beat down the messenger with a relentless cacophony of ad hominem slurs, bypassing the actual argument presented.

The theory that the Twin Towers were destroyed through controlled demolition and also that highest of administration officials actively planned and participated in the attacks are often too painful to face honestly and to contemplate; most people initially will reject the argument, even in the face of mountains of evidence, this is the denial stage. When receiving catastrophic news, it is common to go through what has been simplified down to a five stage process. The process consists of mechanisms for dealing with traumatic and grieving events that follow

*The Big Lie: 9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder 237*

and suppression of contrary facts and analysis are common defensive reactions when presented with information of the explosive character and substance such as I have presented here. It's as difficult as convincing a hard-core alcoholic that they have a drinking problem, the denial is that strong. a pattern of: denial, anger, bargaining, depression, and finally acceptance.<sup>4</sup> I personally hope this document will encourage you to reach out on your own for the truth regarding these events, to look outside the box, and search for the truth. Psychological denial that borders on pathological, cognitive dissonance,<sup>5</sup>

Some researchers such as neurologist Antonio Demasio claim that the inability of some people to see the reality is due to a problem of actual physical pain in the brain when one

is forced to learn new information that dramatically contradicts prior learning. In learning, certain neural pathways are created, physical channels of neurons – brain cells. To learn (or unlearn) new information of critical importance would entail disconnecting or destroying the previously connected pathways and recreating them. The network must be destroyed to accommodate the new information and this physical rearrangement, or even destruction, causes physical pain to the individual. To these certain types of pain-averse or risk-averse individuals, it is preferable to remain in ignorance because it is less painful than reconciling the new information.<sup>6</sup> Dr. Eviatar Zerubavel, in his book *The Elephant in the Room: Silence and Denial in Everyday Life*, explores the dynamics and nature of the conspiracies of silence and “unspoken truths” and social pressures common in society not to discuss painful subjects to maintain “open secrets,” from intrapersonal family problems, workplace issues, all the way up to large-scale traumatic or historical events, such as 9/11.<sup>7</sup>

Conspiracies of silence are more common than people initially think. How often have we “turned a blind eye,” “looked the other way,” to the utility of phrases **Hear no evil, See no evil, Speak no evil.**

The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 238

such as “the elephant in the room,” the “emperors new clothes,” “scared ostrich with it’s head in the sand,” and several others? Conspiracies of silence have even been promoted as codes between contrasting groups of people. The Sicilian La Cosa Nostra has the *omerta*, the prohibitions against speaking to government or police officials; the law enforcement community has the “blue wall of silence,” and various defense and intelligence related agencies have official oaths of secrecy, and the military specifically has the “don’t ask, don’t tell policy” regarding homosexual orientation. In the *omerta*, violators risk a punishment of violence and death. In the case of the “blue wall,” whistleblowing police officers risk career suicide, loss of trust amongst fellow officers, potential lack of back-up, etc. Elected officials, even up to the level of the President, maintain layers of deniability to shield themselves of the criminal wrong-doings of their subordinates, such as in the Iran-Contra arms-for-hostages scandal with President Reagan’s professed ignorance of being “outside the loop” of the operation, or conveniently not able to recall due to his age or early stage of Alzheimer’s. When it comes to bad news, many people, often those who by their official position, *should know*, find a way to rationalize the thought “I don’t want to know,” or as it is known in the Washington beltway, the Sgt. Shultz defense.

The implications of the data and analysis I have discussed here have very serious consequences that threaten to shake the foundations of the country, and even topple the government. It quite literally changes black to white, up to down. It fundamentally alters the presupposed safe relationship of the individual to the government and questions underlying assumptions of security for ourselves or for our families; it dramatically alters the social contract. Do not be afraid to be angry. The current status quo cannot, and should not be allowed to continue as it is. The massive scale of corruption and the nauseating stench of evil and impropriety coming from Washington, the cover-up of the real reasons for 9/11 **Sgt. Schultz Defense I know nothin’k, I don’t want to know anythin’k.**

The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 239

are cause for severe and drastic action. Justice will not be served until those truly responsible are brought before the scales and weighed. We all know instinctively that it’s fatally broken; a good metaphor for this dysfunction would be the *Titanic*, with a gaping hole along her side. Do we man the lifeboats and save as many as possible? Or do we

dutifully rearrange the deck chairs and polish the brass rails? Or do we go back inside have a round of stiff drinks and wait for her to break up and plummet to the bottom of the sea-floor?

### **Massive Conspiracies Can and Do Exist in an Open Society.**

Another reaction commonly heard against conspiracy theories in general is the question “How can a conspiracy so massive remain kept hidden and secret from the general population? The child molestation and subsequent coverup by the bishops in the Catholic Church is an example of how scandal can remain buried for so long with applications of coercion, hush money, denial, and persecution. The reason that operations such as this can remain hidden in plain view is because of compartmentalization. Incest survivors report that not only was the father committing these “unspeakable” crimes, the mother or the wife often has knowledge of the abuse. Neighbors sometimes intentionally ignore the loud shouting matches and possibility for spousal abuse and in “minding our own business,” fail to report violence. The majority of members or participants of the conspiracy generally do not have knowledge of the entire operation; they don’t see the full picture. There may technically thousands of people involved, but they do not have a “need-to-know” beyond the limited scale of their particular facet of the program. Only a few people in the highest levels have the knowledge of all the components of the project in full and clear view.

The elite rulers and plutocrats are profoundly arrogant and confident of their presupposed superiority, and like a successful thief likes to boast and brag about  
*The Big Lie: 9/11 and the Government’s Complicity in Mass Murder 240*

his crimes, this “behind the scenes” criminal elite also boasts to those that know where to look, they also like to blatantly throw it IN YOUR FACE, the equivalent of saying “look at what we’re doing to you, but your too ignorant to realize that we’re doing it, and that is why we deserve to dominate and rule you.”<sup>8</sup> They know they can pull off the perfect crimes, they know that they can even afford to leave a trail of clues. Most normal people will be too preoccupied with the constant toil and demands of their own life, their mortgage payment, they won’t bother to look

for, let alone read the candid and open acknowledgements in their think-tank policy papers, the child’s next soccer practice, to care, much less do anything about it. The elite and their willing minions are taunting us, laughing at us, playing us for fools, and in many respects, they are right. We have all been played for fools. Legendary showman and circus owner P.T. Barnum famously once said “there’s a sucker born every minute.” He was right, but in reality, it’s millions of suckers and gullible saps.

In Michael Hoffman's *Secret Societies and Psychological Warfare*, he states that "...the Revelation of the Method has as its chief component, a clown-like, grinning mockery of the victim(s) as a show of power and macabre arrogance. When this is performed in a veiled manner accompanied by certain occult sign and symbolical words and elicits no meaningful response of opposition or resistance from the target(s), it is one of the most efficacious techniques of psychological warfare and mind-rape..."<sup>9</sup>, Hoffman continues describing the technique, which closely follows the effect of Goebbel’s and Hitler’s Big Lie propaganda theory:

One purpose of this Revelation of the Method is to instill a bipolar orientation and double-mind in the populace, in the expectation that the people will not consciously face the consequences of the revelation, and hence will continue to follow and obey the ruler even in the wake of the revelation that the ruler is another [tyrant]. The ruler then harvests and exploits the resulting, inevitable, profound emotional and intellectual malaise and psychological disturbance for **Laughing at your blindness and gullibility**

The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 241

his own purposes. The unchallenged, successful induction of this civic insanity is a hallmark on the path to the reimposition of [tyrant's] rule.<sup>10</sup>

As members in a street gang leave graffiti and "tagging" to mark their territory or their activity, the elites also leave their calling cards for those that pay close attention. Manley P. Hall wrote in *The Secret Teachings of All Ages* that, "Symbolism fulfilled the dual office of concealing the sacred truths from the uninitiated and revealing to those qualified to understand the symbols."

Communication between members is actually often in the open, but buried in specialized journals, industry publications, whitepapers, think tank policy papers, or other publications in the media the normal citizen would normally have no interest in reading. Other messages and clues are placed right out in the open, in a symbolic secret language, but without a key to decipher them, the average person cannot recognize it. When was the last time that any casual reader perused through an edition of *Foreign Affairs*, the quarterly publication of the Council on Foreign Relations? They tell you right there what they are doing, have done, and what they are going to do. Another valid reason why conspiracies can thrive in an open society is that most people are too overloaded and concerned about the basic issues in their lives, their family or their job. They simply don't, or can't, slow down enough to examine all the events that affect them. Or worse, they don't care. The devil's greatest trick was in convincing people he didn't exist.

Do you remember from your history classes the Manhattan Project? The top-secret atomic bomb development program during World War II was a project that employed over 130,000 people and had three top-secret cities created for it. The project remained top-secret from its founding in 1941, throughout the Trinity atomic bomb test in July 1945, and then was finally, but only partially, revealed to the public after the bombings of Japan at Hiroshima and Nagasaki in August 1945. What is less widely known is the role of the Manhattan Project personnel in the MK-ULTRA and LSD mind control developments. In 1942, at the University of Chicago, a primitive nuclear pile was started and achieved critical mass on

The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 242

December 2, 1942. It was kept secret in the middle of a major American city, in the heart of the campus of a busy college. The surveillance aircraft SR-71 Blackbird, the B-2 Spirit stealth bomber, and the stealth F-117 Nighthawk and presumably many of the other Lockheed "Skunk Works" top-secret research and development projects were officially denied for years. I have also demonstrated previously in this book numerous examples of other projects like MKULTRA and Operation Gladio/P2OG of covert operations and medical experimentation that exist far beyond the realm of public knowledge and discourse.

Other examples of secret operations are Rex-84, COINTELPRO operations, the recently disclosed nuclear survival bunker 40' under the luxurious Greenbriar Hotel to house government officials in West Virginia for the continuity of government,<sup>11</sup> Operation *Garden Plot*, Operation *Cable-Splicer*, the mass murdering Project *Phoenix* in the Vietnam War,<sup>12</sup> Operation CHAOS and HTLingual,<sup>13</sup> the existence of the National Reconnaissance Office and the National Security Agency remained secret for many years and their on and off book budgets and operations remain so today, Eisenhower's shameful betrayal and forced repatriation of millions of doomed anti-Stalinist Russian surrendered troops and refugees escaping from the Soviet's and of Stalin's vengeance upon them within the Gulag system and murder in Operation *Keelhaul*,<sup>14</sup> the Morgenthau Plan, weather modification and Project *Stormfury*,<sup>15</sup> Project

*Jennifer*, Operation *Paperclip* and the Vatican's "Ratlines," the CIA's usurpation of democratic government in 1953 Iran with the U.S. sponsored coup of Mossadegh named Operation *Ajax*, the CIA sponsored coup of another democratically elected president Arbenz Guzmán in Guatemala called Operation *PBSUCCESS*, and the underlying true nature of HAARP, demonstrate conclusively that massively scaled secrets and projects can be kept among large groups of people. The existence of the famed Area-51 or Groom Lake was officially denied for many years until the weight of the proof of its existence required a superficial government explanation. What actually happens there is still the realm of wide ranging and entertaining speculation (fueled by movies like *The Big Lie: 9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 243 1996 *Independence Day*), but the location actually exists, and under the highest levels of national security and secrecy.

The very word 'secrecy' is repugnant in a free and open society; and we are as a people inherently and historically opposed to secret societies, to secret oaths, and to secret proceedings. ~ President John F. Kennedy

Declare ye among the nations, and publish, and set up a standard; publish, and conceal not... ~ Jeremiah 50:2 KJV

### **The Power Elite and the Occult Playground of the Bohemian Grove.**

This next section is included to demonstrate a possible source of the corrupted mindset that would enable some of the most powerful men in the world to orchestrate a near instantaneous mass-murder nearly 3000 innocent people on 9/11. I have to be frank, until I actually saw the video, I was very skeptical; as I can guess you justifiably might be as well, for this is truly crossing over into the *Twilight Zone* for many. The video, should you choose to watch it, will, in my estimation, convince you. Remember, this is not whether you believe that the participants are summoning spirits and demons, but rather, that the participants believe that they are, and they believe that they draw some sort of dark occultic strength from it. In Ephesians 6:12 we are told that "we wrestle not against flesh and blood, but against principalities, against powers, against the rulers of the darkness of this world, against spiritual wickedness in high places."<sup>17</sup>

The same levels of heightened secrecy and security can be said to exist for the annual Bohemian Grove "Cremation of Dull Care" mock human sacrifice and fire worship rituals performed underneath a large 40' stone owl statue called the Owl of Bohemia idol, said to be representative of the biblically referenced Canaanite deity or demon named Moloch or Molech (to watch the bone chilling free video *The Bohemian Grove Cremation of Care Ceremony* – 40' Stone Owl Idol

*The Big Lie: 9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 244

online, click here.) Molech is a pagan god, referenced from the Old Testament, to which the Canaanite idolaters would sacrifice their first-born children, burning them alive in a cauldron of fire and reading their tortured deaths for some mystical sign or special knowledge. The author John Milton, in *Paradise Lost*, writes of the Cult of Molech: "First Moloch, horrid king, besmirched with blood of human sacrifice, and parents' tears, though, for the noise of drums and timbrels loud, their children's cries unheard, that passed through fire to his grim idol."

The Bible makes reference to Molech several times, as a blasphemous worship against God. In Leviticus 18:21 "And thou shalt not let any of thy seed pass through the fire to Molech, neither shalt thou profane the name of thy God: I am the LORD" And again later in Leviticus 20 "Again, thou shalt say to the children of Israel, Whosoever he be of the children of Israel, or of the strangers that sojourn in Israel, that giveth any of his seed unto Molech; he shall surely be put to death: the people of the land shall stone him with

stones. And I will set my face against that man, and will cut him off from among his people; because he hath given of his seed unto Molech, to defile my sanctuary, and to profane my holy name.” Jeremiah 32:35 also makes reference to Molech child sacrifices, calling it an abomination, “And they built the high places of Baal, which are in the valley of the son of Hinnom, to cause their sons and their daughters to pass through the fire unto Molech; which I commanded them not, neither came it into my mind, that they should do this abomination, to cause Judah to sin.” In the Old Testament Book of Joshua, Joshua was commanded by god to destroy the walled fortress city of Jericho primarily because it was haven for Canaanite idolatry worship of Baal and Molech.

These bizarre anti-Christian rituals at the Bohemian Grove are of a combination of the Druidic, Babylonian, Tyre, and Canaanite fertility and death cults and are **Deep occultic image of Molech w/sacrifice - abomination to God.**

The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder 245*

conducted annually at the Bohemian Grove on the Summer Solstice of July 15<sup>th</sup> during a two week retreat for the initiation (either witting or unwitting) of political, media, and business elites. The dialogue of the ritual is liberally salted with deep occultic terminology and references for ritual sacrifice. The background music and mood is taken from Shakespeare's play *Midsummer Night's Dream* and music from Disney's animated classic *The Sorcerer's Apprentice* where the pagan forest and aerial spirits/gods are summoned by the chief priest and celebrated.

In July 2000, the Bohemian Grove Cremation of Care ceremony was exclusively captured on tape by Alex Jones, an Austin, TX videographer and radio talk show host, after infiltrating the secured grounds with a hidden surveillance camera. The druidic-pagan ritual has been deftly repackaged in a non-threatening, unassuming ceremony, with spectacular special effects and fireworks display, but it is still deeply occultic. The effigy of Dull Care, representing conscience, is set ablaze by the chief officiating priest wearing long Ku Klux Klan styled robes so that he can “read the sign,” and other arcane occultic language and symbols. At the exact moment the effigy is set afire, a loud bloodcurdling howl can be heard, and then a siren blares effectively masking the sound of whatever, or possibly whoever is being ritually sacrificed. The loud sirens could also be used to signal a parallel occult ceremony being performed simultaneously out of sight, where instead of only an effigy being killed and burned, an actual person may be ritually slaughtered in an occult black mass.

The occultic elements are not included by random chance, and certain words and phrases are given special emphasis in the Cremation of Care ceremony. In the *King James Bible*, a search for the term “grove” reveals that God despises and detests anything associated with worshipping or **Molech brazier with child sacrifice**

The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder 246*

sacrificing in a grove of trees, because they are associated with Baal worship, for example, in 2 Chronicles 24: “And they left the house of the LORD God of their fathers, and served groves and idols: and wrath came upon Judah and Jerusalem for this their trespass.” In Judges 3:7 “And the children of Israel did evil in the sight of the LORD, and forgot the LORD their God, and served Baalim and the groves.” The number of specific references of God, or of His prophets condemning anything to do with “groves” yields a total of 44 matches.<sup>18</sup> For God to reference “grove” that often as being associated with Baal worship should give an indication to its importance to Judeo-Christian believers.

No servant can serve two masters: for either he will hate the one, and love the other; or else he will hold to the one, and despise the other. Ye cannot serve God and mammon. ~ Gospel of Luke 16:13 KJV

Be ye not unequally yoked together with unbelievers: for what fellowship hath righteousness with unrighteousness? And what communion hath light with darkness? ~ 2 Corinthians 6 KJV

Included among the participants and attendees of the Grove are self-proclaimed so-called Christian Conservatives, including President's George W. Bush, George H.W. Bush, Ronald Reagan,<sup>19</sup> Jimmy Carter, Richard Nixon, and also many of the highest officials in the Republican Party, U.S. Supreme Court justices, and Federal Reserve chairmen have frolicked carefree in the sylvan redwood forests of Northern California.<sup>20</sup> These elites also move amongst other secretive exclusive groups such as the moving meetings of the Bilderberg Group in Europe, and the Yale University senior secret society known as the Order, or informally as Skull & Bones.<sup>21</sup> These exclusive and secretive organizations fill the role of providing a revolving door of business and political appointments. **President's Bush 41 and 43 giving a lakeside chat at the Bohemian Grove.**

*The Big Lie: 9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder 247*

It is also known that rampant homosexual activity is widely promoted during this men's-only debauchery-filled retreat at the Bohemian Grove where in the past male prostitutes and male porn stars have been bought in to entertain the Grove guests.<sup>22</sup> Despite the superficial admonishment "Weaving spiders come not here,"<sup>23</sup> a message to the members to not conduct business while at the Grove, it is also known that the Manhattan Project was first discussed there, as well as several other significant political and business decisions have been ironed out at the event, such as the selection of Dick Cheney as Gov. George Bush's running mate in the 2000 election. Other political, military, and business leaders often give privileged lakeside retreat speeches outlining the upcoming year's goals and plans that are withheld from the public. To witness these events, it literally is something out of the twisted reality and perverse, bizarro world of Stanley Kubrick's *Eyes Wide Shut*.

If my neighbor was worshipping a 40-foot stone owl and burned children on a fire, I wouldn't let that neighbor walk my dog or baby-sit my children. Instead these people are baby-sitting the Big Red Button, I mean the nuclear-launch codes. ~ Alex Jones, filmed Bohemian Grove Cremation of Care Ceremony, 2000

### **Mainstream Media Whoring for the Government.**

Responsible journalism has always been considered the Fourth Estate of the government. It has traditionally been given the fiduciary responsibility of providing a check on the Executive branch of government and rooting out corruption in politics. It was supposed to serve as the witness and the conscience of the people in between elections and is supposed to ask the hard questions, delve deeper into matters, and not take government pronouncements purely at face value. It is becoming more apparent the mainstream media (MSM) has abdicated its responsibility as a watch-dog to warn against government malfeasance. The Bush Administration has spent over \$1.6 billion, that's billion with a capital "B" for bought-off, on its media campaigns over the last two years.<sup>24</sup> With that kind of money coming from the government, do you think the media is going to overly critical of the government when that kind of reward is at risk? To stay in good graces and the propaganda revenue flowing the media

*The Big Lie: 9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder 248*

prints and reports whatever the government wants. Consider how desperate the MSM is for revenue when its circulations are declining. It routinely lobs deferential softball questions, if it even asks at all. How anyone can call the corporate monopoly media a "free press" is simply quite astounding.

There is no such thing, at this stage of the world's history in America, as an independent press. You know it and I know it. There is not one of you who dare write your honest

opinions, and if you did, you know beforehand that it would never appear in print. I am paid weekly for keeping my honest opinions out of the paper I am connected with. Other of you are paid similar salaries for similar things, and any of you who would be foolish as to write honest opinions would be out on the streets looking for another job. If I allowed my honest opinions to appear in one issue of my papers, before twenty-four hours my occupation would be gone.

The business of the journalist is to destroy the truth, to lie outright, to pervert, to vilify, to fawn at the feet of mammon, and to sell his country and his race for his daily bread. You know it and I know it, and what folly is this toasting an independent press? We are the jumping jacks, they pull the strings and we dance. Our talents, our possibilities and our lives are all the property of other men. We are intellectual prostitutes. ~ John Swinton, New York 1890.

Perhaps that lack of freedom and the unfettered, unbiased shilling of government propaganda and disinformation is the real reason for the decline of the MSM and traditionally vetted journalism. The monolithic dinosaurs of the MSM are also rapidly losing readership, and with that advertising, cutting back on staffing, exposed for fraudulent circulation reporting to investors/advertisers, and seeing the biggest threat to their existence with the growth of alternative media outlets, and specifically from the growth of the Internet and intrepid bloggers.

The internet is supplanting the MSM off its traditional perch as the primary source of information, and is increasingly becoming seen as more reliable, as real and dedicated journalists, who have been marginalized by the profit-driven gatekeeper media in their decaying ivory-towers, find other avenues and audiences on the internet, unfettered by outside editorial controls and handcuffs.

*The Big Lie: 9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder 249*

In an acknowledgement of the growing power and influence of the Internet, the prestigious Pulitzer prize in journalism will now be given in a category for online reporting/blogging. The mainstream broadcast media is becoming so ridiculously irrelevant to a growing number of people because it cannot even cover an innocuous holiday parade without covering up an unscripted accident by seamlessly merging stock footage into the broadcast and portraying it as the current event.<sup>25</sup> It is all about creating an illusion, and maintaining the government's illusion. Anything that goes off script is to be avoided and altered before the public sees it. This is really very scary. How do we know what is real or not? Is it *Wag the Dog*?

If the corporate media is easily willing to betray the public trust and toss aside its fiduciary duty to the people and is able to instantly alter the reality of something as harmless and innocuous as holiday footage of a wayward parade balloon, and splice in the previous years' footage, what other, significantly more important news item is already being, or has been, doctored to preserve some preset agenda or protect appearances? Is it news or is it propaganda? How can anything the media presents be trusted if this is how they conduct themselves, if they breach one of the foundational pillars of professional journalism – trust, on such a trivial issue, only to replace it with a scam artists' imagination and the skill of a professional forger? This truly is a bizarro world gone mad. You cannot trust what the media places in front of you as authentic and truthful news – it's fake, it's staged, it's filtered, it's manipulated, it's a shilled government propaganda piece. Fraud vitiates everything. Ron Suskind, a reporter for the *New York Times*, received a telling admission to a question from a senior advisor to President Bush about how reality is created and how it is perceived differently now. The advisor intimated:

That's not the way the world really works anymore," he continued. "We're an empire now, and when we act, we create our own reality. And while you're studying that reality --

judiciously, as you will -- we'll act again, creating other new realities, which you can study too, and that's how things will sort out. We're history's actors . . . and you, all of you, will be left to just study what we do.<sup>26</sup>

The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 250

Unfortunately for the MSM, famed Watergate reporter Carl Bernstein exposed another of the dirty secrets of the media when he dropped his bombshell in the October 1977 issue of *Rolling Stone* that the fourth estate of the government, the traditional watchdogs against Executive overreaching and excess for the People, has long been infiltrated by the CIA and that "America's leading publishers allowed themselves and their news services to become handmaidens to the intelligence services."<sup>27</sup> Operation Mockingbird was a CIA-sponsored program initiated by CIA Director Allen Dulles to position CIA trained assets within the media to disseminate propaganda and for access. The MSM is increasingly becoming consolidated and controlled by fewer and fewer corporate interests, and has become the loyal lapdog, faithfully licking up whatever crumbs its master tosses it. David Guyatt writing on the infiltration of the media by intelligence services exposes a massive cooperative relationship between the CIA and the most prestigious institutions of journalism and the most respected of newspapers:

Sources told Bernstein that the *New York Times*, America's most respected newspaper at the time, was one of the CIA's closest media collaborators. Seeking to spread the blame, the *New York Times* published an article in December 1977, revealing that **"more than eight hundred news and public information organizations and individuals," had participated in the CIA's covert subversion of the media.** "One journalist is worth twenty agents," a high-level source told Bernstein. Spies were trained as journalists and then later infiltrated – often with the publisher's consent - into the most prestigious media outlets in America, including the *New York Times* and *Time Magazine*. Likewise, numerous reputable journalists underwent training in various aspects of "spook-craft" by the CIA. This included techniques as varied as secret writing, surveillance and other spy crafts.<sup>28</sup>

CIA-trained journalists, and presumably network news reporters/anchors crafting and packaging the message, in print and televised, is the hallmark of state sponsored propaganda. Former and deceased CIA Director William Colby **Government funded psyops**

The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 251

once remarked "The CIA owns everyone of any significance in the major media."<sup>29</sup> The dual-payrolls and loyalties of reporters have been blurred, and as a result, their objectivity and ability to report to the public has been compromised. CIA-sponsored reporters are awarded Pulitzers one year and then subsequently jailed for playing a role in the WMD claims in the buildup to the second Iraq war. We used to criticize and joke about the KGB being involved with the Soviet-era newspapers Pravda and Ivestia, and now its here on the shores of the U.S. At least in the former-Soviet Union, the oppressed citizens actually knew they were reading state-sponsored propaganda, in the U.S., the people are oblivious.

The corporate mergers and takeover of the media to the agenda of the government and its corporate owners controlling grip is becoming more pronounced. During the 1991 Bilderberg Group's yearly conference at Baden Baden, Germany, David Rockefeller, former president of Chase Bank, said in an address said to the elite attendees with privileged members of the press represented as members amongst them:

We are grateful to the *Washington Post*, the *New York Times*, *Time* magazine, and other great publications whose directors have attended our meetings and respected their promises of discretion for almost forty years ... **It would have been impossible for us to develop our plan for the world if we had been subject to the bright lights of publicity during these years.** But, the world is now more sophisticated and prepared to march towards a world government. The supranational sovereignty of an intellectual

elite and world bankers is surely preferable to the national auto-determination practiced in past centuries.<sup>30</sup>

From the tone of multi-billionaire David Rockefeller's comments, the media is in the pocket of the elite oligarchy, and has actively helped keep their activities in the dark and out of the public arena. Since 2000, the MSM has been timid and acquiescing to the state. It has not challenged the claims of the government, and has been profoundly derelict in its duties. Political pundits and editorialists are often double-dipping from their press employers and also secretly drawing a check from government sources to shill policy positions that the government

The Big Lie: 9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder 252

wants disseminated.<sup>31</sup> The government has been repeatedly caught leaving a little extra on the nightstands of these intellectual "press-titutes."

Instead of acting like a ferocious pit-bull to get at the truth, the MSM has been more like a lapdog poodle in recent years. Reporter Michael Petrelis used the Freedom of Information Act provisions to determine how energetic the MSM has been in doing investigations. He determined through examining FOIA requests from the media, the traditional media, that their FOIA requests have been dismally minimal. In fact, the numbers indicate that non-traditional media and investigators have been more diligent and active in pursuing the hard issues and requesting documentation, he writes:

The Pentagon's records reveal that the law is broadly used—more than 10,000 requests have been made since 2000. But they also illuminate a seeming dearth of curiosity by news organizations about the internal files of the U.S. military establishment. This lack of curiosity appears particularly evident among the nation's three largest newspapers. In total, the three papers with daily circulations greater than one million--*USA Today*, the *Wall Street Journal* and the *New York Times* -- made just 36 requests of the Pentagon between 2000 and February 2005. *USA Today* made nine; the *Journal*, six; and the *Times*, 21 [inquiries]. Leading print newspapers was the *Los Angeles Times*, with 42 inquiries. The *Times* recently ditched its national edition and announced last week it would lay off 85 newsroom staffers. Following the *LA Times* was the *Washington Post*, with 34—just shy of the total requests made by the three largest U.S. newspapers combined. The largest television networks made slightly fewer requests than the top print outlets. CBS News led the pack with 32 queries; Fox News followed with 22; and NBC News just was shy of that with 21. Fox—a frequent target of the left—filed more requests than the *New York Times*. CNN, the most-watched 24 hour news channel, made just 11 inquiries.<sup>32</sup>

Robert Murdoch, multi-billionaire and media magnate, has come to acknowledge that the MSM is losing significant ground to the internet and that traditional newspapers are losing their relevance. He said pessimistically, "Outside New York, it's all monopoly newspapers...Some have good work in them, but it tends to be over-written, boring and elitist, not a reflection of the general mood of the

The Big Lie: 9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder 253

public...And I think you're going to find their circulations falling more than they have already have."<sup>33</sup> Investigative reporter John Pilger, twice awarded Great Britain's highest award for journalism, the of "Journalist of the Year" writes that an insurrection against the MSM is underway in America, as millions are turning away from the traditional models of news and information gathering and are embracing the diversity and openness of opinion that is available on the Internet. He says:

The insurrection is well under way. In trying to make sense of a dangerous world, millions of people are turning away from the traditional sources of news and information and to the World Wide Web, convinced that *mainstream journalism is the voice of rampant power*.<sup>34</sup>

Mainstream journalism is the voice of rampant power, the voice of the state. It no longer speaks for the People. It has now become labeled as the U.S. equivalent to the Ministry for Public Enlightenment and Propaganda. Have you begun to realize what is ultimately at stake? The U.S. media is lazy and complacent; they are spoon-fed articles/stories from the government, or exposed as routinely paid to present government information, and are functionally nothing more than transcribers, stenographers and propaganda mouthpieces. For a nation that has enshrined in the Bill of Rights as the First Amendment, the freedom of the press, the U.S. ranks only 44<sup>th</sup> among nations, as determined in a study by Reporters Without Borders.<sup>35</sup> Amazingly, former communist nations have a higher ranking in freedom of the press than the U.S. does. The American press largely is a corporate tool to sell papers, advertising, and products. It is not actively exposing government corruption, as was its intended, and constitutionally protected, role. Thomas Jefferson spoke much to the truth when he stated over 200 years ago that,

Advertisements contain the only truths to be relied on in a newspaper. I do not take a single newspaper, nor read one a month, and I feel myself infinitely the happier for it. The man who reads nothing at all is better educated than the man who reads nothing but newspapers.

The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 254

David Guyatt, quoting renowned MIT Professor of Linguistics Noam Chomsky, writes that the true role of the media, far from its stated and illusory democratic purpose, is in reality a tool of the elite interests to expand corporate power:

The democratic postulate, Chomsky says, "is that the media are independent and committed to discovering and reporting the truth..." Despite this axiom, Chomsky finds that the media supports "established power" and is "responsive to the needs of government and major power groups." He additionally argues that the media is a mechanism for pervasive "thought control" of elite interests and that ordinary citizens need to "undertake a course of intellectual self-defense to protect themselves from manipulation and control..." The covert role of the media has now apparently shifted its focus. One time expediter of the "cold war," it now clamours for the extension of "corporate power."<sup>36</sup>

### **Americans Have Been Repeatedly Lied To.**

The American public and the world, in front of the United Nations Security Council, have been repeatedly deceived and outright lied to concerning 9/11, Weapons of Mass Destruction in Iraq, fabricated Niger uranium yellowcake purchase evidence, the Oil for Food Scandals, the Downing Street Memo,<sup>37</sup> to incompetent or cleverly crafted and cherry-picked CIA reports. Joe Wilson, a U.S. diplomat writing in the *Washington Post* cryptically alludes to the pink elephant in the room:

It really comes down to the administration misrepresenting the facts on an issue that was a fundamental justification for going to war. It begs the question, what else are they lying about?<sup>38</sup>

Indeed, what else are they lying about? The President has boldly and unashamedly lied to the American people on numerous and on serious occasions. Each new lie is more brazenly outrageous and delivered bolder than the last. What is publicly known is but a tip of a giant iceberg. With all the lies that have been foisted on the public, why, why do we give the government a "free-pass" on the biggest reason for the Iraq and Afghanistan wars, on 9/11? In fact, in light of the accusations in this paper, all previous instances of terrorism are now suspect as to their actual sources and instigators. Fraud vitiates everything.

The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 255

Americans act like the proverbial battered wife, the government beats and exploits us, rapes our wallets and our treasuries, abuses our children by sending them off to an

unjust and patently illegal war. The government cheats on We the People with corporate and foreign interests to the detriment of the People. Yet, We the People are too scared to leave the relationship. It's all that we know, we are dependant on it in so many ways, and the government says that it loves us, that it will take care of us, and protect us. And it also threatens that it will imprison us and possibly to even kill us if we attempt to leave it or change it, but leave it we must. We have seen the images of our government in action in the wake of hurricane Katrina in New Orleans and along the gulf coast. What will it take, what is the last straw that breaks the camels back?

If America can impeach a President for the gross impropriety of lying to an investigational body or prosecutor regarding a simple matter of a sexual indiscretion, then why can't we impeach a President for lying to us, and to the world, to muster our support for a war based on a pack of lies? Do you really enjoy being scammed? Do you enjoy being taken for fools or playing the role of a sucker? What else is the government lying about? How about finally getting to the truth of the John F. Kennedy, Robert Kennedy, and Rev. Martin Luther King, Jr. assassinations, the unprovoked 1963 strafing and missile attacks on the USS *Liberty* by Israeli military forces,<sup>39</sup> the TWA-800 shoot-down, the Waco Branch Davidian Compound assault and massacre, the Ruby Ridge assault and murder of Vicky Weaver and her infant child by a federal sniper, the 1993 WTC bombing, the 1995 Oklahoma City Murrah Federal Building bombing, the 9/11 dancing **The last straw that breaks camel's back Clinton's Impeachable Offense Lewinsky Dress w/DNA**

*The Big Lie: 9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder 256*

How many astonishing coincidences does it take until the light-bulb goes off in our collective heads? Things that make you go Hmmm? Israeli "art-students" with explosives experience and residue in their van, and other so-called "conspiracy" theories? Were the recent London subway and transit attacks yet another precursor, a pretext, to the ratcheting up of methods to increase controls to diminish irretrievably our personal liberties and our inalienable rights?<sup>40</sup>

There have been countless phony wars waged by the U.S. government in the name of the American people, often upon the American people. These phony feel-good "Great Wars" include: Johnson's war against poverty, Nixon and Reagan's phony war against drugs that only aggravated the problem and filled America's prisons, ineffectual wars against illiteracy, Carter's war on inflation and stagflation, Bush-41 and Clinton's wars on crime, orchestrated campaigns against prayer and Christianity in schools and government influence, wars against environmental pollution, and Bush-43's War on Terror. Yet we have not achieved a victory in any of those endeavors, instead they have been miserable failures. We have only managed to increase government levels of control, regulations, debt, dependence upon and the growth of government. Even with the basic law of averages, some of these wars should have been more successful than the actual result. In only those negative measurements were these phony wars a success, as they ultimately were intended. "If we were dealing with the law of averages, half the events affecting our Nation's well-meaning should be good for America. If we were dealing with mere incompetence, according to the statistical law of averages, our leaders should occasionally make a decision that would turn out in our favor. We are not dealing with incompetence or stupidity, but with planning and brilliance." As Franklin Roosevelt said, "In politics, nothing happens by accident. If it happens, you can bet it was planned that way."

*The Big Lie: 9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder 257*

**The Secret or Shadow Government.**

I make no apologies for the dramatic tone in these statements and for those yet to follow, but I believe that a secret, criminal, and deadly group exists within the government, a shadow government, and it wields considerable political, financial, and military power.<sup>41</sup> This shadow government is a layered, compartmentalized, nebulous, multi-faceted, multi-armed conglomeration of nested corporate, military, intelligence, and government interests of the elite. It routinely acts above the laws that it subjects, We the People, to. Some people will often mock and derisively scorn others that believe in the “tin-foil hat” conspiracy theories, but when matter-of-fact statements and writings from former FBI agents, U.S. Presidents, Supreme Court Justices, esteemed elected officials, policy-makers, elite think-tank papers, highly respected academics, scientists, billionaires, and journalists confirm the existence of shadowy and possibly very sinister organizations, the average kept-in-the-dark lay person had better take a concerned notice. The game is afoot.

These are not the sensationalist or tabloid utterances of foolish alarmists, exaggerators, or in the language of the smear campaigns of the present media monopoly and professional discreditors and “spin” controllers, the ranting and ravings of “conspiracy theorists.” These are comments and revelations from insiders, advisors, puppets, and operators moving in and out of the circles of real power, with privileged access and inside information within the shadow government. They deserve a respectful pause, discernment, and careful scrutiny. Occasionally, as on 9/11, the shadow government openly reveals itself and can be momentarily glimpsed by the public if they are quick and attentive; the existence of the shadow government has been documented and buried within the official

**The Shadow Government: Pay no attention to the man behind the curtain.**

The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 258

record. Its exact composition is ambiguous and amorphous. It progresses incrementally, occasionally retreating, or attempting ambitious flanking maneuvers, but nonetheless, over time it takes more ground and makes more headway than it gives up. It does exist as an underground layer of government that pulls and controls the strings of the visible government.

The existence of a massive conspiracy is not a recent phenomenon. As early as in the formative years of the American Republic, President George Washington, the Father of the Country, in 1789 indicated his acknowledgement of an insidious organization that conspires and seeks to separate the government from the People.<sup>42</sup> One hundred and twenty three years later, President Theodore Roosevelt when running as the Presidential candidate for the Progressive Party in 1912, gave an acknowledgement of this invisible shadow government when he stated,

Behind the ostensible government sits enthroned an invisible government owing no allegiance and acknowledging no responsibility to the people. To destroy this invisible government, to dissolve the unholy alliance between corrupt business and corrupt politics is the first task of the statesmanship of the day. The deliberate betrayal of its trust by the Republican party, the fatal incapacity of the Democratic party to deal with the new issues of the new time, have compelled the people to forge a new instrument of government through which to give effect to their will in laws and institutions. Unhindered by tradition, uncorrupted by power, undismayed by the magnitude of the task, the new party offers itself as the instrument of the people to sweep away old abuses, to build a new and nobler commonwealth.

John F. Hylan, the mayor of New York City spoke of a multi-tentacled octopus that has infiltrated the many layers of local, State and the Federal government. He writes: "The

real menace of our Republic is the invisible government which like a giant octopus sprawls its slimy legs over our cities states and nation. At the **Elite Puppetmasters control the politicians**

The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 259

head is a small group of banking houses generally referred to as 'international bankers.' This little coterie... run our government for their own selfish ends. It operates under cover of a self-created screen...[and] seizes...our executive officers... legislative bodies... schools... courts... newspapers and every agency created for the public protection."

President Franklin Delano Roosevelt also made direct reference to this behind-the-scenes influence in control of the government, a control that has nothing to do with the illusion of democracy when he wrote to his closest advisor and Rothschild front agent and Marxian socialist Edward Mandell House: "The real truth of the matter is, as you and I know; that a financial element in the large centers has owned the government ever since the days of Andrew Jackson."<sup>43</sup> This shadow government has not faded away over the years since Washington first took notice of it. Senator Daniel Inouye (D-Hawaii) stated during the Iran-Contra Hearings: "[There] exists a shadowy Government with its own Air Force, its own Navy, its own fundraising mechanism, and the ability to pursue its own ideas of the national interest, free from all checks and balances, and free from the law itself."

Speaking before the U.S. Senate on February 17, 1950 James Paul Warburg, Roosevelt's Secretary of the Budget issued this jarring warning: "We will have world government, whether or not we like it. The only question is, whether world government will be achieved by conquest or consent." Supreme Court Justice Felix Frankfurter stated in 1952, "The real rulers in Washington are invisible, and exercise power from behind the scenes." U.S. Congressman Larry P. McDonald (D-GA), killed in the Korean 747 KAL-007 shoot down by the Soviet Union spoke of a conspiracy to create a one world government: "The drive of the Rockefellers and their allies is to create a **one-world government combining super-capitalism and Communism under the same tent, all under their control...** Do I mean conspiracy? Yes I do. I am convinced there is such a plot, international in scope, generations old in planning, and **incredibly evil in**

The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 260

**intent.**" Strobe Talbot, the Deputy Secretary of State for President Clinton was quoted by *Time Magazine* "In the next century, nations as we know it will be obsolete; all states will recognize a single, global authority. National sovereignty wasn't such a great idea after all."<sup>44</sup> [My emphasis]

Another vital clue to what is transpiring on the world stage comes from a statement made in 1953 by H. Rowan Gaither, President of the Ford Foundation: "[W]e at the executive level...operated under directives issued by the White House. We are continuing to be guided by just such directives, the substance of which [was] to the effect that we should make every effort to so alter life in the United States as to make possible a comfortable merger with the Soviet Union."

Academic scholars and the intelligentsia have identified the existence of the shadow government. One of the most respected and renowned of these academics was the professor of history at the Foreign Service School at Georgetown University, Carroll Quigley. Prof. Quigley went to lengths and risks to describe his experiences and reveal his insiders knowledge of the shadow government operating in secret behind the façade of the public image of government in his book *Tragedy and Hope*. As indicated earlier,

Quigley was an important figure in the academic life of President William Jefferson Clinton; important and influential enough to warrant special mention by President Clinton in one of his speeches.

In his groundbreaking book, Prof. Quigley quotes Senator William Jenner (R-Indiana) speaking during the start of the Korean War in his book: "This country today is in the hands of a secret inner coterie which is directed by agents of the Soviet Union. We must cut this whole cancerous conspiracy out at once. Our only choice is to impeach the president and find out who is the secret invisible government which has so cleverly led our country down the road to destruction."<sup>45</sup>

*The Big Lie: 9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder 261*

Quigley does not get so specific as to claim clandestine Soviet agents, but he himself agrees and relates his intimate knowledge through his two years of privileged access and study of its papers and secret records of those operating behind the curtain and pulling the strings of the mere puppets visible on the stage:

There does exist and has existed for a generation, an international Anglophile network which operates to some extent in the way the Radical Right believes the Communists act. In fact, this network, which we may identify as the Round Table Groups, has no aversion to cooperating with the Communists, or any other groups, and frequently does so. I know of the operations of this network because I have studied it for twenty years and was permitted for two years, in the early 1960s, to examine its papers and secret records. I have no aversion to it or to most of its aims and have, for much of my life, been close to it and to many of its instruments. I have objected, both in the past and recently, to a few of its policies but in general my chief difference of opinion is that it wishes to remain unknown, and I believe its role in history is significant enough to be known.<sup>46</sup>

Prof. Quigley also describes in extensive detail and background, the organizations that are prominent players in the chess games of world politics: International Bankers, The Council on Foreign Relations, The Trilateral Commission, the Bilderberg Group, and the secret societies of Skull and Bones (The Order) and the Round Table, among other lesser players.

Quigley made the astute observation that "more changes can be made in five years of war than in fifty years of peace."<sup>47</sup> Quigley also describes the final goal, an objective which given today's technological advances and the present political stage looks all too achievable. He writes that the ultimate aim is to establish an elaborate system in which the individual's,

Freedom and choice will be controlled within very narrow alternatives by the fact that he will be numbered from birth and followed, as a number, through his educational training, his required military or other public service, his tax contributions, his health and medical requirements, and his final retirement and death benefits." This would be "nothing less than a world system of financial control in private hands ... able to dominate the political system of each country

*The Big Lie: 9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder 262*

and the economy of the world as a whole. This system [will] be controlled in a feudalistic fashion by the central banks of the world acting in concert.<sup>48</sup>

After Prof. Quigley's conspiracy expose *Tragedy and Hope* was published, considerable effort was expended to round up and purchase all of the initial run of the book, and one half of the printing plates were lost or destroyed. Is it just a remarkable coincidence, or is it an effort to affect a coverup after too much was revealed? You decide.

Renowned visionary scientist, inventor, author, and architect Buckminster Fuller was aware of the smoke and mirrors of the modern state-system when he said, "Great nations are simply the operating fronts of behind-the-scenes, vastly ambitious

individuals who had become so effectively powerful because of their ability to remain invisible while operating behind the national scenery.”

Another source from academia is from Professor Emeritus Arthur Miller, a George Washington University law professor who wrote in his book, *The Secret Constitution and the Need for Constitutional Change* that,

...those who formally rule take their signals and commands, not from the electorate as a body, but from a small group of men (plus a few women). This group will be called the Establishment. It exists even though that existence is stoutly denied; it is one of the secrets of the American social order. A second secret is the fact that the existence of the Establishment - the ruling class - is not supposed to be discussed. A third secret is implicit in what has been said - that there is really only one political party of any consequence in the United States, one that has been called the 'Property Party.' The Republicans and the Democrats are in fact two branches of the same (secret) party.<sup>49</sup>

In the Council of Foreign Relations quarterly political journal, *Foreign Affairs*, in the April 1974, Richard Gardener states that the new world order "will be built... but an end run around national sovereignty, eroding it piece by piece, will accomplish much more than the old fashioned frontal assault."<sup>50</sup> Sneak attacks and subversion against national sovereignty are the objectives of the elites and their New World Order. *The Big Lie: 9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 263

The philosophy of the Rockefeller-created Trilateral Commission is revealed by Zbigniew Brzezinski, President Carter's National Security Advisor, in *Between Two Ages*. Writing in 1970, Brzezinski states that the Establishment's plans for America's future are "directly linked to the impact of technology" and "involves the gradual appearance of a more controlled and directed society. Such a society would be dominated by an elite...unrestrained by the restraints of traditional ...values [American peasants there goes your Constitution and Bill of Rights!]

The exploitive elite would not hesitate to achieve its political ends by using the latest modern techniques for influencing public and keeping society under close surveillance and control. In the January, 1968, edition of *Encounter*, Brzezinski in moment of foreshadowing that can hardly be attributed to coincidence alone, elaborated on the modern electronic prison camp he envisions for the U.S. It will be "possible to assert almost continuous surveillance over every citizen and to maintain up-to-date, complete files, containing even the most personal information about the health or personal behavior of the citizen in addition to more customary data. These files will be subject to instantaneous retrieval by the authority."

Did you get that? Authority, singular! Compare those words spoke in 1968 with today's state of affairs, cameras on every corner, transponder tracking, GPS tracking, biometrics, Orwellian Big Brother telescreens, progression towards a cashless society with electronic transactions, NSA wiretapping and surveillance. Is by mere coincidence, zeitgeist, accidents of history, or this actual planning coming into view?

Brzezinski, as a founding Trilateralist, is a central political figure, national security advisor, and political architect who, like several others of similar stature, smoothly transitions from Democrat (Carter) to Republican (Bush) spheres of influence to effectively demonstrate that both parties, while maintaining the illusion of difference with sufficient domestic squabbles, are controlled by the *The Big Lie: 9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 264

same forces and are fundamentally moving America towards the same global agenda of the New World Order. Compare previous administrations staffing selections and you will discover that major positions are filled by members of these elite think-tanks. Paleolithic

conservative Barry Goldwater, in his book *With No Apologies* writes about the Trilateral Commission,

The Trilateral Commission is intended to be the vehicle for multinational consolidation of the commercial and banking interests by seizing control of the political government of the United States. The Trilateral Commission represents a skillful, coordinated effort to seize control and consolidate the four centers of power political, monetary, intellectual and ecclesiastical. What the Trilateral Commission intends is to create a worldwide economic power superior to the political governments of the nation-states involved. As managers and creators of the system, they will rule the future.

Former FBI Agent Dan Smoot wrote in *The Invisible Government* that: "I am convinced that the objective of this invisible government is to convert America into a socialist state and then make it a unit in a one-world socialist system."<sup>51</sup> Former German Defense Minister and seconded to NATO in the 1970s, Dr. Johannes Koepl, a presenter at the reclusive Bilderberg meetings, and also a former Trilateral Commission member speaks of the goals of the elites and the shadow government:

In 1983/4 I warned of a take-over of world governments being orchestrated by these people. There was an obvious plan to subvert true democracies and selected leaders were not being chosen based upon character but upon their loyalty to an economic system run by the elites and dedicated to preserving their power...All we have now are pseudo-democracies.'...As to the present conflict Koepl expressed the gravest concerns, "This is more than a war against terrorism. This is a war against the citizens of all countries. The current elites are creating so much fear that people don't know how to respond. But they must remember. **This is a move to implement a world dictatorship** within the next five years. There may not be another chance."<sup>52</sup> [My emphasis]

In 1987, respected and award winning journalist Bill Moyers produced a documentary for PBS called "The Secret Government – The Constitution in The Big Lie: 9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder 265 Crisis." In this ground-breaking documentary, he outlined the formation of this hidden shadow government. His introductory comments precisely sum up the characteristics of it, as well as their real danger to the Republic and the Constitution. He said,

The Secret Government is an interlocking network of official functionaries, spies, mercenaries, ex-generals, profiteers and superpatriots, who, for a variety of motives, operate outside the legitimate institutions of government. Presidents have turned to them when they can't win the support of the Congress or the people, creating that unsupervised power so feared by the framers of our Constitution. Just imagine that William Casey's dream came true. Suppose the enterprise grew into a super-secret, self-financing, self-perpetuating organization. Suppose they decided on their own to assassinate Gorbachev or the leader of white South Africa. Could a President control them and what if he became the enterprise's public enemy Number One? Who would know? Who would say no?<sup>53</sup>

In Sept. 1994, David Rockefeller, former President of Citibank, (this multi-billionaire amazingly turns up quite a bit) discussed the New World Order when he stated, "This present window of opportunity, during which a truly peaceful and interdependent world order might be built, will not be open for too long - We are on the verge of a global transformation. All we need is the right major crisis and the nations will accept the New World Order."

Edward Bernays, considered by many to be the "father of public relations," and who termed his methodology of combining psychology and social sciences into advertising and public relations campaigns as the "engineering of consent," in his 1928 book *Propaganda*, writes "The conscious and intelligent manipulation of the organized habits and opinions of the masses is an important element in democratic society. Those who manipulate this unseen mechanism of society constitute an invisible government which is the true ruling power of our country."

Politics indeed makes strange bedfellows. In 1917, the Communist Revolutionary leader Vladimir Lenin proclaimed: First, we will take Eastern Europe, then the masses of Asia; then we will encircle the United States which will be the last bastion of capitalism. We will not have to attack. It will fall like an overripe fruit into our hands." Even with the collapse of the former Soviet Union, Communism is still alive and well, and is in control of the most populated nation on the planet, China. Socialism has rapidly regained ground in Latin America while the U.S. is preoccupied in the Middle East. Can we take Lenin's words at face value these many years later? Consider the words former Secretary General Mikhail Gorbachev said in party conference before the collapse of the Soviet Union,

In October 1917, we parted with the old world, rejecting it once and for all. We are moving toward a new world, the world of Communism. We shall never turn off that road! - Comrades, do not be concerned about all that you hear about glasnost and perestroika and democracy in the coming years. These are primarily for outward consumption. There will be no significant internal change within the Soviet Union other than for cosmetic purposes. Our purpose is to disarm the Americans and let them fall asleep.

Will anyone continually distracted by their pursuit of thirty pieces of silver or their daily entertainment rituals, the "bread and circuses," even bother to notice the noose being silently slipped over our hoods? These elites and people of power and influence are all speaking as if off the same script. For a comprehensive collection of their own words, plainly speaking of their plans, [click here](#).

There also exists another alliance - at first glance a strange one, a surprising one - but if you think about it, in fact, one which is well grounded and easy to understand. This is the alliance between our Communist leaders and your capitalists." ~ Vladimir. I. Lenin 1917

### **Eisenhower's Wild Conspiracy Theory.**

On the fateful night when Paul Revere risked life and limb on a midnight ride to deliver the news that the British regular Redcoats were marching to Lexington and Concord to seize firearms, shot, and powder, was he being a conspiracy theorist? Where would we be today if he just sat back and observed in apathy as his countrymen were left unwarned? Where would we be today if he, in the equivalent to today, just sat back down on the couch to watch *Monday Night*

The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 267

*Football* with his six-pack? Our founding fathers would certainly be justifiably amazed at the technological progress we have made since they founded the republic, but they certainly would be horrified at the level of control bestowed upon the very type of centralized government that they feared and rebelled against, and they would be profoundly disappointed in the lack of resolute action by their progeny to prevent it from being foisted upon them. Indeed, with the ability to pull off a staged event on the scale of 9/11, there doesn't seem to be a limit to their monstrous villainy, and they have in their possession the deadliest weapons of the American arsenal, and willing treasonous servants to use them. They have a plan for tyranny and a definite sense of urgency exists and events seem to be reaching a crescendo for a culminating event.

The Government and the Military Industrial (Oil) and Intelligence Complex has already conspired and executed in dramatic fashion, murderous and treasonous plans that resulted in the deaths I described above. What else do they have planned, in what scale, and what time-frame, to maintain their stranglehold on the political process and American society? It is very likely that various incarnations of this group have existed and operated since President Eisenhower openly warned the public in his farewell

address to the nation of this pervasive and persistent threat to America from these combined corporate threats:

This conjunction of an immense military establishment and a large arms industry is new in the American experience. The total influence -- economic, political, even spiritual -- is felt in every city, every State house, every office of the Federal government. We recognize the imperative need for this development. Yet we must not fail to comprehend its grave implications. Our toil, resources and livelihood are all involved; so is the very structure of our society. In the councils **President Eisenhower's prescient speech warning about the dangers of the growing Military Industrial Complex.**

*The Big Lie: 9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder 268*

of government, we must guard against the acquisition of unwarranted influence, whether sought or unsought, by the military-industrial complex. The potential for the disastrous rise of misplaced power exists and will persist. We must never let the weight of this combination endanger our liberties or democratic processes. We should take nothing for granted. Only an alert and knowledgeable citizenry can compel the proper meshing of the huge industrial and military machinery of defense with our peaceful methods and goals, so that security and liberty may prosper together.

The current administration (and unfortunately many of those before it – both Democratic and Republican, from the coup in 1963 with the installation of Lyndon B. Johnson on forward to George W. Bush), has formulated plans to attempt to secure the remaining Middle East oil resources – likely with your son's and daughter's blood. Will you sit there and let them unopposed? Will you delay in dissenting and resisting until the boot holds you down by the neck? How long do you suppose China and Russia will idly standby and allow the U.S. imperial ambitions to run unopposed in the region and deprive their economies and militaries of critical oil resources without running into a military conflict?<sup>54</sup>

The important lessons from pre-WW2 history concerning America's financial clamp-down and cutoff and embargoes of Japan from its sources of oil in 1940-41 are testament to that strong possibility that global war could erupt as those powers respond before their supplies run too low to conduct military operations. Already the regional powers in Central Asia are their rattling sabers and training for what seems to be an inevitable conflict with the U.S. On such strategic issues as the control of oil resources and vital sea lanes. With the involvement of the Great Powers, is it unreasonable to assume that this conflict will be limited to non-nuclear warfighting? The U.S. is already formulating additional plans for the employment of pre-emptive nuclear attack on nations such as Iran and Syria,<sup>55</sup> or upon terrorist groups, and Russia is also testing new highly maneuverable SS-27 *Topol-M* ICBM's said to be able to avoid U.S. anti-missile defenses.<sup>56</sup>

*The Big Lie: 9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder 269*

Rumors of reinstating the draft are circulating again and several attempts at introducing legislation have already occurred in 2003 and again in 2005.<sup>57 58</sup> The military is even trying to push through a policy change to allow the mandatory recruitment (draft) age to be raised to 42 years old. But this is all just another amazing coincidence; there's nothing to worry about, just go back to sleep.

In the beginning of a change the patriot is a scarce man, and brave, and hated and scorned. When his cause succeeds, the timid join him, for then it costs nothing to be a patriot. ~ Mark Twain, 1904

### **The American 'Sheeple' are not Vigilant.**

Through the masterful use of government propaganda and the nearly willful complicity of the whore of corporate mainstream media, the American people are being led blissfully unaware down the primrose path by a pied piper who a plays a song of fear and

terror. As a wild stallion is “sacked out” before someone can safely ride it,<sup>59</sup> the American people are being trained and desensitized to the police state slowly being unveiled so they will accept it without creating a stir. They have been lulled into a false sense of security, a dream-like sleep, by the siren song of a corrupt government determined to fleece them. It is a giant con-game, a legalized mob protection-racket. We have over-relied upon the hired ‘protectors’ to defend us against the enemies of the world, the boogey men who haunt our nightmares, but it begs the question, who protects us from the protectors? For the most part, the unaware masses selfishly are concerned only for themselves, “as long as they get theirs.”

What shall we say when history asks how such crimes came to be committed in the name of America? Will we say that we stood silently by, shrugging our shoulders, filling our bellies, closing our eyes? Or will we be able to say: We saw. We dissented. We resisted. We condemned. ~ Chris Floyd **A nation of blindly trusting sheep is lulled to mental sleep.**

*The Big Lie: 9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder 270*

Are you going to let them conduct another attack and then declare martial law, suspend the Constitution, and institute a draft? Will you observe in meek compliance, complacent silence, and with moral indifference as your neighbors are hauled away secretly in the middle of the night? Who will stand up for you when the knock finally arrives at your door? The majority of people are in condition of willfully pretending everything is normal, that no situation exists. Despite the constant drum-beating and chest thumping, the American people are very fearful. They are too fearful to ask questions for appearing to be unpatriotic, too fearful to acknowledge the evidence that is right before their eyes, before their fingertips, and whispered by many and shouted by some. It takes less courage to fire long-range weapons than to face the real situation. It takes profoundly more courage to stand up against the treachery and lies of the state, than to march off to war for the state...which makes the protester MORE of a patriot than the soldier blindly following orders.

Until that day arrives, just keep on being content with reading and memorizing the minutia of utterly unimportant statistics from the daily sports section, catatonically watching the mind-dulling electronic sludge and poison of “reality TV,” desensitized to the 24-hour sensory overload, emotional sadism, and pseudo-“snuff” peddled on 500 satellite and cable channels of violence and *Videodrome*-styled “entertainment,” the World Series or the Super Bowl, somnambulistic, mesmerized, hypnotized, tranquilized, marginalized, pacified, oblivious, distracted, asleep, and tuned out from the events that really affect you and your family. The addictive and non-stop bombardment of the drugs of escapism are provided by the willing brigades of the professional propagandist upon too many uninformed and apathetic Americans tranquilized by the sludge of mainstream media, the debased fantasy world projected onto silver screens will not prevent the potential economic collapses over the horizon. You can sit there

*The Big Lie: 9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder 271*

dumbfounded and ignorant just like how President Bush sat at the Emma T. Booker Elementary School with that stupefied and guilty expression reading *My Pet Goat* for 30 minutes while this nation was under attack from within on 9/11, and the elite Presidential Secret Service team stood down. Or you can make the decision to suit up, get on the field, make some plays, and get involved.

“Sooner or later, a society of sheep must create a government of wolves.” ~ Bertrand de Jouvenel

**Pay Heed to this Warning - Wake Up.**

The danger is growing just over the horizon. You might not be able to see it, but you can intuitively sense it. You can hear the horn of the onrushing train, and you can feel the vibrations trembling and building in the ground. You may not realize it, but a high-tech police state is being erected silently and without your consent all around you. The elite powers in control are pulling an end-run around the democratic process and quietly subverting the Constitution and the Bill of Rights, and most of America is sleeping right through it.

It has already been documented that most elected representatives do not even read the full text of legislation before they pass them into laws.<sup>60</sup> Rep. Ron Paul (R-TX) said that the Patriot Act was not made available to legislators before they were vote on it in the middle of the night: "It's my understanding the bill wasn't printed before the vote — at least I couldn't get it." They played all kinds of games, kept the House in session all night, and it was a very complicated bill. Maybe a handful of staffers actually read it, but the bill definitely was not available to members before the vote."<sup>61</sup> It was barely even debated. Governments and politicians that sponsor this type of stealth legislation, acting as if they are trying to set a trap, usually are. Consider what other sneaky legislations have been slipped through the backdoor with political parlor tricks, **Americans lulled to sleep**

– **False sense of security**  
The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 272

the Federal Income Tax, the Federal Reserve Banking System, and the United Nations Charter. Ask yourself why?

Let's scale the issue down and look at the methodology. If you were in the market for a house to buy, you were ready to close, and all of sudden you were called in to the agent's after hours, without your attorney present, and given a high-pressure sales job to accept a higher interest rate or a higher down-payment, told that another buyer was sitting in the lobby ready to buy if you didn't, or to buy the house without an inspection or a title and lien clearance...would you buy it? Of course not, but that is the type of shenanigans, bait-and-switch, deception, and unmitigated corruption that are common currency in Washington. If you won't read the legislation, and if the elected representatives don't read them, who knows what dangerous and despicable planks are secreted away in them by special interests and highly paid lobbyists?

The government is routinely force feeding the sheep with internal propoganda veiled as mainstream news coverage of their policies, in direct contravention of long held bans on

**such media manipulation.**<sup>62</sup> Do sheep realize their danger when the shearing is done and they are loaded onto a hauling truck heading to their slaughterhouse destinations? Do the sheep realize it even when they are unloaded from the truck and led by a Judas goat to the killing floors? Do lemmings know where they are blindly headed just before going over the cliff? Are you polishing the brass or rearranging the deck chairs on the Titanic? Far worse and more pathetic are those non-thinking Neanderthals who are utterly indifferent to the situation, as long as they have theirs, they are content to let others be dragged away. They won't even lift a **Off to the slaughterhouse**

The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 273

finger, save to change the channel on their HDTV plasma screen, made for slave wages in South Korea.

The gullible, willfully uninformed, and unwashed masses of the silent majority of the nation, the booboisie, are too busy watching WWE wrestling, NASCAR, downloading porn, and drinking their Budweiser's to notice that the wool is being pulled over their heads. They rabidly cheer their political party affiliation and frothingly parrot the partly line or whatever political slogan mantra is in vogue like they rally and cheer on their favorite NFL football team. The frog in the pot sees the bubbles forming on the bottom of the pot but it's not concerned as they only just "tickle" right now. And the dial is turned a little higher, and soon it finds itself parboiled, such is creeping fascism. As Edmund

Burke stated, "All that is necessary for the triumph of evil is for good men to do nothing." There are today too many good men doing nothing.

It's a daily "fix," the episode of Short Attention Span Theater and the daily dose of 30-second sound-bites of coordinated and synchronized network of government propaganda. The real slaughterers of innocence on 9/11 can be beaten, but only if the entire massive herd of "sheeple" would just stop playing dumb and awaken from this deception, joined the brewing groundswell and if they then stampeded, they could trample under foot these wicked controllers, but only if they do choose, and only if they realize the danger before its too late.

Are you trembling to the core yet? Are the alarm bells ringing yet? Are you furious? As an American, as a moral human being, you most definitely should be. There is open discussion by our elected misleaders and world bankers, described accurately by Louis T. McFadden, former Chairman of the Banking and Currency Committee, as a "dark crew of financial pirates," of the creation of a New World Masked secret police SWAT –Dressed as a terrorist – Who do the police terrorize? YOU

The Big Lie: 9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder 274

Order that seeks to supplant the current nation-state system, and by deduction, the dissolution of the United States into a world government. And the press is not covering it. Why? Perhaps it is that \$1.6 billion payoff they receive for favorable coverage, or hush-money.

This government has already committed mass murder, numerous times over, and it falsely claims that the "terrorists" are already planning more attacks and on a larger scale to keep us in fear and compliant for their plans to maintain or widen the War on Terror. That possibly means plans are drawn for nuclear, biological, or chemical attacks – likely self inflicted attacks. CIA Director Porter Goss, the 9/11 breakfast partner of the Pakistani ISI Mohammed Atta money man, speaking before a Senate Intelligence Hearing: "It may be only a matter of time before Al-Qaeda or another group attempts to use chemical, biological, radiological and nuclear weapons."<sup>63</sup> The same criminals who executed 9/11 already have nuclear weapons in their arsenal and at their command. In order to advance or preserve their stranglehold on the positions of power, they may yet resort to another self-inflicted 9/11 attack on an even larger scale. **You maniacs. You blew it up. Damn you. God damn you all to Hell! ~ Charlton Heston, Planet of the Apes**

The Big Lie: 9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder 275

Chapter 9 Notes

<sup>1</sup> *Three Days of the Condor*, 1975 <http://www.imdb.com/title/tt0073802>

<sup>2</sup> Jary, David and Julia Jary. "Conspiracy Theory" defined by *Collins Sociological Dictionary*, Glasgow: Harper Collins, 1995.

<sup>3</sup> "CBS Poll: What to Believe?" <http://www.cbsnews.com/stories/1998/07/07/48hours/main13347.shtml>  
Johnson, Peter. "JFK's assassination still fascinates 40 years later." *USA Today*. 11 Sept. 2003  
[http://www.usatoday.com/life/columnist/mediamix/2003-11-09-media-mix\\_x.htm](http://www.usatoday.com/life/columnist/mediamix/2003-11-09-media-mix_x.htm)

<sup>4</sup> Steele, L. "When 911 Truth is Hidden Behind Denial." *America Uncensored.net* 13 Dec. 2005.  
<<http://www.americauncensored.net/articles/steele/911TruthDenial.html>>

<sup>5</sup> Cognitive dissonance is a psychological phenomenon which refers to the discomfort felt at a discrepancy between what you already know or believe, and new information or interpretation. It therefore occurs when there is a need to accommodate new ideas, and it may be necessary for it to develop so that we become "open" to them. Neighbour (1992) makes the generation of appropriate dissonance into a major feature of tutorial (and other) teaching; he shows how to drive this kind of intellectual wedge between learners' current beliefs and "reality." Beyond this benign if uncomfortable aspect, however, dissonance can go "over the top", leading to two interesting side-effects for learning: if someone is called upon to learn something which contradicts what they already think they know – particularly if they are committed to

that prior knowledge — they are likely to resist the new learning. Even Carl Rogers recognized this. Accommodation is more difficult than Assimilation, in Piaget's terms and counter-intuitively perhaps, if learning something has been difficult, uncomfortable, or even humiliating enough, people are less likely to concede that the content of what has been learned is useless, pointless or valueless. To do so would be to admit that one has been "had," or "conned."

<sup>6</sup> Damasio, Antonio Dr. Head of Neurology at the University of Iowa. *Descartes Error: Emotion, Reason, and the Human Brain*. Harper Perennial, 1995

<sup>7</sup> See Zerubavel, Eviatar. *The Elephant in the Room: Silence and Denial in Everyday Life*. Oxford University Press, 2006

<sup>8</sup> Icke, David. Quoted from the video *Ruled by the Gods*. Presentation from the Cheese and Grain Hall in Frome, England, 1996.

<sup>9</sup> Hoffman, Michael A. *Secret Societies and Psychological Warfare*. Coeur d' Alene, Idaho : Independent History and Research; 2001.

<sup>10</sup> Hoffman, Michael A. II "The Induction of Civic Insanity in the Age of Pharoah." 21 Nov. 2002 Rense.com

<sup>11</sup> Gup, Ted. "The Ultimate Congressional Hideaway." 31 May 1992 p. W11. 15 Sept. 2005. <<http://www.washingtonpost.com/wp-srv/local/daily/july/25/brier1.htm>>

<sup>12</sup> In Vietnam in the 1960s, under its hellish, Top Secret Phoenix program, the American CIA and U.S. Army helpers abducted, murdered, and unmercifully tortured tens of thousands of victims. Estimates range between 20,857 and 40,994 Vietnamese men, women and children were killed. Many were thrown into inhuman cages, starved into submission and finally bludgeoned or shot to death. Some were drowned, others thrown out of helicopters. Young women and children were not spared. CIA op Kenneth Osborn said Phoenix became a depersonalized murder program. In *Hostages of War*, Don Luce examined the perverse Phoenix Program, recounting its massive and unjustifiable use of torture, repression, and assassination. Most victims, he notes, were innocent, brought in only after a neighbor or family enemy falsely reported them to authorities as a potential threat to security. Many were accused of saying something they shouldn't have said, or of "insufficient support" for the political system. Operation Phoenix detainees were tortured with electric shocks applied to their genitals, while women prisoners were typically raped, occasionally with foreign objects. A particularly infamous interrogation technique involved flinging a blindfolded prisoner from a helicopter while threatening to do the same to the remaining passengers. Some had had bamboo splinters shoved under their fingernails. One was deaf from having soapy water poured in his ears, and his ears pounded. The women students had been raped as well as tortured." "I never knew in the course of all those operations any detainee to live through his interrogation," Bart Osborn, a former CIA agent, told Congress in 1971. "They all died. The Big Lie: 9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder 276

There was never any reasonable establishment of the fact that any one of those individuals was, in fact, cooperating with the VC, but they all died and the majority were either tortured to death."

<sup>13</sup> Between 1952 and 1973, a series of US presidents, of both parties, authorized a secret CIA mail-opening program that systematically violated civil liberties. US mail addressed to China or the Soviet Union was opened at CIA facilities in New York and San Francisco without any warrants. Known as HTLingual this program came to an end when Director of Central Intelligence William Colby undertook a housecleaning of the CIA's illegal programs. The public learned about the program the next year thanks to a front-page New York Times piece by Seymour Hersh.

See also, Seymour Hersh's "Huge CIA Operation Reported in US against Antiwar Forces, Other Dissidents During Nixon Years." *The New York Times*. 22 Dec. 1974

<sup>14</sup> Epstein, Julius. *Operation Keelhaul*. Old Greenwich: Devin Adair, 1973

<sup>15</sup> Williams, Jack. "Stormfury attempted to weaken hurricanes." *USAToday.com* 5 June 2005. <<http://www.usatoday.com/weather/hurricane/wstormfury.htm>>

Shapley, Deborah. "Weather Warfare: Pentagon Concedes 7-year Vietnam Effort." *Science*. June 1974.

Gilbert, Scott. "Environmental Warfare and US Foreign Policy: The Ultimate Weapon of Mass Destruction." *Globalresearch.ca* Jan. 2004 <<http://www.globalresearch.ca/articles/GIL401A.html>>

"Planes to keep Russian jubilee dry." *CNN.com* 23 May 2003.

<<http://edition.cnn.com/2003/WORLD/europe/05/23/petersburg.rain>>

Engber, Daniel. "Can the Russians Control the Weather?" *Slate.com* 11 May 2005.

<<http://www.slate.com/id/2118533>>

U.S. Secretary of Defense, William S. Cohen "Others [terrorists] are engaging even in an eco-type of terrorism whereby they can alter the climate, set off earthquakes, volcanoes remotely through the use of electromagnetic waves... So there are plenty of ingenious minds out there that are at work finding ways in which they can wreak terror upon other nations...It's real, and that's the reason why we have to intensify our [counterterrorism] efforts." Quoted from DoD News Briefing, Q&A at the Conference on Terrorism, Weapons of Mass Destruction, and U.S. Strategy, University of Georgia, Athens, Apr. 28, 1997.

<sup>16</sup> Project *Jennifer* was the code name for the United States Central Intelligence Agency (CIA) project to recover a sunken Soviet K-129 submarine from the Pacific Ocean floor in the summer of 1974, using the purpose-built ship by billionaire Howard Hughes, the *Hughes Glomar Explorer*. The cover story concocted for the *Hughes Glomar Explorer* is that it was being constructed for the Summa Corp. to mine underwater manganese nodules on the sea bed. The 1968 sinking of the Soviet K-129 occurred under unusual circumstances—far out of its patrol area, near Hawaii, possibly in firing position, and with subsequent localized nuclear contamination of the sea. Project Jennifer was one of the most complex and secretive intelligence operations of the Cold War.  
<<http://www.fas.org/irp/program/collect/jennifer.htm>>

<sup>17</sup> The New Testament Bible, Ephesians 6:12 King James Version

<sup>18</sup> The Old Testament Bible, King James Version. Keyword search for grove yielded 44 matches describing God's opposition and punishments for worshiping in groves. Groves are common features and locations for Baal worship in the OT. Common throughout the references is God's instructions to cut down, or burn the groves so that reconciliation and purification can occur. <<http://www.hti.umich.edu/cgi/k/kjv/kjv-idx?type=simple&format=Long&q1=grove&restrict=All&size=First+100>>

<sup>19</sup> For a large image of Ronald Reagan and Richard Nixon at the 1967 Bohemian Grove, please view this large image hosted by Lawrence Berkeley National Laboratory.

<<http://imglib.lbl.gov/ImgLib/COLLECTIONS/BERKELEY-LAB/images/96B05411.lowres.jpeg>>

<sup>20</sup> Jones, Alex. "Occult Activities at the Bohemian Grove in Northern California Exposed: Alex Jones Tells His Story." Infowars.com <[http://www.infowars.com/bg\\_story\\_template.html](http://www.infowars.com/bg_story_template.html)> Movie Trailer for Alex Jones' *Dark Secrets: Inside Bohemian Grove* available online at: <<http://www.infowars.com/bg1.html>>

<sup>21</sup> Alper, Lewis. "Is the President's Soul in Jeopardy? An Evangelical Christian Looks at Bush's Skull and Bones Initiation." Counterpunch 26 Nov. 2005 <<http://www.counterpunch.org/alper11262005.html>>

The Big Lie: 9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder 277

Jones, Alex. "The Bohemian Grove is an Offshoot of Skull and Bones." Infowars.com 14 March 2004.

<<http://www.prisonplanet.com/031404exclusivephotos.html>>

Broughton, Philip Delves. "Bizarre secrets of Bush Club exposed." The Telegraph.co.uk 24 April 2001.

<<http://www.telegraph.co.uk/news/main.jhtml;sessionid=YAOW3LLRLRXMPQFIQMFCM5WAVCBQYJVC?xml=/news/2001/04/25/wclub25.xml>>

"Skull and Bones." CBS News, 60 Minutes. 13 June 2004.

<<http://www.cbsnews.com/stories/2003/10/02/60minutes/main576332.shtml>>

Rosenbaum, Ron. "Skull and Bones." *Esquire Magazine*. Sept. 1977 cached online at:

<[http://www.prisonplanet.com/skull\\_and\\_bones\\_esquire.html](http://www.prisonplanet.com/skull_and_bones_esquire.html)>

<sup>22</sup> Johnson, Richard. "Gay Porn Star Serves Moguls." *New York Post* Online Edition. 22 July 2004

<http://www.prisonplanet.com/articles/july2004/220704nypostgaypornstar.htm>

Meet the Secret Rulers of the World: The Truth About the Bohemian Grove." Counterpunch. 19 June 2001.

<<http://www.counterpunch.org/bohemian.html>>

Bohemian Grove Fact Sheet. *Sonoma County Free Press*

<<http://www.sonomacountyfreepress.com/bohos/bohofact.html>> From the fact sheet: "The grove is the site of a two week retreat every July (as well as other smaller get-togethers throughout the year). At these retreats, the members commune with nature in a truly original way. They drink heavily from morning through the night, bask in their freedom to urinate on the redwoods, and perform pagan rituals (including the "Cremation of Care", in which the members wearing red-hooded robes, cremate a coffin effigy of "Dull Care" at the base of a 40 foot owl altar). Some (20%) engage in homosexual activity (but few of them support gay rights or AIDS research). They watch (and participate in) plays and comedy shows in which women are portrayed by male actors. Although women are not allowed in the Grove, members often leave at night to enjoy the company of the many prostitutes who come from around the world for this event. Is any of this hard to believe? Employees of the Grove have said that no verbal description can accurately portray the bizarre behavior of the Grove's inhabitants."

<sup>23</sup> Shakespeare, William. *A Midsummer Night's Dream*, Act II, Scene 2. Second Fairy speech.

<sup>24</sup> Williamson, Richard. "Bush Spent \$1.6 Billion on 'Spin.'" *Adweek*. 13 Feb. 2006.

<sup>25</sup> Newman, Andy. "NBC Stuck to Sunny Rebroadcast of Last Years M&M's" *The New York Times*. 25 Nov. 2005.

<<http://www.nytimes.com/2005/11/25/nyregion/25nbc.html?ex=1290574800&en=1cbe58acf2881b59&ei=5090&partner=rssuserland&emc=rss>>

<sup>26</sup> Suskind, Ron. "Without a Doubt." *The New York Times*. 17 Oct. 2004.

<<http://select.nytimes.com/gst/abstract.html?res=F30F1EF93A5F0C748DDDA90994DC404482>>  
Free view of article online at: <[http://www.truthout.org/docs\\_04/101704A.shtml](http://www.truthout.org/docs_04/101704A.shtml)>

<sup>27</sup> Bernstein, Carl. "The CIA & The Media." *Rolling Stone*. 20 Oct. 1977. Bernstein writes: "Alsop is one of more than 400 American journalists who in the past 25 years have secretly carried out assignments for the Central Intelligence Agency according to documents on file at CIA headquarters. Some of these journalists' relationships with the Agency were tacit; some were explicit. There was cooperation, accommodation and overlap. Journalists provided a full range of clandestine services -- from simple intelligence-gathering to serving as go-betweens with spies in Communist countries. Reporters shared their notebooks with the CIA. Editors shared their staffs. Some of the journalists were Pulitzer Prize winners, distinguished reporters who considered themselves ambassadors without portfolio for their country. Most were less exalted: foreign correspondents who found that their association with the Agency helped their work; stringers and freelancers who were as interested in the derring-do of the spy business as in filing articles; and, the smallest category, full-time CIA employees masquerading as journalists abroad. In many instances, CIA documents show, journalists were engaged to perform tasks for the CIA with the consent of the managements of America's leading news organizations. Among the executives who lent their cooperation to the Agency were William Paley of the Columbia Broadcasting System (CBS), Henry Luce of *Time Inc.*, Arthur Hays Sulzberger of the *New York Times*, Barry Bingham Sr. of the *Louisville Courier-Journal*, and James Copley of the Copley News Services. Other organizations which cooperated with the CIA include the American Broadcasting Company (ABC), the National Broadcasting Company (NBC), the Associated Press, United Press

The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 278

International, Reuters, Hearst Newspapers, Scripps-Howard, *Newsweek* magazine, the Mutual Broadcasting System, the *Miami Herald* and the old *Saturday Evening Post* and New York Herald-Tribune. By far the most valuable of these associations, according to CIA officials, have been with the *New York Times*, CBS and *Time Inc.*

<sup>28</sup> Guyatt, David. "Subverting the Media" [DeepBlackLies.co.uk](http://www.deepblacklies.co.uk)  
<[http://www.deepblacklies.co.uk/subverting\\_the\\_media.htm](http://www.deepblacklies.co.uk/subverting_the_media.htm)>

<sup>29</sup> CIA Director William Colby cited in David McGowan's *Derailing Democracy: The America the Media Doesn't Want You to See*, p.13 Common courage Press; Reprint edition 2000.  
See also Pietsch, Molly. "The CIA and the Media: A Complex Relationship." Independent Media TV 6 Dec. 2001. <[http://www.independent-media.tv/item.cfm?fmedia\\_id=10183&fcategory\\_desc=Media%20Censorship%20and%20/%20or%20Control](http://www.independent-media.tv/item.cfm?fmedia_id=10183&fcategory_desc=Media%20Censorship%20and%20/%20or%20Control)>

<sup>30</sup> Rockefeller, David. Statement made at the 1991 Bilderberg Group Conference, Baden Baden, Germany. "The Bilderberg Group." The Modern History Project.org 28 Sept. 2005.

<<http://www.modernhistoryproject.org/mhp/ArticleDisplay.php?Article=FinalWarno8-3>>

Bilderberg Group. "Global Elite: Exposing Secret World Government." Global-Elite.org. 28 Sept. 2005

<<http://www.global-elite.org/index.php?name=News&catid=&topic=33>>

<sup>31</sup> Javers, Eamon. "Op-Eds for Sale." *BusinessWeek* Online. 16 Dec. 2005.

<[http://www.businessweek.com/bwdaily/dnflash/dec2005/nf20051216\\_1037\\_db016.htm](http://www.businessweek.com/bwdaily/dnflash/dec2005/nf20051216_1037_db016.htm)>

<sup>32</sup> Byrne, John. "Freedom of Information logs shed light on media's military curiosity." The Rawstory.com 23 Nov. 2005 <[http://rawstory.com/news/2005/Freedom\\_of\\_Information\\_logs\\_shed\\_light\\_1123.html](http://rawstory.com/news/2005/Freedom_of_Information_logs_shed_light_1123.html)>

Editor and Publisher Staff. "Are the Media Using the FOIA Enough to Get Military Info?" Editor & Publisher. 24 Nov. 2005

<[http://www.editorandpublisher.com/eandp/news/article\\_display.jsp?vnu\\_content\\_id=1001570982](http://www.editorandpublisher.com/eandp/news/article_display.jsp?vnu_content_id=1001570982)>

<sup>33</sup> "Murdoch sees gloom for newspapers against Internet." Yahoo! News AFP (Agence France-Presse.) Murdoch's News Corp. is an umbrella company for an empire that includes the Fox studios and television operations, the London-based satellite TV company BSkyB, daily papers including *The Times* and *The Sun* in Britain, *The Australian* and the *New York Post*, and other publishing and media operations.

<[http://news.yahoo.com/s/afp/20051125/tc\\_afp/britainpressindustrysectorinternetmurdoch\\_051125151009](http://news.yahoo.com/s/afp/20051125/tc_afp/britainpressindustrysectorinternetmurdoch_051125151009)>

<sup>34</sup> Pilger, John. "A News Revolution Has Begun." 25 Nov. 2005  
<<http://www.antiwar.com/orig/pilger.php?articleid=8150>>

<sup>35</sup> "Worldwide Press Freedom Index 2005." Reporters Without Borders. RSF.org  
<[http://www.rsf.org/article.php?id\\_article=15331](http://www.rsf.org/article.php?id_article=15331)>

<sup>36</sup> Guyatt, David. Op cit.

<sup>37</sup> "The secret Downing Street Memo." <<http://www.timesonline.co.uk/article/0,,2087-1593607,00.html>>  
Pincus, Walter. "British Intelligence Warned of Iraq War." *The Washington Post*. 13 May 2005. 26 Aug 2005.  
<<http://www.washingtonpost.com/wp-dyn/content/article/2005/05/12/AR2005051201857.html>>

<sup>38</sup> Leiby, Richard and Pincus, Walter. Joe Wilson quoted in "Ex-Envoy: Nuclear Report Ignored." 6 July 2003. 12 Nov. 2005. *The Washington Post*. <<http://www.washingtonpost.com/ac2/wp-dyn?pagename=article&contentId=A13536-2003Jul5&notFound=true>>

<sup>39</sup> <<http://www.ussliberty.org>

Lentini, Joe. USS Liberty survivor. E-mail. <http://www.ussliberty.org/lentini2.htm>

St. Clair, Jeffery. "Rockets, Napalm, Torpedoes, and Lies." 24 Oct. 2003. 26 Aug. 2005.

<<http://www.thetruthseeker.co.uk/article.asp?ID=1192>>

Sworn Statement of Ward Boston, Jr. Captain, JAGC, USN (Ret.)

<[http://www.ifamericansknew.org/us\\_ints/ul-boston.html](http://www.ifamericansknew.org/us_ints/ul-boston.html)> "Lyndon Johnson ordered cover-up: Former Navy lawyer." 22 Oct. 2003. 26 Aug. 2005. <<http://la.indymedia.org/news/2003/10/90418.php>>

The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 279

<sup>40</sup> Berry-Dee, Christopher. "Haroon Aswat...FBI agent threatens former USDA federal agent, now staff reporter for the New Criminologist." *NewCriminologist.co.uk*. 25 Sept. 2005.

<<http://www.newcriminologist.co.uk/news.asp?id=-1677497717>>

Watson, Steve. "Terror Export: London Bombings Mastermind is MI6 Asset: Group was used by Brits in Kosovo in the late 90s." *Infowars.com* 2 Aug. 2005. 25 Sept. 2005

<[http://www.infowars.com/articles/London\\_attack/mastermind\\_mi6\\_asset.htm](http://www.infowars.com/articles/London_attack/mastermind_mi6_asset.htm)>

<sup>41</sup> "The Shadow Government." The Constitution Society. 1994

<<http://www.constitution.org/shad4816.htm>>

<sup>42</sup> President George Washington stated; "I have heard much of the nefarious and dangerous plan and doctrines of the Illuminati...It was not my intention to doubt that the doctrine of the Illuminati and the principles of Jacobinism had not spread in the United States. On the contrary, no one is more truly satisfied of this fact than I am." *The Writings of George Washington, V.20: Washington D.C.: U.S. Government Printing Office, 1941 – Kah, p.27* <[http://memory.loc.gov/cgi-bin/query/r?ammem/mgw:@field\(DOCID+@lit\(gw360395\)\)](http://memory.loc.gov/cgi-bin/query/r?ammem/mgw:@field(DOCID+@lit(gw360395)))>

<sup>43</sup> President Franklin D. Roosevelt from a November 23, 1933 letter to Edward Mandell House. Primary Advisor to President Woodrow Wilson, Advisor to Franklin D. Roosevelt., founding member of the Council on Foreign Relations. Quoted in Ralph Epperson's *The Unseen Hand*, Publius Press, 1985 and in James Perloff's *The Shadows of Power: The Council on Foreign Relations and the American Decline*. Western Island, 1988

<sup>44</sup> Strobe Talbot, President Clinton's Deputy Secretary of State, as quoted in *Time*, 20 July 1992.

<sup>45</sup> Quigley, Carroll. *Op cit*, p.979.

<sup>46</sup> *Ibid*, p. 950.

<sup>47</sup> *Ibid*, p. 256.

<sup>48</sup> *Ibid*, p.324

<sup>49</sup> Miller, Arthur S. Professor Emeritus of Constitutional Law, at George Washington University. *The Secret Constitution and the Need for Constitutional Change*. Westport, CT: Greenwood Press, 1987, p.3

<sup>50</sup> Gardner, Richard N. "The Hard Road to World Order." *Foreign Affairs*, April 1974. p. 558

<<http://www.foreignaffairs.org/19740401faessay10106/richard-n-gardner/the-hard-road-to-world-order.html>>

<sup>51</sup> Smoot, Dan. FBI Agent. *The Invisible Government*. Dan Smoot Report, 1964

<sup>52</sup> Koepl, Johannes Dr. quoted by Ruppert, Michael C. "A War in the Planning for Four Years." From the Wilderness Publications. 2001 <<http://www.fromthewilderness.com/free/ww3/zbig.html>>

<sup>53</sup> Moyers, Bill. "The Secret Government – The Constitution in Crisis." PBS (Public Broadcasting Service) 1987 transcript online at: <<http://www.addictedtoward.com/bill.moyers.htm>> View the documentary at: <<http://www.wanttoknow.info/050423secretgovernment>>

<sup>54</sup> "Russia and China plan war games." BBC News. 27 Dec. 2004. 26 Aug. 2005.

<<http://news.bbc.co.uk/2/hi/europe/4128337.stm>>

<<http://www.defensenews.com/story.php?F=1005707&C=navwar>>

"Joint drills planned by Russia and China." *The Associated Press*. 3 Aug. 2005. 26 Aug. 2005. <

<<http://www.ihl.com/articles/2005/08/02/news/russia.php>>

<sup>55</sup> Pincus, Walter. "Pentagon Revises Nuclear Strike Plan." *The Washington Post*. 11 Sept. 2005; p.A1

<[http://www.washingtonpost.com/wp-dyn/content/article/2005/09/10/AR2005091001053\\_pf.html](http://www.washingtonpost.com/wp-dyn/content/article/2005/09/10/AR2005091001053_pf.html)>

"U.S. Nuke Arms Plan Envisions Pre-Emption." 11 Sept. 2005

<[http://hosted.ap.org/dynamic/stories/N/NUCLEAR\\_DOCTRINE?SITE=WILAC&SECTION=HOME&TEMPLATE=DEFAULT](http://hosted.ap.org/dynamic/stories/N/NUCLEAR_DOCTRINE?SITE=WILAC&SECTION=HOME&TEMPLATE=DEFAULT)>

<sup>56</sup> "New Russian Topol Missile Makes U.S. Defenses Obsolete – Expert." Mosnews.com 10 Feb. 2005

<<http://www.mosnews.com/news/2005/02/10/topol.shtml>>

<sup>57</sup> "Rangel introduces bill to reinstate draft." CNN.com 8 Jan. 2003. 26 Aug 2005.

<<http://www.cnn.com/2003/ALLPOLITICS/01/07/rangel.draft>>

Szymanski, Greg. "Draft Looms: The Election is Over, Expect to See Conscription." *The American Free Press*. 29 Jan. 2005. 26 Aug. 2005. <[http://www.americanfreepress.net/html/draft\\_looms.html](http://www.americanfreepress.net/html/draft_looms.html)>

The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 280

<sup>58</sup> Maze, Rick. "Senate gives nod to recruiting older citizens." ArmyTimes.com 4 Oct. 2005

<<http://www.armytimes.com/story.php?f=1-292925-1153236.phpUTH>>

---. "Uncle Sam wants you – even if you're 42 years old," <<http://www.armytimes.com/print.php?f=1-292925-983408.phpUT>>

<sup>59</sup> Downs, Jorene. "Sacking Out a Horse." <[http://www.ceoates.com/info/Sacking\\_Out\\_A\\_Horse.html](http://www.ceoates.com/info/Sacking_Out_A_Horse.html)>

<sup>60</sup> Representative Baird, Brian, D-Wash. "We Need to Read the Bills" *The Washington Post*. 27 Nov. 2004.

p.A31 <<http://www.washingtonpost.com/wp-dyn/articles/A15620-2004Nov26.html>>

DownsizeDC.org Read the Bills Act of 2005.

<[http://www.downsizedc.org/read\\_the\\_laws.shtml](http://www.downsizedc.org/read_the_laws.shtml)>

<sup>61</sup> Rep. Ron Paul, R-TX quoted in O'Meara, Kelly Patricia. "Police State." *Insight Magazine*. 9 Nov. 2001.

28 Nov. 2005 <<http://www.insightmag.com/main.cfm?include=detail&storyid=143236>>

<sup>62</sup> Pear, Robert. "Audit Assails the White House for Public Relations Spending." *The New York Times*. 30 Sept.

2005. <<http://www.nytimes.com/2005/09/30/politics/30cnd-educ.html?hp&ex=1128139200&en=366c3a62f5665c5a&ei=5094&partner=homepage>>

<<http://www.nytimes.com/2005/09/30/politics/30cnd-educ.html?hp&ex=1128139200&en=366c3a62f5665c5a&ei=5094&partner=homepage>>

<sup>63</sup>

<<http://www.washingtonpost.com/ac2/wp-dyn/A28876-2005Feb16?language=printer>>

The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 281

### Arouse the Conscience of the Nation

At a time like this, scorching irony, not convincing argument, is needed. O! Had I the ability, and could reach the nation's ear, I would, today, pour out a fiery stream of biting ridicule, blasting reproach, withering sarcasm, and stern rebuke. For it is not light that is needed, but fire; it is not the gentle shower, but thunder. We need the storm, the whirlwind, and the earthquake. The feeling of the nation must be quickened; the conscience of the nation must be roused; the propriety of the nation must be startled; the hypocrisy of the nation must be exposed; and its crimes against God and man must be proclaimed and denounced.

~ Frederick Douglass, Abolitionist

A time comes when silence is betrayal. Some of us who have already begun to break the silence of the night have found that the calling to speak is often a vocation of agony, but we must speak. We must speak out with all the humility that is appropriate to our limited vision, but we must speak.

~ Reverend Martin Luther King, Jr.

Cowardice asks the question - is it safe?

Expediency asks the question - is it politic?

Vanity asks the question - is it popular?

But conscience asks the question - is it right?  
And there comes a time when one must take a position  
That is neither safe, nor politic, nor popular;  
But one must take it because it is right.  
~ Reverend Martin Luther King, Jr.

The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 282 o ahead, enter the following terms into a Google search string and be amazed at

### **Chapter 10: America Is Marching Towards Military Fascism.**

Basically, as long as you smile when you demand to see somebody's ID at gunpoint sitting on a bus I guess it's OK for the government, that's sort of the way they operate. It can be a totalitarian type regime. I think it's a real danger where we have the military becoming involved in all sorts of domestic matters and we have the government being able to seize very private personal records on people without any suspicion that they've done anything wrong. This is a dramatic turn of events that has accelerated greatly since 9/11. ~ Rep. Bob Barr (R-GA)

The claim that America is progressing towards fascism and away from its democratic ideals is a very strong statement, and just five years ago it could have been easily dismissed as exceedingly alarmist, but compare that to the situation today and it is becoming more apparent and blatant that current events are unfolding in precisely that manner. In this section, I assemble the ingredients that at first glance appear as though it would be useful in the War on Terror, however, these have been already begun to be corrupted and are being pre-positioned like pieces in a chess game, to be used at a preset time, and after other agreed upon conditions have been met.

G

the results, or follow the footnotes to their links. I dare you. Don't look the other way, instead look your enemy in the eyes and face it. This is not unjustified fear mongering. These sinister mechanisms are actually being overtly implemented through deceit and by a *fait accompli* without your knowledge and with subverting and flanking maneuvers, an end-run **Armored Imperial Stormtroopers – Any real difference? This is what a Police State looks like.**

The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 283 he growing list of legal and technocratic control and intimidation measures that

around the protections and provisions of the Constitution. Many of these items are secreted in pieces of legislation that are as thick as a New York phonebook and largely unread by our elected representatives; others are “administratively” implemented by fiat. If full disclosure is not the forté of the executive branch, you can also fairly sure that obscurity also applies to the legislative as well.

T

can be fairly characterized as a blending of Aldous Huxley's *Brave New World* and George Orwell's *Nineteen Eighty Four* are straight out of a dystopic science fiction novel or movie. While I cannot give an in-depth treatment to each separate piece of the puzzle that I list, each when viewed singularly appears initially as an innocuous and benign mechanism of societal or technological advancement, but when they are assembled together, they weave a picture that reveals a complex and interdependent human control grid of malevolent design and application. The growing control grid includes an ever-widening control grid of encroaching anti-privacy laws, advances in technology with a potential dual use for technological terrors, paramilitary police training and behavior, and other human control measures that are ever slowly unveiled and growing daily. Many other systems of technological and electronic straight-jacketing are being phased in. Doublethink and Newspeak, War is Peace, Freedom is Slavery, and Ignorance is

Strength.<sup>1</sup> WAKE UP! Wake up before you awaken in one not-to-distant day, with a boot stomping your face into the ground – forever!<sup>2</sup>

E

and insignificant and does not give a hint to its true potential danger, but yet when hundreds or thousands of individual strands are woven together it forms a deadly trap that is difficult to escape from when the intended prey is ensnared. In the classic Jonathan Swift novel, *Gulliver's Travels*, one little rope could not restrain **Stormtroopers - Any Difference?**

The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 284

the traveler Gulliver, but when he laid down to sleep, the tiny Lilliputians successfully trapped him and immobilized him with hundreds of ropes, which, due to their small size, he was unable to sense as they were thrown across him as he slept. Couple the short-attention span of the majority of the American population with the fear generated in the post 9/11 environment and you create a political climate that enabled the implementation and positioning of these control measures for current and future use. I may be fairly accused of using a “shotgun” approach in listing all these items or by making connections that are not readily apparent, but anyone who has fired a shotgun also knows that it is quite effectively lethal and a few pellets of OO-buckshot is all you need to get someone's attention. Harvard Law School professor Laurence Tribe, in an interview with the *New York Times'* Bob Herbert, tells how Orwell's *1984* is indeed speaking to us: "The more people grow accustomed to a listening environment in which Big Brother is assumed to be behind every wall, behind every e-mail, and invisibly present in every electronic communication, telephonic or otherwise—that is the kind of society, *as people grow accustomed to it*, in which you can end up being boiled to death without ever noticing that the water is getting hotter, degree by degree."

### **The Rapid Growth of Police Militarism.**

Long gone are the days when local police were characterized by the likes of the peaceful Andy Griffith from Mayberry, Detective Columbo, Jack Webb, and Barney Miller. In a sharp night and day contrast, according to the 1999 Cato Institute policy paper, our local police our being militarized with federal funding and training incentives; they are garbed in the classic black uniforms, tools, and weapons of intimidation such as the uniforms of medieval executioners, black hoods and masks, as well as the uniforms terrorists used in the 1972 Munich Olympics, and in SWAT uniforms visually comparable to

The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 285

Imperial stormtroopers and Darth Vader. Miami's Chief of Police, Frank Fernandez, unveiled a new hyper-aggressive campaign to present a strong show of force including conducting mass ID checks, random building lock-downs and searches, described his operation in war terminology, saying “This is an in-your-face type of strategy. It's letting the terrorists know we are out there. We want that *shock*. We want that *awe*.”<sup>3</sup> They want to show the public, more than potential terrorists, that they are in charge. It's all about civilian intimidation and compliance training. Local police and sheriff departments are in the anti-terrorist and citizen surveillance business now?

In a conscious effort to appear menacing and intimidating, as an occupation force would appear, a growing number of state and local police forces have adopted military models for behavior and outlook. Where military forces train extensively to fight a foreign “enemy,” local police forces train to patrol and sometimes fight amongst constitutionally protected people, and its becoming glaringly clear that the two modes of thinking are incompatible in the civilian application of law enforcement.

The civilian police have been armed to the teeth at levels nearly on par with military forces with state-of-the-art high tech ballistic, “non-lethal,” microwave, and sonic weapons, nightvision gear, and even surplus military issue equipment, weapons, and armored vehicles all with the blessings and **Surplus armored military vehicles for civilian police departments.** **America under state of seige.**

*The Big Lie: 9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder 286*

financial and training support of the Federal government. They conduct joint training drills with formal military forces under the auspices of “preparedness” and “anti-terrorism” exercises.<sup>4</sup> They are being deliberately conditioned to view us as “civilians” while they are the “officials,” creating an artificial superiority and a dangerous division. Elite U.S. military units are actively training to disarm local civilian law enforcement officers.<sup>5</sup> The TSA corps of VIPER air marshals were assigned expanded duties to patrol buses, train terminals, air terminals, ferries, and mass transportation facilities.<sup>6</sup> This is nationalized federal police; *de facto* total police state. This is not about combating terrorism, it's about getting the public to cower and submit to the control of the government. The guard dogs are barking at the sheep to keep them in line.

The police/military conduct numerous compliance operations, merely to condition the public to follow their commands without question. It is not uncommon for police making an early-morning dynamic drug raid to make a mistake in serving a warrant, such as a wrong address, and no-knocking down the doors and holding the terrorized residents in abject fear for their lives with weapons held to their heads,<sup>7</sup> or to stage pre-dawn raids in full military combat gear supported with helicopters at a permitted rave with students.<sup>8</sup> An obedient and subservient population is being trained to follow directions with no questions asked, like the “good German Syndrome” in the 1930's to 1940's.<sup>9</sup>

There has been a steady increase in the number of reports about the sadistic and repeated 50,000-watt taserings of helpless little old women,<sup>10</sup> pregnant women,<sup>11</sup> and children being tased sadistically by 200+ lb. police thugs juiced up **Military-grade LRAD Soundwave Cannons for Crowd-Protest Control. Law Enforcement PHaSR Anti-Crowd Star Wars Weapon.**

*The Big Lie: 9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder 287*

on steroids,<sup>12</sup> shooting infant hostages,<sup>13</sup> and fatal raids on erroneous warrants.<sup>14</sup>

Gone now are the days of political protest and crowd suppression with police dogs and water-cannons, now we have fully militarized police with equipment such: .50 caliber armored piercing equipped snipers on helicopters (on a moving platform and armored piercing rounds for snipers?)<sup>15</sup> Humvee-mounted microwave beams<sup>16</sup> and high-frequency sound-wave LRAD (Long Range Acoustical Device) disruptor cannons for crushing demonstrations and curbing political dissent,<sup>17</sup> and corporate-sponsored spy blimps from Fuji with infrared thermal detection and other high technology spy-suites. All you need to complete the image is a line of combat armored police marching in jackboots.

Police response to minor calls or crime has also taken on an overkill approach, with fully armed SWAT units being dispatched to handle people threatening suicide.<sup>18</sup> This overly aggressive response is likely more for the intimidation and training of neighbors than for the actual criminals or distraught persons. The slow death of the principal of Posse Comitatus and the removal of delineation between Federal and State troops and law enforcement,<sup>19</sup> secret “Sneak and Peak” warrant-less home searches, arresting a Good Samaritan who sold a single subway token to help another stranded passenger,<sup>20</sup> gag-orders on Patriot Act invoked investigations, erroneously placed roving wiretaps on innocent people by the FBI,<sup>21</sup> spying on and labeling citizen protest groups in college as “credible threats to national security,”<sup>22</sup> and also spying on a peaceful group of Quakers

protesting recruitment efforts,<sup>23</sup> a recent Washington Post article on the unprecedented 100x expansion of FBI surveillance on law-abiding citizens under no suspicion after enacting the Patriot Act stated, **Police State for your children – Your silence ensures it will happen.**

The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 288

The Patriot Act, and Bush administration guidelines for its use, transformed those letters by permitting clandestine scrutiny of U.S. residents and visitors who are not alleged to be terrorists or spies. The FBI now issues more than 30,000 national security letters a year, according to government sources, a hundredfold increase over historic norms. The letters -- one of which can be used to sweep up the records of many people -- are extending the bureau's reach as never before into the telephone calls, correspondence and financial lives of ordinary Americans. Senior FBI officials acknowledged in interviews that the proliferation of national security letters *results primarily from the bureau's new authority to collect intimate facts about people who are not suspected of any wrongdoing.*<sup>24</sup>

### **Tyranny from Dual-use Technologies.**

Would you let someone whose grandfather was a money launderer and financier for the Nazi's and who profited off the tragedy of the Holocaust watch your children? Would you give a psychopath a loaded weapon, let alone an arsenal of weapons capable of annihilating the globe? Would you let a corrupt government system considered to be psychopathic in nature and often in conduct to freely implant you with an electronic ID chip? This is something that should be causing your "Spidey sense" tingle. Animals and livestock are tracked and marked, where do they end up? Will you let yourself be tracked like and farm animal by the state?

The technologies are creating an interconnected control grid with the massive computing power to track hundreds of millions of people and transactions. All over American cities millions of CCTV security cameras are being erected everywhere presumably to fight/prevent crime or to monitor areas.<sup>25</sup> The supersensitive electronic global spy-system called Echelon has the ability in real-time of monitoring and cataloguing all electronic, internet, and communications. Under the Patriot Act, secret library **Biometric Face-scanning 24-hour "Big Brother" surveillance society warned by Orwell in 1984.**

The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 289

and RFID tracking devices, record turnovers and Internet search engine queries are able to be gathered by the FBI and Homeland Security,<sup>26</sup> digitized biometric thumb-printing & computerized face scanning for non-criminals, electronic brain scans to check for criminal predisposition,<sup>27</sup> massive government DNA databases from non-violent criminals, regulatory infractions, or for traffic violations.<sup>28</sup> Other unpalatable and intrusive measures include: mandatory government imposed Internet tracking and email scanning, data-mining of nation-wide detailed and interconnected databases of everything you do within the consumer marketplace, business world, and including medical records and pharmaceutical prescriptions with the Matrix system,<sup>29</sup> the Verichip© implanted electronic ID chips<sup>30</sup> <sup>31</sup> implantable cyborg microchips in the brain for soldiers<sup>32</sup> and human remote control devices,<sup>33</sup> implantable GPS tracking chips,<sup>34</sup> all have dual use for governments seeking to control and monitor their populations. There has even been the development and deployment of remote control, and soon to be semi-autonomous, terminator-type war robots.

The mass-murdering dictators Hitler, Stalin, and Mao would have been absolutely envious and drooling for these levels of advanced technological and biological mechanisms for control of the ignorant and easily compliant masses. When Hitler had the Nazi concentration camps running at the height of their industrialized efficiency of terror, they were using mechanical IBM Hollerith punch card computers.<sup>35</sup> The

prisoners and victims of the Holocaust were marked with a unique identifying tattoo on their forearm that corresponded to an IBM coded entry. Imagine the monstrous consequences of modern technology and raw computer power in the hands of those psychopath's today. **IBM Hollerith punch card - Used by the Nazi's in the concentration camps. chipped controlled population.**

The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 290

The history of genocide in human affairs by tyrannical governments has been marked with two major conditions, mass identification and the disarmament of privately-owned firearms. Do you think that they will just keep all these identification and control apparatuses in storage in a warehouse and not use them when their own plans and training exercises suggest otherwise? What's next in this horror movie called reality, mobile death penalty vans and executed prisoner collagen and organs used for cosmetics, makeup,<sup>36</sup> and elite made-to-order organ transplants from prisoners?<sup>37</sup> Those horrors are already in use across the globe.

Other technologies that can be used to control people's daily life include the use GPS-transponder automobile tracking or secret state operated personal cellular phone tracking<sup>38</sup> and tracking and toll collection systems,<sup>39</sup> GPS anti-speeding driving systems, squad car mounted active-kill devices, such as EMP/microwave generators to stop vehicles electronically,<sup>40</sup> arrests for unpaid taxes for as little as \$1.00,<sup>41</sup> roving wiretaps, the creation of a modern high-technology Panopticon prison systems with 24-hour high-tech surveillance spy blimps,<sup>42</sup> media and TV monitoring<sup>43</sup> of personal habits,<sup>44</sup> and NSA monitoring of all international phone calls and email communications.<sup>45</sup> The idea of surveillance cameras being required in the home – *in the home* – has already been floated by the City of Houston Chief of Police,<sup>46</sup> and the Mayor of the City of Chicago, Richard Daley is also attempting to require surveillance cameras in private businesses and in bars and nightclubs.<sup>47</sup> It is the era of Orwell's omni-present Big Brother and two-way telescreen citizen monitoring. This is not a joke; in the future your home will become a **NYPD-Fuji corporate sponsored spy blimp. RFID chip with a Nazi swastika pattern. Everyone is an Al Qaeda suspect in the**

The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 291

high tech surveillance grid electronic prison.

In pre-employment or psychological exams, such as the widely used Minnesota Multiphasic Personality Inventory (MMPI), the applicant or patient routinely fills out a personality assessment test and answers a battery of several hundred questions that are used to generate a statistical average of the applicant's likely personality traits and anticipated behavior. Through the application of high-speed computerized data mining across interconnected databases, behavioral profiles that are even more precise and constantly updated can also be generated from the centralization of databases of all personal data from all forms of electronic transactions, website visits and emails sent or received, phone communications logs, credit histories, property records, firearms purchasing records, census data, criminal records, utility usage records, IRS and banking history, store or online purchasing habits, television viewing, travel patterns, work history, medical history, etc. They know more about you than you do and based on all those factors can even predict what you will do. Imagine a stalker or a psychopath with that level detailed of information on you. This is the epitome of Big Brother surveillance that Orwell and as Senator Frank Church (D-ID), directly spoke against. Senator Church forewarned,

At the same time, that capability at any time could be turned around on the American people and no American would have any privacy left, such [is] the capability to monitor

everything: telephone conversations, telegrams, it doesn't matter. There would be no place to hide. If this government ever became a tyranny, if a dictator ever took charge in this country, the technological capacity that the intelligence community has given the government could enable it to

The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 292

impose total tyranny, and there would be no way to fight back, because the most careful effort to combine together in resistance to the government, no matter how privately it was done, is within the reach of the government to know. Such is the capability of this technology...

"I don't want to see this country ever go across the bridge. I know the capacity that is there to make tyranny total in America, and we must see to it that this agency and all agencies that possess this technology operate within the law and under proper supervision, so that we never cross over that abyss. That is the abyss from which there is no return."<sup>48</sup>

Biological, pharmacological, and *Clockwork Orange*-type technologies have been developed for behavior control include anti-drug vaccines to rob people of ability or the freedom to feel pleasure, pain, or even willingness to engage in risky behavior – whereby potentially dulling the mind and creating a docile and an easily controllable population – it is essentially a chemical lobotomy,<sup>49</sup> redefining death to be able to harvest organs for transplants from living donors,<sup>50</sup> self-serve euthanasia clinics reminiscent of the peaceful euphoric death chambers depicted in the dystopic movie *Soylent Green*.<sup>51</sup> This collection of technologies and devices would be bad enough in the hands of a responsible, trustworthy party, but when the party is undeniably psychopathic?

**Political and social re-education centers for reprogramming maladjusted resisters and protesters. Microwave beam crowd-protest suppression TALON Robotic Terminators Police states are ringed with barb wire – what can keep illegal aliens out, can also keep the people in**

The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 293

### **Legalized Tyranny.**

The legalities of tyranny have also been surreptitiously slipped under the warning radar of America. Scared by the events of 9/11 and the Anthrax scare, the Patriot Act was passed ostensibly to increase security. Throughout America, companies like Diebold have been quietly, but aggressively, selling touch-screen computer voting machines. These machines are capable of being rigged electronic voting machines that can be hacked<sup>52</sup> and manipulated to circumvent the will of the people and leaving no paper trail. As Soviet dictator and mass murderer Joseph Stalin explained “It’s not who votes that counts, it’s who counts the votes.”<sup>53</sup>

The Orwellian-named Patriot Act that has ripped to shreds the Constitution and the Bill of Rights and has been dramatically over-expanded beyond its original intent such as being used by overzealous prosecutors in non-terrorism cases<sup>54</sup> (such as against terrorists like homeless people,<sup>55</sup> drug violations, veterans and citizens with legitimate complaints,<sup>56</sup> art exhibits shut down,<sup>57</sup> patent enforcements, minor drug violations, Paypal and online gambling harassment,<sup>58</sup> striptease club corruption probes,<sup>59</sup> toy store harassment,<sup>60</sup> and many others), National ID (H.R.418) and biometric systems,<sup>61</sup> legalizing arrest for no reason in public places,<sup>62</sup> the Patriot Act mandatory personal and effects searches at “Your papers please” checkpoints and harassments,<sup>63</sup> ticketing women for sitting on a park **Anschlag ! Achtung! Show your papers please! No ID, No Pass! Dictators often come to power through the perversion of democracy.**

The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 294 too long,<sup>64</sup>

bench

stickers critical of Bush Administration policies,<sup>65</sup> mandatory forced psychological testing and drugging of all school-aged children under the New Freedom Initiative,<sup>66</sup>

forcible examination and forced vaccinations including children, without consent under the Model States Emergency Health Powers Act. The bill H.R.1528, would create mandatory implementation of civilian brigades<sup>67</sup> of national felony drug tattle-tale snitching laws,<sup>68</sup> the creation of culture of paranoia under the TIPS program,<sup>69</sup> the U.S. is actively recruiting 1 in 24 for national Stasi-styled snitch and ratfink squads:

T domestic informants in a program likely to alarm civil liberties groups. The Terrorism Information and Prevention System, or TIPS, means the US will have a higher percentage of citizen informants than the former East Germany through the infamous Stasi secret police. The program would use a minimum of 4 per cent of Americans to report "suspicious activity." Highlighting the scope of the surveillance network, TIPS volunteers are being recruited primarily from among those whose work provides access to homes, businesses or transport systems. Letter carriers, utility employees, truck drivers and train conductors are among those named as targeted recruits. Assuming the program is initiated in the 10 largest US cities, that will be 1 million informants for a total population of almost 24 million, or one in 24 people.<sup>70</sup>

Other legislation submitted would reintroduce sedition laws and prohibitions on political education of anarchism and political protest with McCarthyism style laws,<sup>71</sup> freedom of speech, dissent, and protest to be exercised in cordoned-off post-industrial strength Mad Max-styled pens consisting of chain-linked barbed wire and concrete Jersey barricades for First Amendment free speech and protest zones,<sup>72</sup> war protesters imprisoned for up to 25 years,<sup>73</sup> secret **Free speech zones make a mockery of the First of United States citizens as**

The Big Lie: 9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder 295

"Sneak and Peak" warrant-less home searches, gag-orders on Patriot Act invoked investigations, erroneously placed roving wiretaps on innocent people by the FBI,<sup>74</sup> a recent Washington Post article on the 100x expansion of FBI surveillance on law-abiding citizens under no suspicion after enacting the Patriot Act stated,

The Patriot Act, and Bush administration guidelines for its use, transformed those letters by permitting clandestine scrutiny of U.S. residents and visitors who are not alleged to be terrorists or spies. The FBI now issues more than 30,000 national security letters a year, according to government sources, a hundredfold increase over historic norms. The letters -- one of which can be used to sweep up the records of many people -- are extending the bureau's reach as never before into the telephone calls, correspondence and financial lives of ordinary Americans. Senior FBI officials acknowledged in interviews that the proliferation of national security letters *results primarily from the bureau's new authority to collect intimate facts about people who are not suspected of any wrongdoing.*<sup>75</sup>

Will you allow the 21<sup>st</sup> Century equivalent of robber-barons to brazenly seize your homes and private property under the color of law as in the recently decided Supreme Court case of *Kelo vs. New London, Ct.*,<sup>76</sup> or to seize your guns,<sup>77</sup> or your lives without so much as a muted whimper? Arrest on suspicion and indefinite imprisonment without trial,<sup>78</sup> surveillance of lawyer-client conversations,<sup>79</sup> secret trials by rigged military tribunals,<sup>80</sup> massive government DNA databases from non-violent criminals, regulatory infractions, or for traffic violations,<sup>81</sup> extensive databases of Presidential political adversaries for potential harassment, IRS retaliation, or smear attacks reminiscent of the Nixon-era "enemies list" dossiers,<sup>82</sup> "what have you got to hide" excuses for overly broad government and law enforcement "fishing expeditions," Other unpalatable measures include: mandatory government imposed Internet tracking and email **New Stormtrooper Aren't you a little short for a Stormtrooper?**

The Big Lie: 9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder 296

scanning, data mining of nation-wide detailed and linked databases of everything you do within the consumer marketplace, business world, and including medical records and pharmaceutical prescriptions with the Matrix system.<sup>83</sup> The government's abuse of wiretaps and the deliberate circumvention of the FISA court, effectively a rubber-stamp court, conservative Paul Craig Roberts parallels the claims made by the Bush Administration and the similarly based claims used by Adolf Hitler to sidestep the rule of law in Germany,

Compared to Spycgate, Watergate was a kindergarten picnic. The Bush administration's lies, felonies, and illegalities have revealed it to be a criminal administration with a police state mentality and police state methods. Now Bush and his attorney general have gone the final step and declared Bush to be above the law. Bush aggressively mimics Hitler's claim that defense of the realm entitles him to ignore the rule of law...When Hitler challenged the German judicial system, it collapsed and accepted that Hitler was the law. Hitler's claims were based on nothing but his claims, just as the claim for extra-legal power for Bush is based on nothing but memos written by his political appointees...September 11, 2001, played into neoconservative hands exactly as the 1933 Reichstag fire played into Hitler's hands. Fear, hysteria, and national emergency are proven tools of political power grabs. Now that the federal courts are beginning to show some resistance to Bush's claims of power, will another terrorist attack allow the Bush administration to complete its coup?<sup>84</sup>

The U.S. government arrested and held in prison an American citizen, Jose Padilla, for three years *without charge, without trial* in clear violation of our cherished Constitutional protections. The government *de facto* suspended the writ of habeas corpus by labeling an American an "enemy combatant." "The position of the executive branch," said Eric M. Freedman, a law professor at Hofstra University who has consulted with lawyers for several detainees, "is that it can be judge, jury and executioner."<sup>85</sup> If they can label anyone an "enemy combatant" as a political decision, if your secret police dossier receives a report from a disgruntled neighbor or co-worker, and deny you your rights and legal protections as an American citizen, who will **Imprisoned 3+ years without charge** or

The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 297

protect you and defend you when they seize you in the middle of the night? On the barest of evidence innocent people have been hauled away via extraordinary rendition and tortured for months in foreign countries without the right of due process, without the right to contest the arrest, to present counter-evidence, to speak to an attorney or appear before a judge, all on a case of mistaken identity.<sup>86</sup> This is admitted by the Director of the CIA, George Tenet.

### **Intangible Fascist Measurements.**

Other indicators of the creeping police state and measures of security absurdities include areas of media corruption and cover-ups, political parties and events, and the use of court-ordered gags to quiet opposition and truth-tellers. For example consider the following: admittedly fake or staged terror alerts/exercises to scare the public into submission to accept greater Federal controls, and into further surrendering of their rights and conditioning Americans for greater abuses and usurpations for a phony idea of state provided protection,<sup>87</sup> in a true blend of state and corporate entities, thievery definition of fascism, there has been the rapid growth of private corporate owned and operated prison systems by Wackenhut and similar companies operating for profit with a steady supply of cheap inmate labor.<sup>88</sup>

A 6-month old infant child was stopped from flying with their parents because his/her name showed up on a TSA watch list of suspected Al Qaeda babies on federal no-fly lists,<sup>89</sup> the lapdog corporate media, phony photo-ops,<sup>90</sup> and staged media events by

politicians and government officials,<sup>91</sup> politicians claiming what will be a decades-long continual generational War on Terror reminiscent of Orwell's 1984 perpetual wars between Oceania, Eurasia and Eastasia,<sup>92</sup> oligopoly consolidation of the *Pravda*-esque lapdog mass-media into primarily five main propaganda conglomerates,<sup>93</sup> asset seizure & forfeiture, government funded and **2004 Boston DNC Free Speech Zone in Barbed Wire Concrete Cages**

The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 298

CIA penetration and manipulation of the press and network media through Operation Mockingbird, media and government massive use of "word trickery" Newspeak, and the RAND think tank developed Delphi Method of using "opinion polling" methods to direct public perceptions and corral the flock of sheep into the pre-determined and approved position. shilled agency propaganda masquerading as legitimate news<sup>94</sup> or outright creators of fabrications,<sup>95</sup> political party screenings,<sup>96</sup> purges, and loyalty tests for traditionally non-party government positions,<sup>97</sup> unprecedented levels of secrecy and Presidential Executive Orders to conceal and cover-up official misconduct,<sup>98</sup> snowstorms of gag orders to silence whistleblowers, fake news reporters with phony White House Press credentials and questionable homosexual prostitute websites and secret late-night White House visits,<sup>99</sup> **100 101 \$**

### **Expansive KGB-styled Secret Police System.**

The U.S. Department of Homeland Security has been undergoing a quiet Sovietization and reorganization of its intelligence, and internal security apparatus designed with the assistance of former East German secret police (Stasi) and Soviet Union KGB officials (generals),<sup>102</sup> Senator Ron Wyden comparing the expansion of the Counterintelligence Field Activity (CIFA) to allow the military to spy on civilian American citizens states: "We are deputizing the military to spy on law-abiding Americans in America. This is a huge leap without even a [congressional] hearing," and also Kate Martin, director of the Center for National Security Studies, states that this "removes one of the few existing privacy protections against the creation of secret dossiers on Americans by government [military] intelligence agencies...intelligence agencies are quietly expanding their domestic presence without any public debate,"<sup>103</sup> **a Secret Police Creating Files on Lawful Protesters** **Halliburton-KBR** **given**

The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 299

massive and intrusive security apparatus that rivals the Soviet KGB in size and exceeds it both in technologically and in resources:

New Justice Department guidelines to be unveiled today will give FBI agents latitude to monitor Internet sites, libraries and religious institutions without first having to offer evidence of potential criminal activity, The FBI is now telling the American people, 'You no longer have to do anything unlawful in order to get that knock on the door,' " said Laura Murphy, director of the American Civil Liberties Union's Washington office. You can be doing a perfectly legal activity like worshipping or talking in a chat room, they can spy on you anyway.<sup>104</sup>

This expansion of relatively unchecked power has resulted in hundreds of unreported surveillance violations by the FBI,<sup>105</sup> extensive databases of Presidential political adversaries for potential harassment, IRS retaliation, or smear attacks reminiscent of the Nixon-era "enemies list" dossiers,<sup>106</sup> "what have you got to hide" excuses for overly broad government and law enforcement "fishing expeditions, tampered police video evidence used illegally against protesters,<sup>107</sup> secret and concealed styled military intelligence spying on civilians,<sup>108</sup> secret police infiltration of and videotape intimidation of lawful mass rallies and protests,<sup>109</sup> opening and rifling through personal mail,<sup>110</sup> mandatory implementation of civilian brigades of national felony drug tattle-tale

snitching laws,<sup>111</sup> the creation of culture of paranoia under the TIPS program, the U.S. is actively recruiting 1 in 24 for national Stasi-styled snitch squads:

The Bush Administration aims to recruit millions of United States citizens as domestic informants in a program likely to alarm civil liberties groups. The Terrorism Information and Prevention System, or TIPS, means the US will have a higher percentage of citizen informants than the former East Germany through the infamous Stasi secret police. The program would use a minimum of 4 per cent of Americans to report "suspicious activity." Highlighting the scope of the surveillance network, TIPS volunteers are being recruited primarily from among those whose work provides access to homes, businesses or transport systems. **Stasi Secret Police dossiers on citizens**

The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 300

Letter carriers, utility employees, truck drivers and train conductors are among those named as targeted recruits. Assuming the program is initiated in the 10 largest US cities, that will be 1 million informants for a total population of almost 24 million, or one in 24 people.<sup>112</sup>

In December 2005, it was revealed by the New York Times that President Bush authorized the secret wiretapping and electronic eavesdropping of American citizens by the National Security Agency without an order of a court warrant.<sup>113</sup> Even with the lenient standards of the secretive 1978 Foreign Intelligence Surveillance Act (FISA) courts, President Bush bypassed these rubber-stamp courts in the claim of expediency to catch alleged terrorist communications. However, the FISA provisions take the need of expediency into consideration. A wiretap can be executed and then, within 72 hours, the FISA court can *retroactively* issue the warrant. President Bush didn't even bother to do that, he repeatedly issued his wiretap edicts, thumbed his nose at the civil liberty protections, the constitutional checks and balances of the courts, and at the law. To avoid any court warrants whatsoever is a violation of Federal law, including the Fourth Amendment to the Constitution,<sup>114</sup> and it is another instance where the administration is acting more like a despot than an elected official. Even as recently as 2004, President Bush reiterated that whenever the U.S. does a wiretap, a court order is required. He said in an election speech, "Any time you hear the United States government talking about wiretap, it requires -- a wiretap requires a court order...nothing has changed, by the way. When we're talking about chasing down terrorists, we're talking about getting a court order before we do so."<sup>115</sup> In the aftermath of the disclosure, and the President's admission of authorizing past and future Warrantless searches, a judge on the FISA court

The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 301

resigned in protest.<sup>116</sup> For a President who appoints judges to the Supreme Court on the basis of being a "strict constructionist" to avoid judicial activism (judges that legislate from the bench,) it sure reeks of a double standard when the President makes the absurd and overreaching claim that his title of Commander in Chief inherently grants him powers not enumerated in the Constitution.<sup>117</sup>

This power grab for executive branch omnipotence by the President has been described in the editorial pages as "[the] revelation about NSA spying demonstrates that the administration has lost its sense of balance between essential anti-terrorism tools and encroachment on liberties,"<sup>118</sup> "Bush's unilateral authorization granting the National Security Agency the power to wiretap American citizens and others in the United States without a warrant is so dangerously ill-conceived and contrary to this nation's guiding principles...This is part of an imperial presidency that has emerged under Bush since the 9/11 terrorist attacks,"<sup>119</sup> "the revelation in the *New York Times* that the National Security Agency has been eavesdropping on people within the United States without

judicial warrants was stunning,” “In one of the more egregious cases of governmental overreach in the aftermath of 9/11,”<sup>120</sup> “Lawmakers must make it clear to President Bush that, as the Supreme Court noted last year, the struggle with foreign enemies does not simply give him a blank check to do whatever he wants,”<sup>121</sup> “Warrantless intelligence surveillance by an executive branch unaccountable to any judicial officer -- and apparently on a large scale -- is gravely dangerous,”<sup>122</sup> and “The idea that all of this is being done to us in the name of national security doesn't wash; that is the language of a police state. Those are the unacceptable actions of a police state.”<sup>123</sup> Thomas Donlan, the editor of the conservative Wall Street business magazine *Barron's*, writes, **Police or combat troops? Police "Shock and Awe" for civilian intimidation and conditioning.**

The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 302

...Putting the president above the Congress is an invitation to tyranny. The president has no powers except those specified in the Constitution and those enacted by law...Surely the "strict constructionists" on the Supreme Court and the federal judiciary eventually will point out what a stretch this is...There's not much fidelity in an executive who debates and lobbies Congress to shape a law to his liking and then goes beyond its writ. Willful disregard of a law is potentially an impeachable offense. It is at least as impeachable as having a sexual escapade under the Oval Office desk and lying about it later. The members of the House Judiciary Committee who staged the impeachment of President Clinton ought to be as outraged at this situation.<sup>124</sup>

Former White House Counsel John Dean, a key figure in the Watergate resignation, said that President Bush “is the first President to admit to an impeachable offense.”<sup>125</sup> In an unscientific poll, results from MSNBC indicated nearly 90% of those polled, felt that President Bush had committed “high crimes and misdemeanors” and should be impeached.<sup>126</sup> The dire warning of twenty years ago by Senator Frank Church of the dangers of a modernized and technologically inescapable Big Brother is being realized, and tyranny is only another false flag event away.

Will you blindly and meekly surrender what few of your rights remaining with the Patriot Act and its insidious extensions? Are you going to just roll over and put up with this? Are you a “good German?” Will you even put up a fight? Is this the New Freedom and Liberty? Will you allow this corrupt and insatiable government or the 21<sup>st</sup> Are you going to allow them to continue to do these actions to terrorize your children into submission and steal their birthright of freedom? Are you going to live on your knees or are you going to stand up? Will you meet the secret police in the coming nights of terror from the forced roundups with axes, clubs, knives, guns, or will you shuffle off with your still-doomed family with your head hung in shame to the railcars? **They Live - Obey, Consume, Procreate, This is Your God. We've got one that can see.**

The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 303

Unfortunately, we may not always be able to tell you why that agent or agents are knocking on your door...Is there a chance that some of your civil liberties may slip while we guarantee the security of this country? Maybe. Maybe. ~ FBI Special Agent Stephen Steinhäuser<sup>127</sup>

### **Open Planning for Martial Law and Concentration Camps.**

After 9/11 the plans for martial law have become more openly discussed. In the 1986 Iran-Contra Tower Commission Hearings, U.S. Representative Jack Brooks D-TX questioned Lt. Col. Oliver North about his involvement in the Continuity of Government plans in the case of an attack on the U.S. that disrupted the structure of government that would allow for the Executive Branch to set-aside the U.S. Constitution. This nervous exchange was quickly quashed by Senator Daniel Inouye D-HI. Representative Brooks asked Col. North the following question:

I was particularly concerned Mr. Chairman, because I read in Miami papers and several others that there had been a plan developed by that same agency, a contingency plan in the event of an emergency that would suspend the American constitution and I was deeply concerned about it. I'm wondering if that was the area in which he had worked.

In today's present politically paranoid climate, the multiple triggers of implementing martial law are now being discussed without the need for secrecy that was apparent during the late 1980's and early 1990's. There is open discussion of quarantines of cities and states due to a H15N bird flu outbreak, closing the borders, or other emergencies such as the use of a "dirty-bomb" to a nuclear detonation in a U.S. city. Progress has been made in the erosion of the protections of Posse Comitatus which keep federal troops from performing domestic law enforcement. **Blackwater MERC's conducting house to house gun seizures and evictions in New Orleans**  
The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 304 ments with foreign nations for a secret network

FEMA exercised with asset seizure and mandatory round-ups into stadiums and internment camps and hired private mercenary companies to assist in firearms seizures and disarmament in New Orleans of law-abiding citizens. The government has entered into agree

of CIA prisons in torture-friendly countries,<sup>128</sup> secret foreign countries, creation and enlargement of specialized cadres of military and private agency torture corps, open and wide-ranging discussion and planning and exercises for martial law.<sup>129</sup> "Your papers please" checkpoints and harassments,<sup>130</sup> U.S. General Tommy Franks, former commander of Central Command (CentCom) cryptically suggests that the next terrorist attack using WMD's will result in a military dictatorship and martial law:

inflicts heavy casualties. If that happens, Franks said, "... the Western world, the free world, loses what it cherishes most, and that is freedom and liberty we've seen for a couple of hundred years in this grand experiment that we call democracy." Franks then offered "in a practical sense" what he thinks would happen in the aftermath of such an attack. "It means the potential of a weapon of mass destruction and a terrorist, massive, casualty-producing event somewhere in the Western world – it may be in the United States of America – that causes our population to question our own Constitution and to begin to militarize our country in order to avoid a repeat of another mass, casualty-producing event. Which in fact, then begins to unravel the fabric of our Constitution."<sup>131</sup>

The U.S. government and FEM

and maintained detainment or concentration camps for future round-ups of American enemy combatants (or political enemies) with no writ of habeas corpus protections?<sup>132</sup> These empty camps not only exist in foreign locations, but are also located within the United States awaiting **Forced labor camps for civilians – Does this look familiar? Extraordinary Rendition flights for torture**

The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 305 Atty. Gen. John Ashcroft's announced desire for camps for U.S. citizens he deems

the Rex-84 or Garden-plot activation. Former Attorney General Ashcroft called for concentration camps, euphemistically called "civilian labor camps," for anyone designated as an enemy combatant by the administration. Jonathan Turley raised the alarm and condemningly wrote in the *Los Angeles Times* that:

to be "enemy combatants" has moved him from merely being a political embarrassment to being a constitutional menace. Ashcroft's plan, disclosed last week but little publicized, would allow him to order the indefinite incarceration of U.S. citizens and summarily strip them of their constitutional rights and access to the courts by declaring them enemy combatants...Ashcroft has become a clear and present threat to our liberties.<sup>133</sup>

Recently, on Januar

Brown & Root, a subsidiary of Halliburton, was awarded a \$400 million contract to construct temporary facilities to prepare for “an emergency influx of immigrants, or to support the rapid development of new programs” in the event of emergencies.<sup>134</sup> The initial targeting of immigrants is likely widespread pickup and detainment of political dissidents and opponents. Just what those vague and open-ended other “new programs” are, I will leave to your imagination, but I could safely guess that announcements of new construction projects for “relocation and political reeducation centers” and in and around 1935-45 Germany would have sounded frighteningly similar to Jews, Slavs, dissidents, gypsies, homosexuals, and others.

T

called “black sites,” operated by torture-friendly nations under CIA supervision, and has also already seized citizens on the flimsiest of pretexts and held them without charge for years. How soon will the political arrests begin? Will these camps have entrance slogans such as “Work shall make you free?” Are you on any secret watch-list or does anyone harbor a political vendetta? Just make sure you use a political cover to enable the

*The Big Lie: 9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 306

don't visit any unapproved websites, don't read any critical writings, suppress your disloyal thoughts, and restrain your speech in public, or your home for that matter. If you have nothing to hide, you have nothing to fear. Just wait passively for the knock on the doors in the middle of the night for your black sensory deprivation hood, plastic zip-cuffs, and your awaiting black van. Disturbing comments by Senator Lindsey Graham to Attorney General Alberto “Bush is above the Law” Gonzales supporting the rounding up of “Fifth Column” Americans, people who show disloyalty and sympathy to the enemy and Secretary of Defense Donald Rumsfeld speaking before the Council on Foreign Relations in February 2006 said that “news informers” have to battle in a “contest of wills.” In Nazi Germany, after the initial target groups were swallowed up and taken away, German citizens who did not appear patriotic *enough* were rounded up and taken to concentration camps. In fascist and totalitarian states, there must always be an enemy to round up to terrorize the population into submission. The U.S. Army has also recently updated its Civilian Inmate Labor Program in 2005 to establish detainment facilities of its bases and installations.<sup>135</sup> Nothing to worry about, I am sure *you're* not one of 325,000 on any of the *known* government watch lists,<sup>136</sup> including the unknown innocents, let alone the alleged Red and Blue lists and other surveillance programs that are still secret.<sup>137</sup>

I

I the same as they would consider cattle, an excess population that must be culled to restore balance to the over-burdened Earth's biological systems, or even more heinously, as “useless eaters.”<sup>138</sup> Brian Salter has written that humanity is “being pre-programmed to lie down and fail to resist genocidal depopulation and precipitous global “downsizing” by fatalistically absorbing the idea that the earth can't support the current population anyway.”

*The Big Lie: 9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 307

There actually exists in America already a mysterious stone monument resembling England's megalith Stonehenge that celebrates this idea of drastically reducing the world's population to a level of 500 million located in a remote town in Georgia and is called the Georgia Guidestones.<sup>139</sup> To reduce the present world's population of 6.5 billion people to 500 million would take an unheard of method of slaughter and produce a global bloodbath that would exceed the horrors of the German death camps by a 1000

fold. Would it be a world war with nuclear weapons? Would it be a world-wide pandemic of some virulent virus with no known cure or would it be a tailored genetic weapon designed to kill off undesirable races of people? Imagine if you will the extreme arrogance of the Nazi regime to create a monument to the Holocaust before WW2 had even begun? That is where we stand today. These psychopaths are actually taunting us, terrifying us before they come for us. Dr. John Coleman writes:

...namely that the world is populated with too many redundant people who must not be allowed to procreate and consume scarce natural resources...jobless people be confined in concentration camps, run by a joint stock company for profit...Once committed to concentration camps, inmates would never leave there alive...the mechanism of agriculture and the industrialization of the world was a terrible mistake...it has led to, and presently supports, a mass of people who perform no indispensable service...consuming the limited resources and destroying the environment of the globe...which they...the Committee of 300 representing the 'preordained leaders' of the world, say is theirs....the remedy...lies in destroying an economy based upon agricultural and industrial expansion, because these support larger and larger populations of unwanted 'useless eaters'." "By the year 2000 the world SHALL have rid itself of at least 100 million 'useless eaters' and by the year 2050, the number culled SHALL amount to not less than 400 million."<sup>140</sup> **The Georgia Guidestones - Monument to Population Cull**

*The Big Lie: 9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder 308*

### **Academics Compare Present Developments to Fascism.**

President James Madison wrote that the slide to despotism is more likely to come about slowly with devious calculation, than by sudden upheaval. He said, "I believe there are more instances of the abridgement of the freedom of the people by gradual and silent encroachments of those in power than by violent and sudden usurpations." Fascism, according to the Italian dictator Benito Mussolini, "should more appropriately be called corporatism because it is a merger of state and corporate power."<sup>141</sup> Does that not accurately describe the present state of affairs in the United States to a degree? Fascism has many degrees of implementation, but the most common image that we've all been indoctrinated to believe that would be an earmark of the state becoming a fascist system would be a modern parallel to the black-booted, coal-scuttled helmet wearing, and black uniformed Nazi stormtroopers marching in goosestep formation with heels clicking in military precision.

You cannot look at many examples American government and federal building architecture without seeing the very symbols of Italian fascism, the *fasces* (bundled rods tied together with an axe head in the form of a cylinder), adorning U.S. Post Office buildings, reverse sides of coins, state flags, on either side of the U.S. flag in the Chamber of the House of Representatives in the Congress Building, and upon the seat of the Lincoln Memorial. You may have visually seen these architectural symbols, but did not recognize their meaning and significance, and thus lacked understanding. They are everywhere for all to see; all but invisible to the unobservant or to the unlearned.

*The Big Lie: 9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder 309*

The degree of successfully enacted and implemented fascist measures depends on what the setting the stove burner is on when you are cooking the oblivious frog. Supreme Court Justice William O. Douglas provided a metaphor that is especially appropriate. He wrote, **O**

"As nightfall does not come at once, neither does oppression. In both instances there is a twilight where everything remains seemingly unchanged, and it is in such a twilight that we must be aware of the change in the air, however slight, lest we become unwitting victims of the darkness."

The carefully crafted imagery is just that, an image cultivated by the media. Paul Bigioni writes in an eye opening article "Fascism then, Fascism now:"

Most people associate fascism with concentration camps and rows of storm troopers, yet they know nothing of the political and economic processes that led to these horrible end results. Before the rise of fascism, Germany and Italy were, on paper, liberal democracies. Fascism did not swoop down on these nations as if from another planet, it crept in on silent cat's paws instead of a pounce. Fascist dictatorship's in Italy and Germany was the result of slow, calculated, and methodical political and economic changes these nations underwent while they were still democratic.<sup>142</sup>

The cancerous substance of fascism is present even today, and is growing rapidly like a rampant malignant tumor. The ideals of Nazi fascism were imported in the 1920's and 30's with the German-American Bund Party,<sup>143</sup> and by certain elite fraternal organizations of Germanic death cults origin like secretive Skull and Bone's society from Yale and have largely remained undetected in America. It took deep root and has metastasized into its very 1933 rally of the German-American Nazi  
The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 310

foundations. American Nazism had its ardent supporters and admirers from within the elite Eastern Establishment and they actively served to strengthen Germany and Hitler, and even attempted the 1934 Business Coup against Roosevelt, and Operation Paperclip gave the movement new blood to continue in America after the German defeat. In case you needed one more credible reference from traditional mainstream journalism, *Harper's Magazine*, a long-lived and also a highly respected and prestigious journal, in October 2005, the editor wrote that the U.S. is not on the course to fascism, rather, that the U.S. currently - **IS** - fascist. He writes in dire warning in the clearest possible language:

By retrieving from our historical memory only the vivid and familiar images of fascist tyranny (Gestapo firing squads, Soviet labor camps, the chimneys at Treblinka), we lose sight of the faith-based initiatives that sustained the tyrant's rise to glory.

By matching Eco's list of fascist commandments against our record of achievement, we can see how well we've begun the new project for the next millennium - the notion of absolute and eternal truth embraced by the evangelical Christians and embodied in the strict constructions of the Constitution; our national identity provided by anonymous Arabs; Darwin's theory of evolution rescinded by the fiat of "intelligent design"; a state of perpetual war and a government administering, in generous and daily doses, the drug of fear; two presidential elections stolen with little or no objection on the part of a complacent populace; the nation's congressional districts gerrymandered to defend the White House for the next fifty years against the intrusion of a liberal-minded president; the news media devoted to the arts of iconography, busily minting images of corporate executives like those of the emperor heroes on the coins of ancient Rome.

The early twentieth-century fascisms didn't enter their golden age until the proletariat in the countries that gave them birth had been reduced to abject poverty. The music and the marching songs rose with the cry of eagles from the wreckage of the domestic economy. On the evidence of the wonderful work currently being done by the Bush Administration with respect to the trade deficit and the national debt -- to say nothing of expanding the markets for global terrorism -- I think we can look forward with confidence to character-building

The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 311

bankruptcies, picturesque bread riots, thrilling cavalcades of splendidly costumed motorcycle police.<sup>144</sup>

Americans have dangerously forgotten the valuable lessons of history; have been left behind and uneducated to the real perils that are slowly creeping, being maneuvered into their staging positions. In war, generals logistically preposition troops, weapons, and equipment before engaging the enemy. Major battles like the sneak attack at Pearl

Harbor, the invasion of Normandy or Desert Storm take months, even years to pre-plan, train for, and stage equipment. Would any of those items listed on the preceding pages, if but not for the climate of fear created and the paranoia continuously foisted upon us after the terror of 9/11 and subsequent staged reinforcing events, have been allowed to be passed? Liberties are not seized all at once, they are surrendered in degrees.

Each compromise is in reality a surrender, ground given up, potentially unrecoverable. Consider for a moment how difficult it is to repeal an imposed tax; do you honestly think and believe that a power-grabbing executive branch, or “leader,” is going to freely return civil liberties at the end of an already described conflict that is an endless struggle against a state-less enemy such as “terrorism?” Did the German citizenry ever have any of the rights they temporarily surrendered to the state rights unilaterally returned to them prior to their defeat in WW2? There is no such thing as a temporary surrendering of rights. Florentine political philosopher Niccolò Machiavelli, an advisor to the powerful House of Medici in Renaissance Italy, describes the methodology to quietly transition one form of government to another, right in front of the distracted masses by maintaining some “semblance of Sith Lord or SWAT Shock Trooper? Futuristic visions of an authoritarian police-state dystopia are being realized.

The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 312

the old forms,” the necessary continuation of the illusion of the old system. He writes:

He who desires or attempts to reform the government of a state, and wishes to have it accepted and capable of maintaining itself to the satisfaction of everybody, must at least retain the semblance of the old forms; so that it may seem to the people that there has been no change in the institutions, even though in fact they are entirely different from the old ones. For the great majority of mankind are satisfied with appearances, as though they were realities, and are often even more influenced by the things that seem than by those that are.<sup>145</sup>

American politics has kept the old forms and historical myths and traditions, but there is a definite change in the air. Historian Laurence Britt, Ph.D., in his widely circulated article “Fascism Anyone,” compiled a list of fourteen characteristics and common threads of seven nations that were totalitarian or despotic, and how they arose and maintained their power.<sup>146</sup> Through lens of unfiltered history, this list paints a chilling portrait of the degree of progress of the fascist direction America is marching blindly towards today.<sup>147</sup>

If you had to answer the question of what a police state looked like, or were hypothetically in an academic exercise, going to fashion your own dictatorship, wouldn't many of the above items be on your list? Wouldn't they? If the famed political historian Hannah Arendt were still alive today, she might have to revise here classic treatise *The Origins of Totalitarianism* and add a chapter for a case study of the current state of affairs in the budding of a fascist Amerika. May God help those of you with eyes, but cannot or will not see; those of you that have ears, but hear not.<sup>148</sup> Winston Churchill defined the hallmark quality of despotism when he wrote:

The power of the Executive to cast a man into prison without formulating any charge known to the law, and particularly to deny him the judgment of his peers,

The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 313

is in the highest degree odious and is the foundation of all totalitarian government whether Nazi or Communist. ~ Winston Churchill, British Prime Minister.

Historian Chalmers Johnson writes of four sorrows to befall America if she does not alter course, if the People fail to see the danger. He writes:

Four sorrows, it seems to me, are certain to be visited on the United States. Their cumulative effect guarantees that the U.S. will cease to resemble the country outlined in the Constitution of 1787. First, there will be a state of perpetual war, leading to more

terrorism against Americans wherever they may be and a spreading reliance on nuclear weapons among smaller nations as they try to ward off the imperial juggernaut. Second is a loss of democracy and Constitutional rights as the presidency eclipses Congress and is itself transformed from a co-equal "executive branch" of government into a military junta. Third is the replacement of truth by propaganda, disinformation, and the glorification of war, power, and the military legions. Lastly, there is bankruptcy, as the United States pours its economic resources into ever more grandiose military projects and shortchanges the education, health, and safety of its citizens.<sup>149</sup>

Do you see any current levels in parallel currently in the U.S. with what he warns against? The government has already been described by high-ranking former members as being dominated by a "cabal" in the highest levels of the Bush Administration.<sup>150</sup> A "cabal" is usually defined as either: "A conspiratorial group of plotters or intriguers;" or as "A secret scheme or plot."<sup>151</sup> It's highly disconcerting when a former member of the Bush Administration is characterizing them as "conspiratorial schemers and plotters." Lawrence Wilkerson, former Chief of Staff to Secretary of State Colin Powell characterized the decision-making process in the White House as "...insular and secret workings were efficient and swift — not unlike the decision-making one would associate more with a dictatorship than a democracy."<sup>152</sup> Let's repeat that, the decision-makers "associate more with

The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 314

dictatorship than democracy." Do I have your attention? Whether it is given the whitewash treatment and called "friendly fascism," "benevolent fascism," or even something ridiculous such as "smiley-faced fascism," the threat is still the same, the destruction of the Constitution and the end of the American Dream. Senator Huey Long once said: "if fascism comes to America, it will be wrapped in the flag."

In late December 2000, then President-Elect George W. Bush casually related during the transition process that "If this were a dictatorship, it'd be a heck of a lot easier, just so long as I'm the dictator."<sup>153</sup> Most recently, it was reported that President Bush, when referring to potential conflicts of the Patriot Act with the Constitution expressed his frustration by screaming, "I don't give a goddamn," Bush retorted. "I'm the President and the Commander-in-Chief. Do it my way. Stop throwing the Constitution in my face, it's just a goddamned piece of paper!"<sup>154</sup> His language in describing the limits of his war-time power of the executive branch as "plenary"<sup>155</sup> which is defined as "complete in all respects, unlimited or full," and also as "absolute."<sup>156</sup> Sounds like a dictatorship in its infancy to me. When talking about the secret deal to hand over control of several U.S. ports to the management by companies of United Arab Emirates and Dubai, President Bush desperately attempted to allay the public's fears when he mentioned: "The more people learn about the transaction that has been scrutinized and approved by *my government*, the more they'll be comforted..." Excuse me!?! "My government?" Only a wanna-be dictator would dare to talk in terms of their government. This is should be deeply disturbing to public and setting off alarm bells. **O Villian, villian, smiling, damned villian! If this doesn't scare you, you are either blind, stupid, or evil.**

The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 315

Remember the psychiatric DSM-IV diagnosis criteria from chapter two? He already claims to be above the law and beyond public questioning when he stated to reporter Bob Woodward: "I'm the commander. See, I don't have to explain why I say things. That's the interesting thing about being the president. Maybe somebody needs to explain to me why they say something, but I don't feel like I owe anybody an explanation."<sup>157</sup> Conservative Republican Paul Craig Roberts, member of the Reagan Administration claimed in a radio interview with Alex Jones that:

I think the United States government is in the hands of psychopaths. I mean these are insane, dangerous people. They are a disgrace to the human race; they certainly are a disgrace to every American. These people somehow have to be rounded up and held accountable, every one of them as far as I am concerned is a war criminal, they should be turned over to the court in the Hague. I don't think we've seen an administration this evil in my lifetime, and that includes Stalin and Hitler.<sup>158</sup>

Dr. Roberts continues in another article written, "Bush Has Crossed the Rubicon," and makes a chilling parallel with President Bush to Julius Caesar marking the defining moment when the Rome was transformed from a Republic into an Empire when Caesar crossed the river Rubicon with his troops of Roman legionnaires into the previously traditionally forbidden city of Rome to seize singular control of the Roman government and Senate. He writes,

Dictatorships seldom appear full-fledged but emerge piecemeal. When Julius Caesar crossed the Rubicon with one Roman legion he broke the tradition that protected the civilian government from victorious generals and launched the transformation of the Roman Republic into the Roman Empire...In this first decade of the 21st century the United States regards itself as a land of democracy and civil liberty but, in fact, is an incipient dictatorship. Ideology plays only a limited role in the emerging dictatorship. The demise of American democracy is largely the result of historical developments...President Bush has used "signing statements" hundreds of times to vitiate the meaning of statutes passed by Congress. In effect, Bush is vetoing the bills he signs into law by asserting unilateral authority as commander-in-chief to bypass or set aside the laws he signs...In effect, Bush is asserting the powers that accrued to Hitler in 1933. His Federalist Society apologists and Department of Justice appointees claim that President Bush has the same power to interpret the Constitution as the Supreme Court...The commander-in-chief role is probably sufficiently elastic to expand to any crisis, whether real or fabricated. Thus has the US arrived at the verge of dictatorship.<sup>159</sup>

### **Is it already too late?**

According to the governments official story, the courageous passengers of Flight 93, (the aircraft that was actually shot down over Pennsylvania on 9/11,) speak to the heroism and self-sacrifice common to most Americans. They wrestled control away from the hijackers knowing that they could possibly die, or that the aircraft would be crashed into some undetermined target, yet they chose to risk, to be daring, and to not accept the fate that the hijackers had planned for them, they died on their own terms. They knew the risks, yet they took them anyways. They knew the consequences if they just sat back in their seats and quietly accepted the fate that was before them. Our country, our government, and even elements of our military have been hijacked. It is undeniable and uncontestable. Sitting back and waiting for someone else to do will just allow this tyranny to gosestep into your living room. After World War II, many people wondered how the German people could allow an evil and brutal dictator like Adolph Hitler to rise to power, or how they could have possibly turned a blind eye to the building of the concentration camps. Milton Mayer, describing the way Nazism slowly, but methodically, developed in Germany writes in the 1955 book *They Thought They Were Free, The Germans, 1933-45*,

Suddenly it all comes down, all at once. You see what you are, what you have done, or, more accurately, what you haven't done, (for that was all that was required of most of us: that we do nothing). You remember the occasions in which maybe if you had stood others would have stood too. You remember **Are you a going to be a sniveling, groveling, boot licking minion?**

The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 317

everything now, and your heart breaks. Too late. You are compromised beyond repair.<sup>160</sup>

In the midst of the consolidation of Nazi power in Germany do you think the “good German’s” didn’t go to a job, drink at the pub, worked in the factories and the farms, made sure that the trains or the Zeppelin’s ran on time, they went to the theatre, got married, took their kids to school or church, went to the annual Oktoberfest festivals, or the attend museums and galleries, vacation in the mountains, visit the circus, attend sporting events? Life in Nazi Germany was not just the ubiquitous caricatures we see portrayed in Hollywood films, it wasn’t just endless Nuremberg rallies and repetitions of “Sieg Heils.” Hitler first appeared as a religious man to his countrymen and kissed babies when he campaigned. He thought he was doing the right thing for his nation. The Nazi fascist state was built all out in the open in a period of less than ten years while people went on with their lives unaware of the fate to befall them, with daily life only interrupted by a few phony terror events, such as the Reichstag fire. They were also a frog in a slowly boiling pot. Once everything was in place, the pieces on the chessboard set in their optimal positions, only then did all hell break loose. They thought they were free.

The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government’s Complicity in Mass Murder* 318

In contrast to the oblivious “good German Syndrome,” you can choose such courage and heroism also. If we fail, if we bury our collective heads in the sand, “mind our own business” and look away, then in some not-so-distant future, our descendants will curse us for our self-blindness, they will hurl bitter accusations against us for letting this happen on our watch, and they will mock us for being so collectively stupid for falling for the oldest and continuously running political con game.

On the eve of the famous Battle at the little mission in San Antonio de Béxar, the Alamo, the commanding officer Colonel William Travis allegedly stood before his contingent of only about 250 men, including the 12-man Tennessee Mounted Volunteers, the New Orleans Greys, and also such individual legendary heroes as Sam Bowie and frontiersman Davy Crocket. Heavily outnumbered and outgunned, they faced off against Mexican General Santa Ana and his army of approximately 1600 troops. Travis stood before his assembled men and drew a line in the sand with his cavalry sword and asked those in the formation if they would dare cross the line to stay and defend the Alamo against the most impossible odds of survival and likely facing the ultimate outcome of the impending deadly siege. According to the legend, all but one man crossed the line, and the invalid Bowie asked to be carried across the line. They stayed knowing they would die, and their sacrifice has lived on in memory to this day. Are you made of such mettle? Ask yourself one simple but very important question:

The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government’s Complicity in Mass Murder* 319

Chapter 10 Notes

<sup>1</sup> <[http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Nineteen\\_Eighty-Four](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Nineteen_Eighty-Four)>

<[http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Brave\\_New\\_World](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Brave_New_World)> <[http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/A\\_Clockwork\\_Orange](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/A_Clockwork_Orange)>

<sup>2</sup> George Orwell, *Nineteen Eighty-Four*, O’Brien to Winston: “If you want a vision of the future, Winston, imagine a boot stamping on a human face forever.”

<sup>3</sup> Anderson, Curt. “Miami Police Take New Tack Against Terror.” Breitbart.com Associated Press. 28 Nov. 2005. <<http://www.breitbart.com/news/2005/11/28/D8E5RPBO5.html>>

<sup>4</sup> Weber, Diane C. “The Ominous Growth of Paramilitarism in American Police Departments.” CATO Institute Briefing Papers. 26 Aug. 1999 <<http://www.cato.org/pubs/briefs/bp50.pdf>>

<sup>5</sup> “Deputy kills soldier during Green Beret exercise.” CNN.com. 24 Feb. 2002. 16 Sept. 2005. <<http://archives.cnn.com/2002/US/02/24/soldier.killed/>> “N.C. Lawman Kills Soldier in Mishap.” NewsMax.com 26 Feb. 2002. 16 Sept. 2005. <<http://www.newsmax.com/archives/articles/2002/2/25/182539.shtml>>

- <sup>6</sup> Goo, Sara Kehaulani. "Marshals to Patrol Land, Sea Transport." *The Washington Post*. 14 Dec. 2005; p.A01 <[http://www.washingtonpost.com/wp-dyn/content/article/2005/12/13/AR2005121301709\\_pf.html](http://www.washingtonpost.com/wp-dyn/content/article/2005/12/13/AR2005121301709_pf.html)>
- <sup>7</sup> Miller, Joel. "Raid a house, kick a dog, plug a suspect." WorldNetDaily.com 22 Feb. 2002 <[http://www.worldnetdaily.com/news/article.asp?ARTICLE\\_ID=26562](http://www.worldnetdaily.com/news/article.asp?ARTICLE_ID=26562)>
- <sup>8</sup> "Utah Ravers Treated Like Terrorists." DailyKos 21 Aug. 2005. <<http://www.dailykos.com/storyonly/2005/8/22/13030/7546>>  
"Feature: PLUR Meets SWAT as Utah Cops Attack Electronic Dance Party." Stop the Drug War.org 26 Aug. 2005. <<http://stopthedrugwar.org/chronicle/401/utah1.shtml>>
- <sup>9</sup> Rhys-Burgess, John. "Good Americans and the Good Germans under Hitler." 5 Feb. 2005 <<http://opendemocracy.net>>
- <sup>10</sup> "Officer Tases Great Grandma." WDTN.com 7 Dec. 2005 <[http://www.wdtn.com/dsp\\_story.cfm?storyid=16741](http://www.wdtn.com/dsp_story.cfm?storyid=16741)>
- <sup>11</sup> Barton, Antigone. "Are officers too quick to fire Tasers?" *The Palm Beach Post*. 29 May 2005. <[http://www.palmbeachpost.com/localnews/content/local\\_news/epaper/2005/05/29/m1a\\_TASER\\_05\\_29.html](http://www.palmbeachpost.com/localnews/content/local_news/epaper/2005/05/29/m1a_TASER_05_29.html)>
- <sup>12</sup> Sweitzer, Philip J. "Drug Law Enforcement in Crisis: Cops on Steroids." *DePaul J. of Sports Law & Contemp. Probs.* 193 (2004) "Steroid use, as it turns out, is the not-so-quiet little secret of state and city police departments as well as municipal fire departments across the country, not that this should come as much of a surprise."  
<[http://www.law.depaul.edu/students/organizations\\_journals/student\\_orgs/lawslj/pdf/Fall%202004/Cops%20On%20Steroids.pdf](http://www.law.depaul.edu/students/organizations_journals/student_orgs/lawslj/pdf/Fall%202004/Cops%20On%20Steroids.pdf)>  
Hoberman, John, Ph.D. "Dopers in Uniform: Cops on Steroids." Mesomorphosis.com. n.d. 19 Sept. 2005. <<http://www.mesomorphosis.com/articles/hoberman/cops-on-steroids.htm>>  
Iroegbu, Osita. "Police on Steroids: An emerging problem." 6 June 2005. 17 Sept. 2005. *Richmond Times-Dispatch*, TimesDispatch.com <[http://www.timesdispatch.com/servlet/Satellite?pagename=RTD/MGArticle/RTD\\_BasicArticle&c=MGArticle&cid=1031783121417](http://www.timesdispatch.com/servlet/Satellite?pagename=RTD/MGArticle/RTD_BasicArticle&c=MGArticle&cid=1031783121417)>  
Swanson, Charles, Ph.D, Larry Gaines, Ph.D. and Barbara Gore, M.S. "Abuse of Anabolic Steroids." Aug 1991 <<http://www.security-protocols.com/textfiles/law/steroids19.law>>
- <sup>13</sup> "LA Cops Kill Gunman, Baby He Held." CBS News.com 11 July 2005. <<http://www.cbsnews.com/stories/2005/07/11/national/main708082.shtml>>  
"LA police shoot baby dead." The Guardian Unlimited. 12 July 2005. <<http://www.guardian.co.uk/usguns/Story/0,2763,1526453,00.html>>
- <sup>14</sup> Brown, Vicki. "Cops Kill Man, Raid Wrong House." Associated Press. 6 Oct. 2000 <<http://www.freerepublic.com/forum/a39de88ad6893.htm>>  
Austin Fenner, Maki Becker, and Michelle McPhee. "Cops tragic grenade raid; Storm wrong apt. woman dies." *New York Daily News*. 17 June 2003. <<http://www.nydailynews.com/05-17-2003/news/story/84330p-77145c.html>>  
The Big Lie: 9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder 320
- <sup>15</sup> Weiss, Murray. "NYPD adds top gun to anti-terror fight." *The New York Post* Online Edition. 26 Aug. 2005. 16 Sept. 2005 <<http://www.nypost.com/news/regionalnews/51722.htm>>  
Gersham, Jacob. "NYPD Greatly Strengthens Anti-Terrorism Arsenal." *The New York Sun*, 26 Aug. 2005; p.1
- <sup>16</sup> Hambling, David. "Details of U.S. microwave-weapon tests revealed." 22 July 2005. NewScientist.com <<http://www.newscientist.com/channel/mech-tech/mg18725095.600>>  
'Microwave weapon use in Iraq worries scientists.' 21 July 2005. ABC NewsOnline. <<http://www.abc.net.au/news/newsitems/200507/s1418928.htm>>  
Dunham, Will. "U.S. may debut secret microwave weapon versus Iraq." 2 Feb. 2003 <<http://www.globalsecurity.org/org/news/2003/030202-ebomb01.htm>>
- <sup>17</sup> "Sound Cannon in Place in NY Pointed at Protesters." Infowars.com. 9 Sept 2004. <[http://www.infowars.com/print/ps/soundcannon\\_photos.htm](http://www.infowars.com/print/ps/soundcannon_photos.htm)>  
"Police Ready Sound Weapon for GOP Convention." The Associated Press. 19 Aug. 2004 cached at: <[http://www.infowars.com/print/ps/sound\\_weapon\\_gop.htm](http://www.infowars.com/print/ps/sound_weapon_gop.htm)>

- <sup>18</sup> Levenson, Michael and Davis, Chase. "Two dead following N. Reading standoff." *The Boston Globe*. 2 Dec. 2005.  
<[http://www.boston.com/news/local/articles/2005/12/02/two\\_dead\\_following\\_n\\_reading\\_standoff](http://www.boston.com/news/local/articles/2005/12/02/two_dead_following_n_reading_standoff)>
- <sup>19</sup> Burns, Robert. "Military May Play Bigger Role." *Breitbart.com* 17 Sept. 2005.  
<<http://www.breitbart.com/news/2005/09/17/D8CM6FB00.html>>
- <sup>20</sup> "Subway Rider Busted for Selling a Token." *The Associated Press*. 9 Dec. 2005.  
<<http://fsnews.findlaw.com/articles/ap/o/632/12-09-2005/7f35000adffa5070.html>>
- <sup>21</sup> "FBI admits to wiretapping wrong numbers." *The Associated Press*. *MSNBC.com* 30 Sept. 2005  
<<http://www.msnbc.msn.com/id/9546933/>>
- <sup>22</sup> Kershaw, Sarah. "A Protest, a Spy Program and a Campus in an Uproar." *The New York Times*. 14 Jan. 2006  
<http://www.nytimes.com/2006/01/14/national/14santacruz.html?ex=1294894800&en=5ef31752c5a539e6&ei=5090&partner=rssuserland&emc=rss>
- <sup>23</sup> Myers, Lisa, Douglas Pasternak, Rich Gardella et al. "Is the Pentagon Spying on Americans?" *MSNBC.com* 14 Dec. 2005 <<http://msnbc.msn.com/id/10454316/>>
- <sup>24</sup> Gellman, Barton. "The FBI's Secret Scrutiny: In Hunt for Terrorists, Bureau Examines Records of Ordinary Americans." *The Washington Post*. 6 Nov. 2005; p.A01  
[http://www.washingtonpost.com/wp-dyn/content/article/2005/11/05/AR2005110501366\\_pf.html](http://www.washingtonpost.com/wp-dyn/content/article/2005/11/05/AR2005110501366_pf.html)
- <sup>25</sup> "Creepy Cams Abound in NYC." *Wired News*. 15 Aug. 2005  
<[http://www.wired.com/news/privacy/0,1848,68530,00.html?tw=wn\\_tophead\\_5](http://www.wired.com/news/privacy/0,1848,68530,00.html?tw=wn_tophead_5)> "New York Transit signs \$212 million security deal." *Yahoo News*. 23 Aug. 2005.  
<[http://news.yahoo.com/news?tmpl=story&u=/nm/20050823/us\\_nm/security\\_new\\_york\\_dc\\_2](http://news.yahoo.com/news?tmpl=story&u=/nm/20050823/us_nm/security_new_york_dc_2)>
- <sup>26</sup> Haines, Lester. "Alleged techie killer Googled 'neck snap break.'" *The Register*. 14 Nov. 2005.  
<[http://www.theregister.co.uk/2005/11/14/techie\\_murder\\_evidence](http://www.theregister.co.uk/2005/11/14/techie_murder_evidence)>
- Jones, K.C. "Murder Suspect's Google Searches Spotlighted in Trial." *InformationWeek.com* 11 Nov. 2005.  
<<http://informationweek.com/story/showArticle.jhtml?articleID=173602206>>
- <sup>27</sup> Vendantum, Shankar. "The Polygraph Test Meets Its Match: Researchers Find Brain Scans Can Be Powerful Tool in Detecting Lies." *The Washington Post*. 21 Nov. 2001; p.A02
- <sup>28</sup> Barr, Bob. "Open Season on DNA may not be far away." *Atlantic Journal Constitution*. 19 Oct. 2005  
<<http://www.ajc.com/opinion/content/opinion/1005/19edbarr.html>>
- <sup>29</sup> Hudson, Audrey. "Government's pursuit on personal data lives on." *The Washington Times*. 1 March 2004.  
<<http://www.washingtontimes.com/national/20040301-124426-3959r.htm>> Kantor, Andrew. "New Government database lets security trump your privacy." *USA Today*. 28 May 2004. 16 Sept. 2005  
<[http://www.usatoday.com/tech/columnist/andrewkantor/2004-05-28-kantor\\_x.htm](http://www.usatoday.com/tech/columnist/andrewkantor/2004-05-28-kantor_x.htm)>
- <sup>30</sup> [http://www.rednova.com/news/health/196561/health\\_chips\\_could\\_help\\_patients\\_in\\_us](http://www.rednova.com/news/health/196561/health_chips_could_help_patients_in_us) Gilbert, Alorie. "Implanted ID chip finds way into ER's, bars." *ZDNet News*. 21 Jan. 2005. 26 Aug. 2005  
<[http://news.zdnet.com/2100-1040\\_22-5545802.html](http://news.zdnet.com/2100-1040_22-5545802.html)>
- <sup>31</sup> "Corporations, government to track your every move." *WorldNetDaily.com* 6 Oct. 2005.  
<[http://www.wnd.com/news/article.asp?ARTICLE\\_ID=46697](http://www.wnd.com/news/article.asp?ARTICLE_ID=46697)>  
The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 321
- <sup>32</sup> Weiss, Rick. "Monkeys Control Robotic Arm with Brain Implants." *The Washington Post*. 13 Oct. 2003; p.A01 <<http://www.washingtonpost.com/ac2/wp-dyn/A17434-2003Oct12?language=printer>> quote: "The brain implants could also allow scientists or soldiers to control, hands-free, small robots that could perform tasks in inhospitable environments or in war zones."  
Cook, Gareth. "Defending DARPA: The government's strangest research might be its best." *The Boston Globe*. 3 Aug. 2003; p.E1 cached online at: <[http://www.infowars.com/print/ps/darpa\\_bm.htm](http://www.infowars.com/print/ps/darpa_bm.htm)>  
"What most people don't know is that the Department of Defense is already funding a research program with far creepier implications. The \$24 million enterprise called Brain Machine Interfaces is developing technology that promises to directly read thoughts from a living brain-and even instill thoughts as well."  
"Super-soldiers may get brain chip." *News.com* AU 24 Oct. 2005.  
<<http://www.news.com.au/story/0,10117,17013218-13762,00.html>>  
Farrell, Nick. "Chips inserted in soldiers' brains: Universal Soldiers one step closer." *The Inquirer* 25 Oct. 2005. <<http://www.theinquirer.net/?article=27198>>

<sup>33</sup> Kageyama, Yuri. "Remote Control Device 'Controls' Humans. Associated Press. *BusinessWeek* Online 26 Oct. 2005.

<[http://www.businessweek.com/ap/tech/D8DFMGOG3.htm?campaign\\_id=apn\\_tech\\_down&chan=tc](http://www.businessweek.com/ap/tech/D8DFMGOG3.htm?campaign_id=apn_tech_down&chan=tc)>

<sup>34</sup> Gossett, Sherie "GPS implant makes debut: Company field-tests prototype used to track movements of human host." WorldNetDaily. 14 May 2003. <[http://wnd.com/news/article.asp?ARTICLE\\_ID=32572](http://wnd.com/news/article.asp?ARTICLE_ID=32572)>

<sup>35</sup> See Black, Edmund. *IBM and the Holocaust*. Only after Jews were identified -- a massive and complex task that Hitler wanted done immediately -- could they be targeted for efficient asset confiscation, ghettoization, deportation, enslaved labor, and, ultimately, annihilation. It was a cross-tabulation and organizational challenge so monumental, it called for a computer. Of course, in the 1930s no computer existed. But IBM's Hollerith punch card technology did exist. Aided by the company's custom-designed and constantly updated Hollerith systems, Hitler was able to automate his persecution of the Jews. Historians have always been amazed at the speed and accuracy with which the Nazis were able to identify and locate European Jewry. Until now, the pieces of this puzzle have never been fully assembled. The fact is, IBM technology was used to organize nearly everything in Germany and then Nazi Europe, from the identification of the Jews in censuses, registrations, and ancestral tracing programs to the running of railroads and organizing of concentration camp slave labor. IBM and its German subsidiary custom-designed complex solutions, one by one, anticipating the Reich's needs. They did not merely sell the machines and walk away. Instead, IBM leased these machines for high fees and became the sole source of the billions of punch cards Hitler needed.

<<http://www.ibmmandtheholocaust.com>>

<sup>36</sup> Cobain, Ian and Luck, Adam. "The beauty products made from the skin of executed Chinese prisoners." *The Guardian Unlimited*. 13 Sept. 2005. 4 Oct. 2005.

<<http://www.guardian.co.uk/china/story/0,7369,1568622,00.html>>

<sup>37</sup> Sheridan, Michael. "Chinese execute with 'death vans.'" TimesOnline.co.uk.

<<http://www.timesonline.co.uk/article/0,,2089-1533087,00.html>>

<sup>38</sup> Lieb, David A. "States seeking to track cell phones for traffic conditions." *The Kansas City Star*, KansasCity.com 8 Oct. 2005. <<http://www.kansascity.com/mld/kansascity/news/local/12849605.htm>>

Corcoran, Terry. "Cell phone tracking aids law enforcement." *The Journal News*. 25 Sept. 2005.

<<http://www.thejournalnews.com/apps/pbcs.dll/article?AID=/20050925/NEWS02/509250359/1018>>

<sup>39</sup> Westover, Craig. "Oregon to Test Taxing Motorists by the Mile."

<[http://www.govpro.com/SiteMap\\_500/strArticleId/105326/ViewArticle.asp](http://www.govpro.com/SiteMap_500/strArticleId/105326/ViewArticle.asp)>

"States Mull Taxing Drivers by Mile." CBSNews.com 14 Feb. 2005.

<<http://www.cbsnews.com/stories/2005/02/14/eveningnews/main674120.shtml>>

<sup>40</sup> Gadher, Dipesh. "Forget cameras, spy device will cut drivers' speed by satellite." The Times Online. 3 July 2005. <<http://www.timesonline.co.uk/article/0,,2087-1678707,00.html>>

The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 322

Gray, Jeff. "New spy in the sky puts brake on fast drivers." Globe and Mail.com 28 Nov. 2005.

<<http://www.theglobeandmail.com/servlet/story/RTGAM.20051128.wxsmartcars28/BNStory/National>>

<sup>41</sup> "Ohio Police Arrest Woman for \$1 in Unpaid Taxes." Local10.com News 13 Oct. 2005.

<http://www.local10.com/money/5093711/detail.html>

MSNBC.com <<http://www.msnbc.msn.com/id/9680227/>>

<sup>42</sup> Meeks, Brock N. "Eyes in the sky for homeland security." MSNBC.com 27 Aug. 2005.

<<http://www.msnbc.msn.com/id/9069787>>

<sup>43</sup> Swann, Phillip. "Is your TV Watching You" *Television Week*. 3 March 2003.

<<http://www.tvweek.com/technology/030303isyourtv.html>>

<sup>44</sup> Manjoo, Farhad. "Your TV is watching you." Salon.com 8 May 2003.

<[http://www.salon.com/tech/feature/2003/05/08/future\\_tv/index\\_np.html](http://www.salon.com/tech/feature/2003/05/08/future_tv/index_np.html)>

Shim, Richard. "Privacy Pundits slam TIVO for 'mixed message.'" News.com c|net 26 March 2001. 19 Oct.

2005. <<http://news.com.com/2100-1040-254766.html>>

Burke, David. *Spy TV*. Slab-O-Concrete Publications. 2000.

Hampton, Theresa and Thompson, Doug. "How Big Brother is Watching, Listening, and Misusing Information about You." Capitol Hill Blue. 8 June 2004. 19 Oct. 2005. <<http://www.capitolhillblue.com/cgi-bin/artman/exec/view.cgi?archive=32&num=4656>>

"Interactive TV Spies on Viewers." Whitedot.org <<http://www.whitedot.org/spyinteractive>>

Jones, Alex. Prisonplanet.com Big Brother Archive.

<[http://www.prisonplanet.com/archive\\_big\\_brother.html](http://www.prisonplanet.com/archive_big_brother.html)>

- <sup>45</sup> Savage, Charlie. "Wiretaps said to sift all overseas contacts.; Vast U.S. effort seen on eavesdropping." *The Boston Globe*. 23 Dec. 2005.  
<[http://www.boston.com/news/nation/washington/articles/2005/12/23/wiretaps\\_said\\_to\\_sift\\_all\\_ove\\_rseas\\_contacts](http://www.boston.com/news/nation/washington/articles/2005/12/23/wiretaps_said_to_sift_all_ove_rseas_contacts)>
- <sup>46</sup> The Associated Press. 16 Feb. 2006. <<http://www.kten.com/Global/story.asp?S=4508858>>
- <sup>47</sup> Keen, Judy. "Chicago Mayor Wants Security Cameras at Bars." *USA Today*. 15 Feb. 2006.  
<[http://www.usatoday.com/tech/news/surveillance/2006-02-14-chicago-cameras\\_x.htm](http://www.usatoday.com/tech/news/surveillance/2006-02-14-chicago-cameras_x.htm)>
- <sup>48</sup> Senator Frank Church D-Idaho, National Broadcasting Company, "Meet the Press" (Washington D.C.: Merkle Press, 1975), transcript of August 17, 1975, p. 6; quoted in *Puzzle Palace*, p. 477
- <sup>49</sup> Goodchild, Sophie and Bloomfield, Steven. "Children to get jabs against drug addiction, Ministers consider vaccination scheme. Heroin, cocaine, and nicotine target." *The Independent (UK)* 25 July 2004. cached online at Center for Cognitive Liberty and Ethics. <[http://www.cognitiveliberty.org/news/addiction\\_jabs.html](http://www.cognitiveliberty.org/news/addiction_jabs.html)> The vaccines would use a virus to create proteins that would shut down brain pleasure center receptors that are common to high risk behaviors such as drug use, but also other euphoric activity. Also, what is the medical ethics of preemptive vaccination for behaviors not yet exhibited by children?  
Marchione, Marilynn. AP "'Trauma Pill' Could Make Memories Less Painful." AOL News. 14 Jan. 2006  
<<http://articles.news.aol.com/news/article.adp?id=20060114130509990001&cid=>>
- <sup>50</sup> "Organ 'Harvesting' Policy in Canada to Allow Terminal Patients to be Killed for Parts?" LifeSite.net 16 Sept. 2005. <<http://www.lifesite.net/ldn/2005/sep/05091604.html>>  
Gulli, Cathy. "Cardiac Donors to offer new organ pool." *National Post*, Canada.com. 16 Sept. 2005  
<<http://www.canada.com/national/nationalpost/news/story.html?id=2ec5adbe-4594-4541-8ebc-6eb6f1f73e10>>
- <sup>51</sup> Carrell, Severin "'Do-it-yourself' euthanasia clinic to open in Britain." *The Independent, Online Edition*. 9 Oct. 2005. <[http://news.independent.co.uk/uk/health\\_medical/article318235.ece](http://news.independent.co.uk/uk/health_medical/article318235.ece)>
- <sup>52</sup> National Cyber Alert System U.S. Government US-CERT Cyber Security Bulletin SBO4-252. "A vulnerability exists due to an undocumented backdoor account, which could a local or remote authenticated malicious user modify votes. No workaround or patch available at time of publishing." <<http://www.us-cert.gov/cas/bulletins/SBO4-252.html#diebold/>>  
Greene, Thomas C. "It's Official: Diebold election bugware can't be trusted; The company implies as much." *The Register*. 30 Nov. 2005 <[http://www.theregister.co.uk/2005/11/30/diebold\\_hides\\_source](http://www.theregister.co.uk/2005/11/30/diebold_hides_source)>  
*The Big Lie: 9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder 323*
- <sup>53</sup> Harris, Bev. *Black Box Voting: Ballot Tampering in the 21<sup>st</sup> Century*.  
Renton, VA: Talion Publishing, 2004  
Free internet version available on: <<http://www.BlackBoxVoting.org>>
- <sup>54</sup> Isikoff, Michael. "Patriot Act helps the Feds in cases with no terror tie." *Newsweek*. 1 Dec. 2003. <<http://msnbc.msn.com/id/3540572>>
- <sup>55</sup> "Town cites Patriot Act in response to homeless man's suit." The Associated Press. *The Asbury Park Press*. 29 June 2005. <<http://www.app.com/apps/pbcs.dll/article?AID=/20050629/NEWS03/506290364/1007>>  
"Feds: Terrorists may pose as homeless for surveillance." *New York Daily News*. 22 Aug. 2005.  
<[http://www.nydailynews.com/front/breaking\\_news/story/339525p-289958c.html](http://www.nydailynews.com/front/breaking_news/story/339525p-289958c.html)>
- <sup>56</sup> Brecht, Tory. "Agents arrest man in threats." *The Quad City Times*. 5 Nov. 2004. cached online at Infowars.com <[http://www.infowars.com/articles/ps/hs\\_arrest\\_vet.htm](http://www.infowars.com/articles/ps/hs_arrest_vet.htm)>
- <sup>57</sup> "Feds probe politically charged art exhibit." The Associated Press. MSNBC.com 13 April 2005.  
<<http://www.msnbc.msn.com/id/7480455/>>
- <sup>58</sup> Kawamoto, Dawn. "Paypal charged with breaking Patriot Act." ZDNet.com News 31 March 2003.  
<[http://news.zdnet.com/2100-1009\\_22-994810.html](http://news.zdnet.com/2100-1009_22-994810.html)>
- <sup>59</sup> "FBI says Patriot Act used in Vegas strip club corruption probe." *The Las Vegas Sun*. 4 Nov. 2004.  
<<http://www.lasvegassun.com/sunbin/stories/nevada/2003/nov/04/110410819.html>>
- <sup>60</sup> "Homeland Security Agents Visit Toy Store." Associated Press, ABC News.go.com 28 Oct. 2004  
<<http://abcnews.go.com/US/wireStory?id=206591>>
- <sup>61</sup> "The Invisible Pirate – Big Brother on Steroids." <<http://www.strike-the-root.com/52/blow/blow9.html>>  
Ramasastry, Anita. "Why the Real ID Act is a real mess." 12 Aug. 2005.

<<http://www.cnn.com/2005/LAW/08/12/ramasastry.ids>> Jews for the Preservation of Firearms. 12 May 2005. 26 Aug. 2005. <<http://www.rense.com/general65/realid.htm>>

<sup>62</sup> “Bill Would Allow Arrests for No Reason; Citizens Would Also Have to Show ID.” 19 Dec. 2005 WEWS NewsChannel5 <<http://www.newsnet5.com/news/5580743/detail.html>>

<sup>63</sup> United States v. Deborah Davis. <<http://www.papersplease.org/davis/index.html>>  
Citation by officer: <[http://www.papersplease.org/davis/\\_dl/Admission\\_Violation.pdf](http://www.papersplease.org/davis/_dl/Admission_Violation.pdf)>  
Facts of the case: <<http://www.papersplease.org/davis/facts.html>>

<sup>64</sup> “Woman Ticketed for Sitting On Park Bench With No Kids.” WFMY News.com 29 Sept. 2005 <<http://wfmynews2.com/watercooler/article.aspx?storyid=49163>>

<sup>65</sup> Szymanski, Greg. “Homeland Security Clamps Down on Boise Navy Veteran and Federal Employee for Anti-War Bumper Stickers. 18 Feb. 2006. The Arctic Beacon.com

<sup>66</sup> “The New Freedom Initiative (US): Ready to be Tested?” <[http://www.masternewmedia.org/news/2004/07/16/the\\_new\\_freedom\\_initiative\\_us.htm](http://www.masternewmedia.org/news/2004/07/16/the_new_freedom_initiative_us.htm)>  
<<http://www.fightcps.com/articles/newfreedom-2004.html>> Eberhart, Dave. “Congress Funds Psychological Tests for Kids.” NewsMax.com 23 Nov. 2004 <<http://newsmax.com/archives/articles/2004/11/22/215244.shtml>>

“Bush to screen population for mental illness.” 21 June 2004. 27 Aug. 2004. <[http://www.infowars.com/print/ps/screen\\_population.htm](http://www.infowars.com/print/ps/screen_population.htm)>

Pringle, Evelyn. “Damaging children for the sake of profits.” Online Journal. 26 Aug. 2005. <<http://onlinejournal.com/health/082605Pringle/082605pringle.html>>

<sup>67</sup> Lennox, Jeff. “Knoxville citizens train to fight terror.” WATE.com 19 Dec. 2005 <<http://www.wate.com/global/story.asp?s=4263314&ClientType=Printable>>  
“Public offered class on terror spotting.” *The Wichita Eagle*. 15 Feb. 2005. cached online at: <[http://www.infowars.com/articles/bb/terror\\_spotters.htm](http://www.infowars.com/articles/bb/terror_spotters.htm)>

<sup>68</sup> <http://thomas.loc.gov/cgi-bin/query/F?c109:1:./temp/~c109FW4iSM:e1002:>  
“Tattletale America: Truck Drivers, Janitors, Exterminators, etc. Training to be Citizen Spies.” 15 Aug. 2005. 26 Aug. 2005. <[http://www.infowars.com/articles/ps/citizen\\_spies.htm](http://www.infowars.com/articles/ps/citizen_spies.htm)>

“Janitors Trained to Wipe Out Terrorism.” 10 Aug. 2005. <<http://www.nbc17.com/news/4834859/detail.html>>

“Sensenbrenner’s Snitch-or-go-to-Jail.” Talk Left.com 16 May 2005. 26 Aug. 2005. <[http://talkleft.com/new\\_archives/010719.html](http://talkleft.com/new_archives/010719.html)>

<http://www.infoshop.org/inews/article.php?story=20050724165534925>  
The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government’s Complicity in Mass Murder* 324

“You’ve Been Drafted: Uncle Sam Wants You for the War on Drugs.” Drug Policy Alliance - News. 18 May 2005. 26 Aug. 2005. <<http://www.drugpolicy.org/news/051805sensen.cfm>>

<sup>69</sup> Miller, Sara B. “In war on terror, an expanding citizens brigade.” Christian Science Monitor. 13 Aug. 2004. cached online at <[http://www.infowars.com/print/bb/spy\\_state.htm](http://www.infowars.com/print/bb/spy_state.htm)>

<sup>70</sup> Goldstein, Ritt. “US planning to recruit one in 24 Americans as citizen spies.” *Sydney Morning Herald*. 15 July 2002. 7 Nov. 2005. <<http://www.smh.com.au/articles/2002/07/14/1026185141232.html?oneclick=true>>

<sup>71</sup> “Governors Proposed Homeland Security Bill Under Fire.” Associated Press via NBC10 Providence. 18 Feb. 2004. cached online at: <[http://www.infowars.com/print/ps/RI\\_Governor.htm](http://www.infowars.com/print/ps/RI_Governor.htm)>

<sup>72</sup> “Free Speech Pen at DNC 2004.” <<http://www.skywriting.com/misc/pics/free-speech-pen/>>

<sup>73</sup> Douglas, Lee. “Oregon Law Would Jail War Protesters as Terrorists.” Reuters. 2 April 2004. <[http://www.prisonplanet.com/oregon\\_law\\_would\\_jail\\_protesters\\_as\\_terrorists.html](http://www.prisonplanet.com/oregon_law_would_jail_protesters_as_terrorists.html)>

<sup>74</sup> “FBI admits to wiretapping wrong numbers.” The Associated Press. MSNBC.com 30 Sept. 2005 <<http://www.msnbc.msn.com/id/9546933/>>

<sup>75</sup> Gellman, Barton. “The FBI’s Secret Scrutiny: In Hunt for Terrorists, Bureau Examines Records of Ordinary Americans.” *The Washington Post*. 6 Nov. 2005; p.A01  
[http://www.washingtonpost.com/wp-dyn/content/article/2005/11/05/AR2005110501366\\_pf.html](http://www.washingtonpost.com/wp-dyn/content/article/2005/11/05/AR2005110501366_pf.html)

<sup>76</sup> Kelo et al. v. City of New London et al. <<http://www.supremecourtus.gov/opinions/04pdf/04-108.pdf>>  
[http://www.ij.org/pdf\\_folder/private\\_property/kelo/kelo-USSC-opinion-6-05.pdf](http://www.ij.org/pdf_folder/private_property/kelo/kelo-USSC-opinion-6-05.pdf) Lane, Charles. “Justices Affirm Property Seizures.” *The Washington Post*. 24 June 2005. 26 Aug. 2005. <<http://www.washingtonpost.com/wp-dyn/content/article/2005/06/23/AR2005062300783.html>>

<sup>77</sup> Berenson, Alex and Williams, Timothy et al. "New Orleans Begins Confiscating Firearms as Water Recedes." *The New York Times*. 8 Sept. 2005. 9 Sept. 2005

<<http://www.nytimes.com/2005/09/08/national/nationalspecial/o8cnd-storm.html?ei=5094&en=efe0a58b7fc8e12c&hp=&ex=1126238400&partner=homepage&pagewanted=print>>

<sup>78</sup> "Padilla's indefinite detention puts your rights at risk." *USA Today*. 2 March 2005. 16 Sept. 2005.

<[http://www.usatoday.com/news/opinion/2005-03-03-freedom-waronterror\\_x.htm](http://www.usatoday.com/news/opinion/2005-03-03-freedom-waronterror_x.htm)> Serrano, Richard A.

"Detention of Enemy Combatant Upheld." *Los Angeles Times, The*. 9 Sept. 2005.

<[http://www.latimes.com/news/nationworld/nation/la-090905padilla\\_lat.o.4652277.story?coll=la-home-headlines](http://www.latimes.com/news/nationworld/nation/la-090905padilla_lat.o.4652277.story?coll=la-home-headlines)>

<sup>79</sup> "DOJ Defends Lawyer-Client Surveillance." NewsMax.com 10 Nov. 2001. 16 Sept. 2005

<<http://www.newsmax.com/archives/articles/2001/11/9/144139.shtml>>

Podgor, Ellen S, and Hall, John Wesley. "Government Surveillance of Attorney-Client Communications: Invoked in the Name of Fighting Terrorism." *The Georgetown Journal of Legal Ethics*. Fall 2003. Cached online at FindArticles.com 16 Sept. 2005.

<[http://www.findarticles.com/p/articles/mi\\_qa3975/is\\_200310/ai\\_n9297166](http://www.findarticles.com/p/articles/mi_qa3975/is_200310/ai_n9297166)>

<sup>80</sup> Sales, Leigh. "Leaked emails claim Guantanamo trials rigged." ABC News Online. 1 Aug. 2005. 16 Sept. 2005.

<<http://www.abc.net.au/news/newsitems/200508/s1426797.htm>> Lewis, Neil. "Two Prosecutors Faulted Trials for Detainees." *The New York Times*. 1 Aug. 2005. 16 Sept. 2005.

<<http://www.nytimes.com/2005/08/01/politics/01gitmo.html?ex=1127016000&en=74c4e05ba5fe6b4a&ei=5070&hp&ex=1122868800&en=3ab74c6e369ae05c&ei=5094&partner=homepage>>

<sup>81</sup> Barr, Bob. "Open Season on DNA may not be far away." *Atlantic Journal Constitution*. 19 Oct. 2005

<<http://www.ajc.com/opinion/content/opinion/1005/19edbarr.html>>

<sup>82</sup> Thompson, Doug. "White House keeps dossiers on more than 10,000 'political enemies.'" Capitol Hill Blue. 8 Nov. 2005.

<[http://www.capitolhillblue.com/artman/publish/article\\_7625.shtml](http://www.capitolhillblue.com/artman/publish/article_7625.shtml)>

<sup>83</sup> Hudson, Audrey. "Government's pursuit on personal data lives on." *The Washington Times*. 1 March 2004.

<<http://www.washingtontimes.com/national/20040301-124426-3959r.htm>> Kantor, Andrew. "New

Government database lets security trump your privacy." *USA Today*. 28 May 2004. 16 Sept. 2005

<[http://www.usatoday.com/tech/columnist/andrewkantor/2004-05-28-kantor\\_x.htm](http://www.usatoday.com/tech/columnist/andrewkantor/2004-05-28-kantor_x.htm)>

<sup>84</sup> Roberts, Paul Craig. "A Gestapo Administration." LewRockwell.com 2 Jan. 2006

<http://www.lewrockwell.com/roberts/roberts138.html>

The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 325

<sup>85</sup> Liptak, Adam. "In Terror Cases, Administration Sets Own Rules." *The New York Times*. 27 Nov. 2005.

<<http://www.nytimes.com/2005/11/27/national/nationalspecial/27enemy.html?ex=1290747600&en=c146af776c592cd8&ei=5090&partner=rssuserland&emc=rss>>

<sup>86</sup> Priest, Dana. "Wrongful Imprisonment: Anatomy of a CIA Mistake." *The Washington Post*. 4 Dec. 2005;

p. A01. <[http://www.washingtonpost.com/wp-dyn/content/article/2005/12/03/AR2005120301476\\_pf.html](http://www.washingtonpost.com/wp-dyn/content/article/2005/12/03/AR2005120301476_pf.html)>

Yost, Pete. "In lawsuit, German man alleges CIA tortured him." *The Boston Globe*. 7 Dec. 2005.

<[http://www.boston.com/news/nation/washington/articles/2005/12/07/in\\_lawsuit\\_german\\_man\\_alleges\\_cia\\_tortured\\_him](http://www.boston.com/news/nation/washington/articles/2005/12/07/in_lawsuit_german_man_alleges_cia_tortured_him)>

<sup>87</sup> Watson, Paul Joseph. "Endless Fake Terror Alerts: Fear Based Mind Control." Prisonplanet.com 17 Feb. 2003.

<[http://www.prisonplanet.com/analysis\\_watson\\_021703\\_faketerror.html](http://www.prisonplanet.com/analysis_watson_021703_faketerror.html)>

Dougherty, Jon. "Terror alerts manufactured? FBI Agents say White House scripting 'hysterics' for political effect." WorldNetDaily.com 4 Jan. 2003. 29 Sept. 2005.

<[http://www.prisonplanet.com/terror\\_alerts\\_manufactured.htm](http://www.prisonplanet.com/terror_alerts_manufactured.htm)>

"US terror plot intelligence 'old.'" BBC News World Edition. 3 Aug. 2004

<<http://news.bbc.co.uk/2/hi/americas/3530358.stm>>

Pitt, William Rivers. "Fabricating Terror." Truthout.org 4 Aug. 2004. <<http://www.truthout.org/cgi-bin/artman/exec/view.cgi/22/5577/printer>>

Kessler, Glenn. "Old Data, New Credibility Issues." *The Washington Post*. 4 Aug. 2004. 29 Oct. 2005; p.A01

<<http://www.washingtonpost.com/wp-dyn/articles/A37911-2004Aug3.html>>

<sup>88</sup> Kelly, Jack. "Safety at a Price: Security is a booming, sophisticated, global business." *The Pittsburgh Post-Gazette*. 13 Feb. 2000. 16 Sept. 2005. <<http://www.post-gazette.com/headlines/20000213security1.asp>>

- <sup>89</sup> Miller, Leslie. "No-fly list grounds some unusual young suspects." *The Boston Globe* 16 Aug. 2005. 16 Sept. 2005  
<[http://www.boston.com/news/nation/washington/articles/2005/08/16/no\\_fly\\_list\\_grounds\\_some\\_unusual\\_young\\_suspects](http://www.boston.com/news/nation/washington/articles/2005/08/16/no_fly_list_grounds_some_unusual_young_suspects)>
- <sup>90</sup> Marinucci, Carla. "Governor digs fixing potholes San Jose crews destroy part of road for staged event." *The San Francisco Chronicle*. 27 May 2005. <<http://www.sfgate.com/cgi-bin/article.cgi?file=/c/a/2005/05/27/GOVERNOR.TMP>>
- <sup>91</sup> Olbermann, Keith "The Nexus of Politics and Terror." MSNBC.com 12 Oct. 2005.  
<<http://www.msnbc.msn.com/id/6210240/>>  
"Bush's Staged New Orleans Photo Ops." Prisonplanet.com 5 Sept. 2005  
<http://www.prisonplanet.com/articles/september2005/050905photoops.htm>  
Drum, Kevin. Political Animal column. *Washington Monthly*. 3 Sept. 2005  
[http://www.washingtonmonthly.com/archives/individual/2005\\_09/007042.php](http://www.washingtonmonthly.com/archives/individual/2005_09/007042.php)  
Allen, Mike. "The Bird was Perfect but Not for Dinner." *The Washington Post*. 4 Dec. 2003 p.A33  
<<http://www.washingtonpost.com/ac2/wp-dyn/A33090-2003Dec3?language=printer>>  
Kampfner, John. "Saving Private Lynch story 'flawed.'" BBC News. 15 May 2003  
<<http://news.bbc.co.uk/2/hi/programmes/correspondent/3028585.stm>>  
"The truth about Jessica." The Guardian Unlimited. 15 May 2003  
<<http://www.guardian.co.uk/Iraq/Story/0,2763,956255,00.html>>  
Riechmann, Deb. "Bush Teleconference with Soldiers Staged." *The Associated Press*. Breitbart.com 13 Oct. 2005. <<http://www.breitbart.com/news/2005/10/13/D8D7DM682.html>>  
"US POW Rescue was Stage-Managed." Times News Network. 19 May 2003  
<http://www.thetruthseeker.co.uk/article.asp?id=790>
- <sup>92</sup> Vice President Dick Cheney "Like other great duties in history, it will require decades of patient effort, and it will be resisted by those whose only hope for power is through the spread of violence." Quoted in Beale, Jonathan "Cheney warns of 'decades of war.'" BBC News, Washington 6 Oct. 2005.  
<<http://news.bbc.co.uk/2/hi/americas/4314234.stm>>  
Senator Chuck Hagel, R-Neb. Quoted in "Rumsfeld: No need to reintroduce the military draft." USA Today.com 22 April 2004. "If we in fact, as the president says and I agree, are in a generational war here against terrorism, it's going to require resources...the mission must match the resources."  
<[http://www.usatoday.com/news/washington/2004-04-22-rumsfeld-draft\\_x.htm](http://www.usatoday.com/news/washington/2004-04-22-rumsfeld-draft_x.htm)>  
The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 326
- <sup>93</sup> The five main companies that comprise the new media monopoly are Time Warner, Disney, Ruppert Murdoch's News Corporation, Bertelsmann of Germany, and Viacom (CBS) and either directly or indirectly control a majority of U.S. Mainstream Media: newspapers, magazines, TV and radio stations, books, music, movies, videos, wire services, and photo agencies. <<http://www.corporations.org/media/>> see also, Bagdikian, Ben. *The New Media Monopoly*, Beacon Press, 2004 <<http://www.benbagdikian.com>>
- <sup>94</sup> Kurtz, Howard. "Administration Paid Commentator." *The Washington Post*, 8 Jan. 2005. 16 Sept. 2005; p. A01. <<http://www.washingtonpost.com/ac2/wp-dyn/A56330-2005Jan7?language=printer>> "And Now the Counterfeit News." *The New York Times*, editorial. 16 March 2005. Cached online at: TruthOut.com. <<http://www.truthout.org/cgi-bin/artman/exec/view.cgi/38/9671>>
- <sup>95</sup> Arce, Rose and Troetel, Shannon. "Top New York Times editors quit." CNN.com 1 March 2004. 22 Sept. 2005. <<http://www.cnn.com/2003/US/Northeast/06/05/nytimes.resigns/>>  
"US reporter 'lied to readers.'" BBC News (UK) 11 May 2003. 22 Sept. 2005  
<<http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/americas/3018505.stm>>  
Irvine, Reed. "Crisis at the New York Times." Accuracy in Media 22 May 2003. 22 Sept. 2005.  
<[http://www.aim.org/media\\_monitor/346\\_0\\_2\\_0\\_C/](http://www.aim.org/media_monitor/346_0_2_0_C/)>
- <sup>96</sup> Larese, Steve. "Bush-backers-only policy riles voters at RNC rallies." *The Boston Globe*. 9 Aug. 2004  
<[http://www.boston.com/news/nation/articles/2004/08/09/bush\\_backers\\_only\\_policy\\_riles\\_voters\\_at\\_rnc\\_rallies](http://www.boston.com/news/nation/articles/2004/08/09/bush_backers_only_policy_riles_voters_at_rnc_rallies)>
- <sup>97</sup> Public Employees for Environmental Responsibility. "Political Screening for All Park Service Managers." YubaNet.com 13 Oct. 2005 <[http://www.yubanet.com/artman/publish/article\\_26327.shtml](http://www.yubanet.com/artman/publish/article_26327.shtml)>  
Confessore, Nicholas. "Welcome to the Machine: How the GOP disciplined K Street and Made Bush Supreme." *Washington Monthly*. July/Aug 2003  
<<http://www.washingtonmonthly.com/features/2003/0307.confessore.html>>

- Will, George. "On K Street Conservatism." *Newsweek*. 17 Oct. 2005 MSNBC.com  
<<http://www.msnbc.msn.com/id/9629463/site/newsweek/>>
- Drew, Elizabeth. "Selling Washington." *The New York Review of Books*. Vol 52, Number 11, 23 June, 2005.  
<<http://www.nybooks.com/articles/18075>>
- Chaddock, Gail Russel. "Republicans take over K Street." *The Christian Science Monitor*. 29 Aug. 2003. 14 Oct. 2005. <<http://www.csmonitor.com/2003/0829/p01s01-uspo.html>>
- <sup>98</sup> Kelley, Kitty. "Bush's Veil Over History." *The New York Times*. 10 Oct. 2005.  
<<http://www.nytimes.com/2005/10/10/opinion/10kelley.html?ei=5090&en=0619ce78d4c41e6d&ex=1286596800&partner=rssuserland&emc=rss&pagewanted=print>>
- <sup>99</sup> Boehlert, Eric. "Fake News, Fake Reporter." Salon .com. 10 Feb. 2005. 22 Sept. 2005.  
<[http://www.salon.com/news/feature/2005/02/10/gannon\\_affair/index\\_np.html](http://www.salon.com/news/feature/2005/02/10/gannon_affair/index_np.html)>
- Byrne, John. "Secret Service records raise new questions about discredited conservative reporter." *The Raw Story*. 24 April 2005. 22 Sept. 2005.  
<[http://rawstory.com/exclusives/byrne/secret\\_service\\_gannon\\_424.htm](http://rawstory.com/exclusives/byrne/secret_service_gannon_424.htm)>
- Madsen, Wayne. "Gannongate threatens to expose a huge GOP pedophile and male prostitution ring." *Online Journal*. 18 Feb. 2005. 22 Sept. 2005.  
<<http://www.onlinejournal.com/Media/021805Madsen/021805madsen.html>>
- <sup>100</sup> "Mockingbird: The Subversion of the Free Press by the CIA." WhatReallyHappened.  
<<http://www.whatreallyhappened.com/RANCHO/POLITICS/MOCK/mockingbird.html>>
- Louise, Mary. "Operation Mockingbird: CIA Media Manipulation." *Prisonplanet.com* 3 Jan. 2003  
<[http://www.prisonplanet.com/analysis\\_louise\\_01\\_03\\_03\\_mockingbird.html](http://www.prisonplanet.com/analysis_louise_01_03_03_mockingbird.html)>
- E&P Staff "'Hidden Scandal' in Miller Story, Charges former CBS Newsman. Editor & Publisher." 16 Oct. 2005.  
<[http://www.editorandpublisher.com/eandp/news/article\\_display.jsp?vnu\\_content\\_id=1001306732](http://www.editorandpublisher.com/eandp/news/article_display.jsp?vnu_content_id=1001306732)>
- Miller, Judith. "My Four Hours Testifying in the Federal Grand Jury Room." *The New York Times*. 16 Oct. 2005.  
<<http://www.nytimes.com/2005/10/16/national/16miller.html?pagewanted=print>>
- The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 327
- <sup>101</sup> David F. "Feudalism aka American Capitalism." Chapter 3: Manipulation of the Media.  
<[http://www.mindmined.com/public\\_library/nonfiction/david\\_f\\_feudalism\\_aka\\_capitalism.html#3](http://www.mindmined.com/public_library/nonfiction/david_f_feudalism_aka_capitalism.html#3)>
- <sup>102</sup> Iserbyt, Charlotte. "Refuse the National ID Card!" *NewsWithViews.com* 13 Feb. 2005  
<<http://www.newswithviews.com/iserbyt/iserbyt22.htm>>
- . "Former KGB Heads to Help Spy on Americans." *NewsWithViews*. 24 April 2003. 6 Oct. 2005  
<<http://www.newswithviews.com/iserbyt/iserbyt7.htm>>
- Whitney, Mike. "KGB Chieftain Finds Home at Homeland Security." *Dissident Voice*. 21 Jan. 2005. 7 Oct. 2005  
<<http://www.dissidentvoice.org/Jan05/Whitney0121.htm>>
- <sup>103</sup> Pincus, Walter. "Pentagon Expanding Its Domestic Surveillance Activity." *The Washington Post*. 27 Nov. 2005; p.A06 <<http://www.washingtonpost.com/wp-dyn/content/article/2005/11/26/AR2005112600857.html>>
- <sup>104</sup> Schmidt, Susan and Eggen, Dan. "FBI Given More Latitude: New Surveillance Rules Remove Evidence Hurdle." *The Washington Post*. 30 May 2002. cached online at:  
<<http://www.ratical.org/ratville/CAH/linkscopy/FBIsurveil.html>>
- <sup>105</sup> Eggen, Dan. "FBI Papers Indicate Intelligence Violations: Secret Surveillance Lacked Oversight." *The Washington Post*. 24 Oct. 2005 <<http://www.washingtonpost.com/wp-dyn/content/article/2005/10/23/AR2005102301352.html>>
- <sup>106</sup> Thompson, Doug. "White House keeps dossiers on more than 10,000 'political enemies.'" *Capitol Hill Blue*. 8 Nov. 2005. <[http://www.capitolhillblue.com/artman/publish/article\\_7625.shtml](http://www.capitolhillblue.com/artman/publish/article_7625.shtml)>
- <sup>107</sup> Dwyer, Jim. "Videos Challenge Accounts of Convention Unrest." *The New York Times*. 12 April 2005.  
<<http://www.nytimes.com/2005/04/12/nyregion/12video.html?ex=1270958400&en=46f3604d0befb92f&ei=5090&partner=rssuserland>>
- <sup>108</sup> Baldwin, Chuck. "Bush Administration Pushing Domestic Surveillance Envelope." *ChuckBaldwinLive Talk Radio*. 28 Oct. 2005. <http://www.chuckbaldwinlive.com/chuckwagon.html>
- Miller, George. "Bill would relax rules governing intelligence-gathering in U.S." *The Los Angeles Times*. 2 Oct. 2005 cached online at: <<http://www.startribune.com/stories/587/5645518.html>>
- <sup>109</sup> Dwyer, Jim. "Police Infiltrate Protests, Videotapes Show." *The New York Times*. 22 Dec. 2005.  
<<http://www.nytimes.com/2005/12/22/nyregion/22police.html?emc=eta1&pagewanted=print>>

- <sup>110</sup> Meeks, Brock N. "Homeland Security opening private mail." MSNBC.com 6 Jan. 2006  
<<http://msnbc.msn.com/id/10740935/>>
- <sup>111</sup> <http://thomas.loc.gov/cgi-bin/query/F?c109:1:./temp/~c109FW4iSM:e1002:>  
"Tattletale America: Truck Drivers, Janitors, Exterminators, etc. Training to be Citizen Spies." 15 Aug. 2005.  
26 Aug. 2005. <[http://www.infowars.com/articles/ps/citizen\\_spies.htm](http://www.infowars.com/articles/ps/citizen_spies.htm)>  
"Janitors Trained to Wipe Out Terrorism." 10 Aug. 2005.  
<<http://www.nbc17.com/news/4834859/detail.html>>  
"Sensenbrenner's Snitch-or-go-to-Jail." Talk Left.com 16 May 2005. 26 Aug. 2005.  
<[http://talkleft.com/new\\_archives/010719.html](http://talkleft.com/new_archives/010719.html)>  
<http://www.infoshop.org/inews/article.php?story=20050724165534925>  
"You've Been Drafted: Uncle Sam Wants You for the War on Drugs." Drug Policy Alliance - News. 18 May  
2005. 26 Aug. 2005. <<http://www.drugpolicy.org/news/051805sensen.cfm>>
- <sup>112</sup> Goldstein, Ritt. "US planning to recruit one in 24 Americans as citizen spies." *Sydney Morning Herald*. 15  
July 2002. 7 Nov. 2005.  
<<http://www.smh.com.au/articles/2002/07/14/1026185141232.html?oneclick=true>>
- <sup>113</sup> Risen, James and Lichtblau, Eric. "Bush Lets U.S. Spy on Callers Without Courts." *The New York Times*.  
16 Dec. 2005.  
<[http://www.nytimes.com/2005/12/16/politics/16program.html?incamp=article\\_popular&pagewanted=print&oref=login](http://www.nytimes.com/2005/12/16/politics/16program.html?incamp=article_popular&pagewanted=print&oref=login)>
- <sup>114</sup> The Fourth Amendment to the Constitution of the United States. The right of the people to be secure in  
their persons, houses, papers, and effects, against unreasonable searches and seizures, shall not be  
violated, and no Warrants shall issue, but upon probable cause, supported by Oath or affirmation, and  
particularly describing the place to be searched, and the persons or things to be seized.  
The Big Lie: 9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder 328
- <sup>115</sup> "For years, Bush said court orders required for spying." Yahoo! Asia News. 21 Dec. 2005  
<<http://asia.news.yahoo.com/051220/afp/051220194444top.html>>
- <sup>116</sup> Leonnig, Carol D. and Linzer, Dafna. "Spy Court Judge Quits in Protest; Jurist Concerned Bush Order  
Tainted Work of Secret Panel." *The Washington Post*. 21 Dec. 2005 p. A01  
<http://www.washingtonpost.com/wp-dyn/content/article/2005/12/20/AR2005122000685.html>>
- <sup>117</sup> Bamford, James. "The Agency That Could Be Big Brother." *The New York Times*. 25 Dec. 2005  
<<http://www.nytimes.com/2005/12/25/weekinreview/25bamford.html>>
- <sup>118</sup> "Domestic liberties require protection." *The Denver Post*.com 17 Dec. 2005  
<[http://www.denverpost.com/editorials/ci\\_3316843](http://www.denverpost.com/editorials/ci_3316843)>
- <sup>119</sup> "Warrantless surveillance." *St. Petersburg Times*. 18 Dec. 2005.  
<[http://www.sptimes.com/2005/12/18/Opinion/Warrantless\\_surveilla.shtml](http://www.sptimes.com/2005/12/18/Opinion/Warrantless_surveilla.shtml)>
- <sup>120</sup> "Bigger Brother." *The Los Angeles Times*. 18 Dec. 2005.  
<<http://www.latimes.com/news/opinion/editorials/la-ed-security18dec18.o.5190326.story?coll=la-news-comment-editorials>>
- <sup>121</sup> "Surveillance puts rights at risk." *The Kansas City Star*. 18 Dec. 2005.  
<<http://www.kansascity.com/mld/kansascity/news/opinion/13432212.htm>>
- <sup>122</sup> "Spying on Americans." *The Washington Post*. 18 Dec. 2005. <<http://www.washingtonpost.com/wp-dyn/content/article/2005/12/17/AR2005121701005.html>>
- <sup>123</sup> "Big Brother Bush – The president took a step toward a police state." *Pittsburgh Post-Gazette*. 18 Dec.  
2005. <<http://www.post-gazette.com/pg/05352/623818.stm>>
- <sup>124</sup> Donlan, Thomas G. "Unwarranted Executive Power." *Barron's Magazine*. 26 Dec. 2005
- <sup>125</sup> Senator Barbara Boxer Letter "Did Bush Commit an Impeachable Offense?" Truthout.org  
19 Dec. 2005. <[http://www.truthout.org/docs\\_2005/122005A.shtml](http://www.truthout.org/docs_2005/122005A.shtml)>
- <sup>126</sup> "Live Vote: Should Bush be impeached?" MSNBC.com 22 Dec. 2005.  
<http://www.msnbc.msn.com/id/10562904#survey>
- <sup>127</sup> Kaye, Jeffrey. "Under Suspicion." Online News Hour. 22 Oct. 2001  
<[http://www.pbs.org/newshour/bb/terrorism/july-dec01/suspects\\_10-22.html](http://www.pbs.org/newshour/bb/terrorism/july-dec01/suspects_10-22.html)>

<sup>128</sup> Waller, Douglas. "Secret Jails: The Bush Administration faces international controversy over what amounts to clandestine CIA prison system." *Time Magazine*. 6 Nov. 2005.  
<<http://www.time.com/time/magazine/article/0,9171,1126698,00.html?cnn=yes>>

<sup>129</sup> Graham, Bradley. "War Plans Drafted to Counter Terror Attacks in U.S." *The Washington Post*. 8 Aug. 2005; p.A1 <[http://www.washingtonpost.com/wp-dyn/content/article/2005/08/07/AR2005080700843\\_pf.html](http://www.washingtonpost.com/wp-dyn/content/article/2005/08/07/AR2005080700843_pf.html)>

<sup>130</sup> *United States v. Deborah Davis*. <<http://www.papersplease.org/davis/index.html>>  
Citation by officer: <[http://www.papersplease.org/davis/dl/Admission\\_Violation.pdf](http://www.papersplease.org/davis/dl/Admission_Violation.pdf)>  
Facts of the case: <<http://www.papersplease.org/davis/facts.html>>

<sup>131</sup> Gen. Tommy Franks, Commander CentCom, quoted in Edwards, John O. "Gen. Franks Doubts Constitution Will Survive WMD Attack." NewsMax.com 21 Nov. 2003.  
<<http://www.newsmax.com/archives/articles/2003/11/20/185048.shtml>>

<sup>132</sup> Turley, Jonathan. "Camps for Citizens" Ashcroft's Hellish Vision." *Los Angeles Times*. 14 Aug. 2002. 23 Oct. 2005. <<http://www.ratical.org/ratville/CAH/CfCAHV.html>>

<sup>133</sup> Turley, Jonathan. Professor of Constitutional Law at George Washington University "Camps for Citizens: Ashcroft's Hellish Vision; Attorney general shows himself as a menace to liberty." *Los Angeles Times*. 14 Aug. 2002. cached online at: <<http://www.commondreams.org/views02/0814-05.htm>>

<sup>134</sup> Swarns, Rachel L. Halliburton Subsidiary Gets Contract to Add Temporary Immigrant Detention Centers. *The New York Times*. 4 Feb. 2006.  
<<http://www.nytimes.com/2006/02/04/national/04halliburton.html>>

<sup>135</sup> Civilian Inmate Labor Program, Army Regulation 210-35. Updated 14 Jan. 05. This regulation provides guidance for establishing and managing civilian inmate labor programs on Army installations. It provides guidance on establishing prison camps on Army installations.  
<[http://www.army.mil/usapa/epubs/pdf/r210\\_35.pdf](http://www.army.mil/usapa/epubs/pdf/r210_35.pdf)>

The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 329

<sup>136</sup> Pincus, Walter and Eggen, Dan. "325,000 Names on Terrorism List: Rights Groups Say Database May Include Innocent People." *The Washington Post*. 15 Feb. 2005. <[http://www.washingtonpost.com/wp-dyn/content/article/2006/02/14/AR2006021402125\\_1.html](http://www.washingtonpost.com/wp-dyn/content/article/2006/02/14/AR2006021402125_1.html)>

<sup>137</sup> "Gonzales hints at a wider surveillance program." *The Washington Post*. 1 March 2006.  
<<http://www.azcentral.com/news/articles/0301surveillance0301.html>>

<sup>138</sup> Joy, Bill. "Why the Future Doesn't Need Us." *Wired Magazine*. 1 April 2000. "Due to improved techniques the elite will have greater control over the masses; and because human work will no longer be necessary the masses will be superfluous, a useless burden on the system. If the elite is ruthless they may simply decide to exterminate the mass of humanity. If they are humane they may use propaganda or other psychological or biological techniques to reduce the birth rate until the mass of humanity becomes extinct, leaving the world to the elite. Or, if the elite consists of soft-hearted liberals, they may decide to play the role of good shepherds to the rest of the human race. They will see to it that everyone's physical needs are satisfied, that all children are raised under psychologically hygienic conditions, that everyone has a wholesome hobby to keep him busy, and that anyone who may become dissatisfied undergoes "treatment" to cure his "problem." Of course, life will be so purposeless that people will have to be biologically or psychologically engineered either to remove their need for the power process or make them "sublimate" their drive for power into some harmless hobby. These engineered human beings may be happy in such a society, but they will most certainly not be free. They will have been reduced to the status of domestic animals."

<sup>139</sup> "The Georgia Guidestones: New Age Reason, or Age Old Treason."  
<<http://home.sprynet.com/~eastwood01/geoguide.htm>>

"Message of the Georgia Guidestones." <<http://www.thegeorgiaguidestones.com/Message.htm>>  
Martin, Rick. "Depopulation of a Planet" the Georgia Guidestones.com  
<<http://www.geocities.com/newageinternational/Depopulation1.html>>

<sup>140</sup> Coleman, John Dr. *Conspirators Hierarchy: The Story of the Committee of 300*. America West Publishers: Carson City, NV 1992

<sup>141</sup> Benito Mussolini, from *Encyclopedia Italiana*, Giovanni Gentile, editor

<sup>142</sup> Bigioni, Paul. JD "Fascism then. Fascism Now." *The Toronto Star*. 28 Nov. 2005  
<[http://www.thestar.com/NASApp/cs/ContentServer?pagename=thestar/Layout/Article\\_Type1&c=Article&c\\_id=1132960211791&call\\_pageid=970599119419](http://www.thestar.com/NASApp/cs/ContentServer?pagename=thestar/Layout/Article_Type1&c=Article&c_id=1132960211791&call_pageid=970599119419)>

<sup>143</sup> History of the German American Bund and Nazi Party <<http://www.traces.org/americanbund.html>>

<sup>144</sup> Lapham, Lewis H. "We Now Live in a Fascist State." *Harper's Magazine*. 11 Oct. 2005. cached online at: <<http://organicconsumers.org/Politics/harpers101205.cfm>>

<sup>145</sup> Machiavelli, Niccolò, *Discorsi sopra la prima deca di Tito Livio (Discourses on Livy)*, Chapter 25. 1531 <[http://oll.libertyfund.org/EBooks/Machiavelli\\_0303.pdf](http://oll.libertyfund.org/EBooks/Machiavelli_0303.pdf)>

<sup>146</sup> Britt, Laurence. "Fascism Anyone?" *Free Inquiry Magazine*, Volume 23, Number 2. cached online at: <[http://www.secularhumanism.org/index.php?section=library&page=britt\\_23\\_2](http://www.secularhumanism.org/index.php?section=library&page=britt_23_2)>

The list of fascistic characteristics includes: 1. Powerful and continuing expressions of nationalism. 2. Disdain for the importance of human rights. 3. Identification of enemies/scapegoats as a unifying cause. 4. The supremacy of the military/avid militarism. 5. Rampant sexism. 6. A controlled mass media. 7. Obsession with national security. 8. Religion and ruling elite tied together. 9. Power of corporations protected. 10. Power of labor suppressed or eliminated. 11. Disdain and suppression of intellectuals and the arts. 12. Obsession with crime and punishment. 13. Rampant cronyism and corruption. 14. Fraudulent elections.

<sup>147</sup> Flash Animation of progress towards Fascist Amerika: <<http://www.bushflash.com/14.html>>

<sup>148</sup> Jer 5:21 KJV

<sup>149</sup> Johnson, Chalmers. "Sorrows of Empire." *The Project Against the Present Danger*. Nov. 2003 <<http://presentdanger.irc-online.org/papers/sorrows2003.html>>

<sup>150</sup> Wilkerson, Lawrence B. Chief of Staff to Secretary of State Colin Powell from 2002-5.

"The White House cabal." *The Los Angeles Times*. 25 Oct. 2005.

<<http://www.latimes.com/news/opinion/commentary/la-oe-wilkerson25oct25.0.7455395.story?coll=la-news-comment-opinions>>

<sup>151</sup> Definition of "cabal" from Dictionary.com <<http://dictionary.reference.com/search?q=cabal>>

The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 330

<sup>152</sup> *Ibid.*

<sup>153</sup> "Transition of Power: President-Elect Bush Meets With Congressional Leaders on Capitol Hill." CNN Transcripts CNN.com 18 Dec. 2000. <<http://transcripts.cnn.com/TRANSCRIPTS/0012/18/nd.01.html>>

<sup>154</sup> Thompson, Doug. "Bush on the Constitution: It's just a goddamned piece of paper." Capitol Hill Blue 9 Dec. 2005. <[http://www.capitolhillblue.com/artman/publish/article\\_7779.shtml](http://www.capitolhillblue.com/artman/publish/article_7779.shtml)>

<sup>155</sup> Gellman, Barton and Linzer, Dafna. "Pushing the Limits of Wartime Powers." *The Washington Post*. 18 Dec. 2005. <<http://www.washingtonpost.com/wp-dyn/content/article/2005/12/17/AR2005121701233.html>>

<sup>156</sup> *Oxford English Dictionary* entry for "plenary." <<http://www.askoxford.com/results/?view=dict&field-12668446=plenary&branch=13842570&textsearchtype=exact&sortorder=score%2Cname>>

<sup>157</sup> President George W. Bush interviewed by Bob Woodward "A Rare Glimpse Inside Bush's Cabinet." CBS News.com 17 Nov. 2002. <<http://www.cbsnews.com/stories/2002/11/17/60minutes/main529657.shtml>>

<sup>158</sup> Alex Jones radio interview with Paul Craig Roberts. GCN Radio Network 23 Nov. 2005. Paul Craig Roberts is the former assistant secretary of the treasury in the Reagan Administration. Listen at:

<<http://www.prisonplanet.tv/audio/231105roberts.mp3>>

<sup>159</sup> Roberts, Paul Craig, Dr. "Bush Has Crossed the Rubicon." Information Clearing House. 16 Jan. 2006 <<http://www.informationclearinghouse.info/article11578.htm>>

<sup>160</sup> Mayer, Milton. *They Thought they Were Free: The Germans, 1933-45*. University of Chicago Press, 1955 Chicago, IL.

The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 331

## What is your Line in the Sand?

One man with courage is a majority.

~ Thomas Jefferson

It is better to live one day as a lion, than a thousand days as a lamb.

~ Roman Proverb

If ye love wealth greater than liberty, the tranquility of servitude greater than the animating contest for freedom, go home from us in peace. We seek not your counsel, nor your arms. Crouch down and lick the hand that feeds you; and may posterity forget that ye were our countrymen.

~ Samuel Adams  
I have sworn upon the altar of God eternal hostility  
against every form of tyranny over the mind of man.  
~ Thomas Jefferson, 1800

The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 332

### **Chapter 11: What Can You Do?**

What we do in life echoes in eternity. ~ General Maximus from the *Gladiator*  
Never tell people how to do things. Tell them what to do and they will surprise you with their ingenuity. ~ General George S. Patton, U.S. 3rd Army  
There is a time when the operation of the machine becomes so odious, makes you so sick at heart, that you can't take part; you can't even passively take part, and you've got to put your bodies upon the gears and upon the wheels, upon the levers, upon all the apparatus, and you've got to make it stop. And you've got to indicate to the people who run it, to the people who own it, that unless you're free, the machine will be prevented from working at all! ~ Mario Savio 3 Dec. 1964 Speech before Free Speech Movement, Berkeley, CA.

In Greek mythology, Cassandra was a seer of Troy who was given the gift of prescience by Apollo, but not the power of persuasion after she rebuffed his advances. During the Trojan War with Sparta and the Achaeans, she tried desperately in vain to warn the citizens of Troy about the danger posed by the gift of the Trojan Horse, which proved to be a trap, the death of Agamemnon, and the Fall of Troy, but she was ultimately disbelieved by her people. Her family believed she had gone mad and locked her up. For her inability to convince others of what she accurately predicted, as well as from her incarceration, she was driven mad. This myth is important to know because if or when you begin to tell others you will face strong resistance and even hostility when telling others of this material.

The information and analysis I have presented in this book is undoubtedly uncomfortable. The most common reactions to it are to look away, denial, revulsion, fear, hostility, anger, or shock. The time for temperance is drawing short. Become an informed, vigilant citizen, and a resolute defender of freedom and liberty. It's time to get off the sidelines, off the spectator stands and to get on **Cassandra, Seer of Troy**  
The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 333

the field of battle. Do not be consigned to being a downtrodden drone or "serf" shuffling with your eyes averted downward, head hung in fealty and shame, to serve at the pleasure and whims of the master elite oligarchs and plutocrats. It would be a better fate to be accused as an insurgent fighting for the Constitution and the Bill of Rights, than minion for the New World Order.

Dare to ask questions, investigate and research the material I presented, put it to the test. Confirm or rationally dispute what you have just read. Look beyond the mind-numbing, deliberate and systemic dumb-downed mind control programming of the corporate owned mass-media and especially in the outcome-based, Skinnerian operant conditioning education system,<sup>1</sup> and consider the hidden agendas and the government motives. Our forefathers did not have the so-called limitations or disadvantages of being without corporate owned media conglomerates and news networks. Look at what they accomplished, against the British Empire, the largest and strongest of their day and with so little. The hardest part is deciding to *give a shit* again. You have to just decide to stop taking it, to stop taking the abuse, the corruption, the phony excuses and lies, the theft, and the mass killing. Get mad and just stop taking it.

During times of universal deceit, telling the truth is revolutionary.

~ George Orwell **Freedom of Speech**

The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 334

## **An American Legacy of Patriotic Dissent and Protest.**

In a fundamental sense, no political or human rights have ever been secured by military forces, or by police forces. Contrary to popular opinion, they do not secure our liberties; they secure the interests of the state and often of the multi-national corporate business model. The strength of the current system of government is absolutely dependant on one of two things, apathy or fear. If you don't care and "mind your own business" and don't get involved, they win; if you are afraid and don't participate, they win.

In countries with a recent taste of authoritarian corruption or dictatorship, such as in Latin American or in East European nations, oppressed people in the initial stages of the protest or uprising, are often brutally repressed by the state police or military. If the people persevere and maintain their bearing, eventually the police and military gradually weaken their support for the state and begin to side with the protesters. When the protest reaches its highest populations and effectiveness, and machinery of the state are stopped, shut down, when it has absorbed the punishments of the state and will not back down, the military and the police join the protesters and throw the tyrants out of office. The Ukrainian Orange Revolution of 2004-5, the Georgian Rose Revolution of 2003, the Romanian Revolution of 1989, the Polish Solidarity Labor Movement, the Bolivian 2003 water and oil resource demonstrations and the anti-corruption protests in 2005 averted a civil war and led to an overhaul of the government. In the United States, the People have not known overt tyranny since the 1700's, perhaps the memory of those days has been lost, and the memory of the noble cause that the Founding Father's fought and died for has been lost.

We the People are the ones who secure our rights and maintain our rights; they are not privileges or licenses granted by the government. Military forces secure territory and prevent external invasion or other forms of attacks. Police forces

**Protest is patriotism –  
Freedom begins with NO**

*The Big Lie: 9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder 335*

enforce state and local laws and secure the general order. Fundamental human rights and human dignity have only been demanded and secured throughout history by an informed, vigilant, and energetic citizenry, often unarmed and disadvantaged, standing against the state and its military power and demanding their rights and seizing them. Generally, the police and the military, unless they give support and loyalty to the movements of protest, or withhold it from the state, are the security apparatus of the status quo and they are used by the state, sometimes brutally, to suppress and repress the citizen's demands for their rights. Without the ability of citizens to nonviolently protest and engage in the rich history and time-honored practice of civil disobedience in this country, many of the rights we Americans enjoy today would not have been possible. The state is not going to voluntarily give these rights, they had to be claimed and taken back, not without resisting often after conflict with the apparatus that the state can bring to bear against the claimant.

It took a Revolutionary War to throw British rulers and their loyalist crony stooges off the continent. Citizen and patriot movements protesting English stamp and tea taxes, complaining and arguing arose from the pubs in New England and were the building blocks of this country. This country was founded by people who were pissed off and angry, who weren't afraid to meet as militia against the marching British troops armed with musket and bayonets on the bridge to Lexington and Concord. Anger management and "positive thinking" would have snuffed out the flames of liberty that were sparked at the Boston Massacre, they decided they had had enough, and at the potential cost of life

and limb, liberty and property, they acted. It also took a bloody Civil War to secure the freedom of the Slaves.

Abolitionists like ex-slave Frederick Douglas, publisher of the *North Star*, and insurrectionist John Brown led movements against slavery, Susan B. Anthony and Elizabeth Cady Stanton co-founded and led the National Woman's Suffrage Association for women's right to vote, unionized labor and work-place gains, *The Big Lie: 9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 336

environmental movements, the Civil Rights movement, or the anti-war Vietnam protest marches would have never been successful without courageous individuals to stand up and do something.

Civil rights pioneer Rosa Parks showed incredible dignity, personal courage, and a classic example of peaceful civil disobedience by not going to the back of the bus, and was arrested. She, and many other Black leaders, including a young minister named Martin Luther King, Jr., helped to start the Montgomery Bus Boycott for 381 days until the segregation laws were lifted. Vivian Malone and James Hood marched through violent, hostile, and abusive crowds, including State Troopers of Alabama, at the University of Alabama to face off against Governor George Wallace at the front of the school-house door to fight against desegregation in Alabama's state colleges. Other non-violent examples of successful protest include: The Freedom Riders in May 1963, Lunch Counter Sit-ins at Greensboro, North Carolina, the Selma to Montgomery Marches and the Bloody Sunday protests.<sup>2</sup>

In 1965, César Chávez led the United Farm Workers on lengthy and successful strikes against commercial growers for rights and fair wages for exploited migrant workers, including using hunger strikes. The 1967 Dow Chemical student sit-ins and strikes at the University of Wisconsin and the violent and brutal crackdown by police that put 65 students into the hospital. The 1970 Kent State student massacre by Ohio National Guard troops revealed the growing frustrations of the American public at the government for the conduct of the Vietnam War and tragically led to inexperienced troops firing on the unarmed and protesting students. The killings helped to galvanize protest movements across U.S. college campuses and hastened the end of the war by stirring the national outrage created by the senseless slaughter of the students.

*The Big Lie: 9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 337

In 1989, in the Tiananmen Square student protests, a lone and brave protester for democratic reforms and human rights interposed himself between the state and the students peacefully demonstrating, stopping a column of four Chinese tanks. Rachel Corrie stood up against tyranny in Israel by placing herself in front of bulldozers set to destroy civilian Palestinian homes in occupied Gaza, sacrificing her life for justice as she was run over by the Army bulldozer.<sup>3</sup> Even today, Cindy Sheehan, a mother of a slain U.S. soldier killed in Iraq, dared to speak out to the Emperor in Crawford, TX, and tell him he has no clothes. She dares to think for herself and ask questions that our elected leaders have failed to do. She does not parrot the daily talking points of either party. On September 24, 2005, hundreds of thousands of people gathered in Washington at the Ellipse to call for the impeachment of the President and the administration, the next day only a few hundred showed up to support the war.<sup>4</sup>

T

for us now; it's now going to be up to you and me. If you value freedom, it's your solemn duty and sacred obligation to the present and the future, as well as to the memory and legacy of those who came before you, to speak up and protest. Your silence is tacit

approval; your acquiescence, your surrender; to the destruction of all the ideals and victories gained foand their sacrifices of sweat, blood, and their lives. Is the comfort of your weekly paycheck and false security in a world of government sponsored fraudulent terrorism worth the surrender of your freedoms? Alexander Solzhenitsyn, the Nobel Prize winning survivor the Soviet gulag system of forced labor camps, r you by previous generations

The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 338 How we burned in the prison camps later thinking: What would things have been . oyalty and allegiance to "support and ou alone will have to make that determination, not your superior officers, for expressed his profound regret at not doing something when the secret police came to pick his neighbors and himself in the nightly round-ups,

like if every police operative, when he went out at night to make an arrest, had been uncertain whether he would return alive? If during periods of mass arrests people had not simply sat there in their lairs, paling with terror at every bang of the downstairs door and at every step on the staircase, but had understood they had nothing to lose and had boldly set up in the downstairs hall an ambush of half a dozen people with axes, hammers, pokers, or whatever was at hand? The organs would very quickly have suffered a shortage of officers and, notwithstanding all of Stalin's thirst, the cursed machine would have ground to a halt." ~ Alexander Solzhenitsyn, Nobel Prize winner and author of *The Gulag Archipelago*, who spent 11 years in Soviet concentration camps.

### **A Difficult Message to Our Soldiers**

If you are a soldier, you took an oath of l

defend the Constitution of the United States against all enemies, foreign *and* domestic, and also to bear true faith and allegiance to the same." The military oath requires primary allegiance to the Constitution, not to illegal orders given by either the President, or from your superiors, by virtue of its placement first in the oath. In fact, the command to follow the orders of the President comes third in the hierarchy of the oath, and allows for the exceptions provided for in the Uniform Code of Military Justice to not follow unlawful orders. In other words, you are required and duty-bound to disobey unlawful orders, from any commander.

Y

you alone will face whatever consequences result from your actions. Do not surrender your right to make your own ethical determinations. You have already seen demonstrated how they will hang you out to dry for following their illegal orders while they that issue them unjustly go unpunished. If you follow orders to **Concord and Lexington Minuteman**

The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 339 enry Kissinger, the former Secretary of State, and National Security advisor to

betray and trample on the Constitution or the Bill of Rights, you are being treasonous to your oath and to your country.

H

many presidents beginning with Nixon and Ford, has been a critical member of the upper echelon of government. He continues to be a key advisor and power behind the scenes. He has said of military men: "Military men are just dumb stupid animals to be used as pawns in foreign policy."<sup>5</sup> What a cold and dispassionate statement by a so-called "respected" statesman of America. Secretary of Defense Donald Rumsfeld couldn't be bothered to personalize death notifications and used a rubber stamp to methodically issue his signature on KIA notices.<sup>6</sup> Soldiers did not warrant a hand signature from the Secretary of Defense. In the buildup to the Iraq war, Barbara Bush quipped: "Why should we hear about body bags and deaths. Oh, I mean, it's not relevant. So why should

I waste my beautiful mind on something like that?"<sup>7</sup> President Bush has not been to one serviceman's funeral that he sent to Afghanistan or Iraq. Are you a pawn for the elite policy makers? Are you an expendable piece on a grand chessboard? Are you cannon-fodder? If your leaders and their trusted advisors have such little regard for the American soldier, imagine the regard they have the general civilian population that you defend? Are those the type of statements that "supporting the troops?" Do you really want to squander and throw your life into the meat-grinder for this leadership of filth?

H

vindictively smeared your fellow soldiers, renowned American veterans such as Sen. Max Cleland, Sen. John McCain, Sen. John Kerry, Rep. Jack Murtha,<sup>8</sup> and others who have served, yet trumpeted those who avoided service or were AWOL

such as Bush and Cheney. The current administration slandered and viciously smeared those decorated heroes such as the Silver and Bronze Star recipients **Useful Idiot Hung out to dry by superiors - Pawns are discarded**

*The Big Lie: 9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder 340*

Cleland and former POW McCain,<sup>9</sup> imagine what they truly think of you; they turned the Purple Heart into an object of scorn and ridicule – a running political joke at the Republican Convention, attack dog Limbaugh's smear attacks on the Iraq war veteran Paul Hackett running for office in Ohio claiming he only served to help him in politics to "pad his resume,"<sup>10</sup> kept silent when Republican mistress and black-hearted mouthpiece Ann Coulter spit the venom that claimed Cleland fell on his grenade in Vietnam to get out of the war.<sup>11</sup> James Webb, former Secretary of the Navy under Ronald Reagan recently wrote that young American's serving presently have every right to suspect that their service is, and will not, be honored by those that have sent them on their missions and by those that have purposely avoided military service. He writes,

service will be deliberately misconstrued 20 years from now, in the next rendition of politically motivated spinmeisters who never had the courage to step forward and put their own lives on the line.<sup>12</sup>

President Washington stated in his Fare

"Guard against the impostures of pretended patriotism." Pretended patriotism is the standard badge of most of our elected leaders and their cronies, and adorns millions of gasoline burning SUV's (how many soldiers to the gallon?) with in token plastic and magnetic ribbons made in China.

T

about you, and neither does their sycophant talking-point scripted toadies. To them and their ilk, you are disposable assets. These are the same disgusting hypocritical people that used every measure, pulled every string, used every loophole, bribed draft board officials, called-in favors, you service when their country requested them in Vietnam, or to secure easy and safer base or Guard postings, yet they callously treat servicemen today as item on name it - to avoid military

*The Big Lie: 9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder 341 poisoning of your*

And yet you blindly and with displaced loyalty follow and support these parasitic people? Consider also the shabby neglectful treatment and

fellow soldiers have faced by being unwitting lab-rats for the military and the pharmaceutical industrial complex in their chemical-biological weapons, and vaccine experiments. Consider how the Republican led Congress and the Bush Administration has CUT the funding for the VA and for veterans benefits by \$24 billion over the next several years.<sup>13</sup> Retired Marine Corps General Joseph P. Hoar stated on Veterans Day, "President Bush has consistently refused to provide enough" money for veterans' health

care Earlier this year, his administration admitted that they were \$1 billion short in funding for critical health care services. They also repeatedly tried to increase the cost of prescription drugs and health care services for veterans nationwide.”<sup>14</sup> Consider how President Bush and the Congress have cut first responder benefits and agency funding.<sup>15</sup> When you have serious and legitimate concerns, the Pentagon tells the troops to minimize their stresses by “having a laugh and to lighten up.”<sup>16</sup> Have a sense of humor to get you through the tough times of your bleak or suffering situation. Honestly, you can’t make this stuff up. Are you going to support t

r

their own body armor?<sup>17</sup> Do you think it is right that your families have to have garage sales or bake sales to afford the body armor that your government and military should be providing? Your government will not cough up the \$1000 to provide you with armor and other supplies you need yet knows that it can use the fear of death of a loved family member to finance their war for them? Do you appreciate driving vehicles with nothing more than “hillbilly armor” salvaged from scrap wonder why Level 1 armored Humvees sit idle in Iraq wmore vulnerable Level 2 equipped Humvees? An experienced three-war (WW2, or dumps<sup>18</sup> or do you The Big Lie: 9/11 and the Government’s Complicity in Mass Murder 342 I feel that it is an act of gross neglect and unadulterated murder on the part of a mmit

Korea, and Vietnam) and highly respected General Lewis W. Walt, USMC (Ret.) states his opinion on not providing adequate armor for the troops, government, a military service, or an officer to knowingly and willfully co

unconditioned, untrained, or ill-equipped men to the field of battle.<sup>19</sup> pound the insult for failing to provide adequate armored vehicles

armor, if you are ever injured or killed, the military flies you ho

the middle of the night to sneak you in, to hide you as if they are afraid you’d be seen, you are just beginning to be swept under the rug, you are treated as if your are cargo freight.<sup>20</sup> You face financial friendly fire if you are injured and the military garnishes your pay.<sup>21</sup> When the government needs you to fight their wars for their corporate handlers they love you and promise you the world, but if you get injured or killed and it’s like they don’t want to know you. Ask any Kor

a

wounded in battle in Iraq or Afghanistan.<sup>22</sup> Promised reenlistment bonuses have been denied, or at least made more difficult to collect, by the Pentagon to those re-upping.<sup>23</sup> U.S. Marines have also given voice to concerns of inside intelligence compromises that have led to disastrous ambushes of sniper teams and patrols, possibly by embedded foreign intelligence and/or advisory assets,<sup>24</sup> for example troops have received hostile fire from Zapata Engineering (under the very convenient operational cover of bomb disposal duties) mercenary forces with ties to foreign governments, including Israel Defense Forces.<sup>25</sup> Who benefits? Who stands to gain? Apply the princip

dBrought to you by the George Bush Casket Company

The Big Lie: 9/11 and the Government’s Complicity in Mass Murder 343

as Bechtel, Halliburton, Carlyle Group and others profit more from a short occupation, or from a long occupation? Who would benefit from a divided Iraq, or at least one involved in a bloody civil war? How many indignities will you endure to support this lip-service of government promises of support to the troops and veterans? Or perhaps you feel better knowing that America supports their troops by buying and displaying yellow plastic made-in-China bumper decals? Is that what boosts your morale? These are the fiendish and unscrupulous leaders you blindly obey? A U.S. General in Iraq has begun to

question his moral authority to send our troops, you, into combat: "I don't know if I have the moral authority to send troops into combat anymore," a senior American general recently told United Press International. He knows what his power means – that on his word hundreds or thousands of young men would step into danger. I'm no longer sure I can look (a soldier or a Marine) in the eye and say: "This is something worth dying for."<sup>26</sup> Do you like working next to private security contractors, corporate mercenaries and thugs, who make \$120K

a

being kept in Iraq forcibly against your will as you are stopped-lossen while mercenary contractors freely go home at any time and with up to several hundred thousand dollars in the bank? Do you enjoy being used as a stage prop for tightly scripted Presidential photo-ops where the President can barely string two original sentences together? Did you enjoy the fake turkey that President Bush served up on a Thanksgiving photo-op in Iraq? Will you sell your country or your conscience out for such a cheap pittance of thirty pieces of silver? The Neocons have callously cut the programs for inprograms for prosthetiFake turkey photo-op for a fake self-serving President The Big Lie: 9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder 344 rograms for psychological treatment – to fund tax-cuts for their rich corporate

p

benefactors. With a smash into the mouths of veterans on Veterans Day, in a break of fifty-five years of tradition, your interests and lobbying group in Washington, American veterans groups have now been prohibited from by Conservatives to participate in Hearings for the Veterans' Affairs Committee. You have been muzzled, gagged and silenced.<sup>27</sup> You have been INSULTED and BETRAYED by your government.<sup>28</sup>

Are you going to continue drinking the Bush Administration's Kool-Aid<sup>TM</sup> of ever changing justifications for going into

p

bring Western-style democracy to a people that have never had, or wanted it? Why would you keep blindly giving your loyalty to people who have none for you and treat you like a stereotypical "battered wife," these are the people who would not think twice to leave you behind on the battlefield, and after you return home, they will likely leave you behind. The government is your pimp, how do thuggish street pimps treat their psychologically and financially dependent women in their stable? The prostitutes get bitch-slapped and beaten. Look in the past and study history, look at how the Bonus Army of the 1930's were mistreated and denied their promised World War I wartime gold benefits, examine who crushed the loyal soldiers who were promised benefits and violently crushed their movement. Do you feel no shame, disgust, or remorse when innocent Iraqi women and children

a

front of their husbands while being pornographically videotaped by military or CIA interrogators?<sup>29</sup> Or when prisoners are routinely subjected to "letting off steam" assaults and the breaking of limbs with alumisexual, including homosexual simulations annum baseball bats,<sup>30</sup> dehumanizing

The Big Lie: 9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder 345

defilement with the menstrual blood from prostitutes or the molestation by prostitutes or female interrogators,<sup>31</sup> prisoners tortured and killed<sup>32</sup> in interrogations with power drills to their head and body,<sup>33</sup> assault and defilement from excrement and urine torture, child rape-rooms authorized by our government in order to extract dubious or short-

lived information of questionable value from alleged Iraqi insurgents?<sup>34</sup> How do you think captured American servicemen will be treated in the future as a result of this standard of treatment of the prisoners in our “care?” How do you justify mutilation and torching of enemy dead while taunting locals in light of prohibitions against such abuses?<sup>35</sup> Do you see any distinction between the horro

a

invading and overthrowing the Saddam regime and the current abuses occurring across the military system of prisons and renditioning of prisoners to torture-friendly third party states? How can you turn a blind-eye and a deaf-ear to these injustices and violations of international law, the Geneva Conventions, and American law for a few crumbs from your master? Brigadier General Rick Baccus, commander of Guantanamo Bay, Cuba had the courage to oppose harsh torture tactics at Camp X-ray/Camp Delta until he was removed from command. He suggests that “those people (commanders) are the ones who need to be publicly charged. I don't know how high it needs to go.”<sup>36</sup> Already, nations such as Spain are issuing arrest warrants for war crimes committed by U.S. troops, for example for firing on foreign journalists housed in a Baghdad hotel.<sup>37</sup> USMC Major Gen

**M.U.S. sanctioned torture at Abu Ghraib Prison**

The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 346 I believe in adequate defense at the coastline and nothing else. If a nation comes seas to get 100 percent. Then the flag follows the dollar and the soldiers follow the flag. Bill of Rights. War for any other reason is simply a racket. en" to plan war preparations, and a "Big Boss" Super-Nationalistic- Capitalism. is country's most agile military force, the Marine Corps. I served in all commissioned ranks from Second Lieutenant to Major-General. culties remained in suspended animation while I obeyed the orders of higher-ups. This is typical with everyone in the military service.<sup>38</sup>

March from the veteran-occupied Hooverilles in Washington, D.C., (which was violently suppressed by Generals Patton and McArthur) sums up the true causes of modern wars when he wrote in his book *War is a Racket*, that: over here to fight, then we'll fight. The trouble with America is that when the dollar only earns 6 percent over here, then it gets restless and goes over

[Coffins follow the soldiers] I wouldn't go to war again as I have done to protect some lousy investment of the bankers. There are only two things we should fight for. One is the defense of our homes and the other is the

There isn't a trick in the racketeering bag that the military gang is blind to. It has its "finger men" to point out enemies, its "muscle men" to destroy enemies, its "brain m  
It may seem odd for me, a military man to adopt such a comparison. Truthfulness compels me to. I spent thirty-three years and four months in active military service as a member of th

And during that period, I spent most of my time being a high class muscle-man for Big Business, for Wall Street and for the Bankers. In short, I was a racketeer, a gangster for capitalism. I suspected I was just part of a racket at the time. Now I am sure of it. Like all the members of the military profession, I never had a thought of my own until I left the service. My mental fa

y historian, Martin van Creveld, one of the worlds foremost profess

a

The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 347 For misleading the American people, and launching the most foolish war since

2000 years. He writes in total condemnation of the folly and fraud of American political and military leaders, calling for their impeachment: Emperor Augustus in 9 B.C sent his legions into Germany and lost them, Bush deserves to be impeached and, once he has been removed from office, put on trial along with the rest of the president's men.<sup>39</sup>

debate of the Virginia ratification of the U.S. Constitution, the great Pld signer of the Declaration of Independence, Patrick Henry loudly ever pass laws to justify cruel and unusual punishment, including the appl France, Spain, and Germany, that the country was “lost and undone.”<sup>40</sup> The dream of America created by our Founding Fathers is indeed being undone from within. Those days are upon us now. The United States Army Military Academy at West Point has the cadet motto “Duty, Honor, Country.” Despite the honored tradition, I believe that the order is incorrect. It should be reversed to “C

r Country. President Theodore Roosevelt, the heroic commander of the Rough Riders during the charge of San Juan Hill in the Spanish American War in Cuba, perhaps said it best about morally treasonable blind obedience to the government, and to the Presidency in particular: The President is merely the most important among a large number of public servants. He should be supported or opposed exactly to the degree which is warranted by his good conduct or bad conduct, his efficiency or inefficiency in rendering loyal, able, and disinterested service to th

Therefore it is absolutely necessary that there should be full liberty to tell the truth about his acts, and this means that it is exactly necessary to blame him when he does wrong as to praise him when he does right. Any other attitude in an American citizen is both base and servile.

The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government’s Complicity in Mass Murder* 348 even more important to tell the truth, pleasant or unpleasant, about him than about any one else.<sup>41</sup>

To announce that there must be no criticism of the President, or that we are to stand by the President, right or wrong, is not only unpatriotic and servile, but is morally treasonable to the American public. Nothing but the truth should be spoken about him or any one else. But it is

ten heard justification of “I was under orders,” or “I am just doing myt succeed in the legal defenses of Nazi’s for their war crimes at Nurem in the 1970-71 courts martial trial and conviction of U.S. Army Lt.

W

the My Lai Massacre in Vietnam, or from the many courts martial trials resulting from the Abu Ghraib torture cases. Ask yourself one question: Do you think your superiors will, in this political environment, face charges for issuing the orders for YOU to torture people or trod over the Constitution? Remember this, Rumsfeld and Attorney Gpermission the wide latitude to torture subjects<sup>43</sup> but it was only thei

S

England. Your superiors will give you the same immoral and unlawful orders and they will hang you out to dry when you’re conveniently and expeditiously discarded to face the punishment they rightfully deserve. There will likely be a day soon where you will be ordered to suppress your own citizens, where you will be called upon to fire upon your own American brethren. Refuse that treasonous and illegal order or turn your guns on those that issued it. If you are active duty or reserve you can file conscientious objector claims or you may make the hardest decision and refuse to serve, but be aware that you will be persecuted. When Henry David Thoreau was placed in pri

teneral

Alberto

Gonzalez

issued

The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government’s Complicity in Mass Murder* 349

are you doing in jail?’ and Thoreau replied, ‘Ralph, what are you doing outside, when honest people are in jail for their ideals?’” If you are a veteran, your oath to defend the country, the nation, the Constitution, did not expire with your DD-214 issuance; indeed, your nation needs you again, more than ever. If or when the time comes, if you can still

bend your index finger, you can defend the Constitution and the Nation. You let one ant stand up to us, then they all might stand up! Those puny little ants outnumber us a hundred to one and if they ever figure that out there goes our

H

. lved in your community in many ways. Continually inform resistance and even biting

the brave signatories to the Declaration of Indep

the document, they pledged their very lives, their wealth, and their property to the cause of American freedom from the domination and the tyrannical rule of Britain and King George. They became enemies of the British Empire and would have faced execution, not only of themselves, but also their families if they were captured. Where are our courageous and honorable statesmen today? The only weapons that the perpetrators of 9/11 really have at their disposal are fear and intimidation, bribery, and blackmail. Take away the fear, and they are powerless. There are hundreds of possible methods to spread the message about 9/11 and the government's involvement, all it takes is a little courage, ingenuity and perseverance. Just off the top of my head,

c

The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 350

*Common Sense* and the *Federalist Papers*, rediscover this nation's once proud heritage and the roots of American freedom. Get involved by registering to vote. Turn off from the superficial mainstream mass media, use the internet for your newsgathering, or even the local library. Forward and/or email this document, or write your own to help expose the horror, the evil, and the corruption, become politically active, educate and inform your local police and safety personnel, inform your pastor, priest, imam, or rabbi. Pick up a pen and write, email, or call your Congressman<sup>44</sup> and Senators<sup>45</sup> weekly, schedule an appointment to speak with them, support or originate freedom-based resolutions and petitions, write your newspaper editors and public opinion columns, purchase advertising space and spread a message, create banner signs and protest, buy a bullhorn to increase your protest range – use a video camera to document any reaction (especially police reaction or overreaction), and attend and vocalize at local government meetings (all politics is local), support 9/11 truth events and causes, support opposition to the Patriot Act both locally and nationally, build a website, obtain a producers license and utilize public access TV, copy and distribute Alex Jones's videos on DVDs<sup>46</sup> or on the internet (torrent-seeding), post on internet blogs and on popular websites and engage people, listen daily to the Alex Jones radio and other freedom-based internet broadcasts, create your own freedom webcast or podcast, leaflet and pass out flyers in high traffic areas, cafes, bookstores, etc., call in to national and local radio talk-shows and discuss 9/11, host a "conspiracy" themed party for friends and family and encourage their participation, participate in boycotts against exploitative multinational companies (such as against Slave-Mart) that promote profit at the expense of slave and subsistence wages, support worthy third-party candidates, vote with your wallet. Another novel method of spreading your message is highway blogging, where thousands of vehicles pass by your message and may notice it and begin thinking and questioning.<sup>47</sup> Finally and perhaps ultimately, prepare to defend yourself and your family for what may already be an inevitable conflict.

The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 351

Be prepared to receive some verbal abuse in spreading the truth. Some people will often react emotionally with anger and hostility to this sort of information. Plant a seed of 9/11

beliefs. Become engaged in the opposition, for tyranny does not mercifully pass over those who lay down before it; rather, it destroys the weak and defenseless and then feeds on their carcass. They are vampires and will drain you until you are a dead and empty husk. Don't believe that if you just ignore it, it won't notice you. Many "good Germans" thought that way also. Hundreds of thousands of "loyal" Germans were buried in mass graves thinking just before they were unjustly arrested that they had nothing to hide, that they hadn't done anything wrong, the loyal SA Stormtrooper's thought so, but even they were discarded, liquidated. It's just a matter of time before they would come to pick you up. When the state runs out of external enemies to trump up, it turns its gaze inwards on its own populations. George Orwell wrote of the inherent power of the common people when he wrote in *Nineteen Eighty Four*, strength, would have no reason to conspire. They needed only to rise up and shake themselves, like a horse shaking off flies. If they chose, they could blow the party to pieces tomorrow morning. Surely, sooner

ancient fables of Aesop, the tiny mouse s the captured lion, the king of the ,  
by chewing away the rope and thus

It is an allegory of how the smallest of creatures, the weakest, can fill a critical role in a desperate moment. The legend of the power of the mouse to install fear in a herd of stampede, while not factually based, serves as the seemingly inconsequential and the margin. The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 352 Politics is the art of controlling your environment.' That is one of the key things I die in a vicious, stupid War on the other side of the World -- or been beaten and

animals. The relevance to events in the world is obvious. We are the mice; we stand against a deeply rooted evil and a growing tyranny. Many hands make light work. We the People have the real power, and with the help of God, together we can make a difference. It matters. The philosopher Plato taught that "the penalty good men pay for indifference to public affairs is to be ruled by evil men." Hunter S. Thompson, radical free-thinker and a perpetual vocal thorn in the side of the establishment, a man who never backed down from telling the public that the emperor wore no clothes, wrote before his death of the importance of being involved in political process, learned in these years, and I learned it the hard way. Anybody who thinks that 'it doesn't matter who's President' has never been Drafted and sent off to fight and

gassed by Police for trespassing on public property -- or been hounded by the IRS for purely political reasons -- or locked up in the Cook County Jail with a broken nose and no phone access and twelve perverts wanting to stomp your ass in the shower. That is when it matters who is President or Governor or Police Chief. That is when you will wish you had voted. Remember the biblical parable of the mustard seed (Mt. 13: 31-32). It is the smallest of seeds in the garden, yet when given time, water, and sunlight

grow, it becomes

provides shelter for many birds and animals. The largest avalanches begin with just the smallest movement of a rock or even a snowflake. Start your own avalanche!

The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 353

Is life so dear or peace so sweet as to be purchased at the price of chains and slavery?

Forbid it, Almighty God! I know not what course others may take,  
but as for me, give me liberty, or give me death!

~ Patrick Henry

The simple step of a courageous individual is not to take part in the lie.

One word of truth outweighs the world.

~ Alexander Solzhenitsyn

No man escapes when freedom fails, the best men rot in filthy jails,  
and those that cried appease, appease, are hanged by those they tried to please.

~ Horace Mann

No man is entitled to the blessings of freedom unless he be vigilant in its preservation.

~ General Douglas MacArthur  
Necessity is the plea for every infringement of human freedom.  
It is the argument of tyrants; it is the creed of slaves.

~ William Pitt  
We cannot solve our problems with the same thinking we used when we created them.

~ Albert Einstein  
The hottest places in hell are reserved for those who, in times of moral crisis,  
remain neutral.

~ President John F. Kennedy  
The Big Lie: 9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder 354

#### Chapter 11 Notes

<sup>1</sup> See Iserbyt, Charlotte Thomson. *The Deliberate Dumbing Down of America*. Ravenna OH: Conscience Press, 1999.

<sup>2</sup> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Selma\\_to\\_Montgomery\\_marches](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Selma_to_Montgomery_marches)

<sup>3</sup> "Israeli bulldozer kills American protester." CNN.com 25 March 2003. 4 Nov. 2005.  
<<http://www.cnn.com/2003/WORLD/meast/03/16/rafah.death/>>

<sup>4</sup> Goodridge, Elizabeth. "Hundreds Rally in D.C. for U.S. Troops. The Associated Press, posted on Yahoo! News.com 25 Sept. 2005.  
<[http://news.yahoo.com/s/ap/20050925/ap\\_on\\_re\\_us/war\\_rally\\_14;\\_ylt=AnNXaa7qgtxfes65\\_UdOSAhsaMYA;\\_ylu=X3oDMTA5bGVna3NhBHNIYwNzc3JlBjA](http://news.yahoo.com/s/ap/20050925/ap_on_re_us/war_rally_14;_ylt=AnNXaa7qgtxfes65_UdOSAhsaMYA;_ylu=X3oDMTA5bGVna3NhBHNIYwNzc3JlBjA)>

<sup>5</sup> Henry Kissinger, quoted in *Kiss the Boys Goodbye: How the United States Betrayed Its Own POW's in Vietnam*. Jensen-Stevenson, Monika and Stevenson, William. E P Dutton, 1990.

<sup>6</sup> Hackworth, David H. "With deepest sympathy." *The Washington Times*. 24 Nov. 2004.  
<<http://www.washtimes.com/commentary/20041123-083715-4216r.htm>>

<sup>7</sup> Marcel, Joyce. "Her Beautiful Mind." CommonDreams.org 29 April 2004.  
<<http://www.commondreams.org/views04/0429-11.htm>>

<sup>8</sup> Morano, Marc and Hall, Randy. "Murtha's War Hero Status Called Into Question." CNS News.com 13 Jan. 2006  
<[http://www.cnsnews.com/news/viewstory.asp?Page=%5CSpecialReports%5Carchive%5C200601%5CSP\\_E20060113a.html](http://www.cnsnews.com/news/viewstory.asp?Page=%5CSpecialReports%5Carchive%5C200601%5CSP_E20060113a.html)>

<sup>9</sup> John McCain is a Vietnam POW survivor of the Hanoi Hilton. He received the Silver Star, a Bronze Star, the Legion of Merit, the Purple Heart, and a Distinguished Flying Cross. He spent five and a half years as a POW.

<sup>10</sup> Limbaugh on Marine Corps Iraq veteran Paul Hackett: "A 'liberal Democrat' who served in Iraq to 'pad the resume.'" Limbaugh quoted: "Can a liberal Democrat, hiding behind a military uniform, win in a Republican district while lying and denying his liberalism? And it appears that, you know, he goes to Iraq to pad the resumé." <<http://mediamatters.org/items/200508040003>>

<sup>11</sup> "Little Miss Treason." Veterans For Peace.  
<[http://www.veteransforpeace.org/LITTLE\\_MISS\\_TREASON\\_021704.htm](http://www.veteransforpeace.org/LITTLE_MISS_TREASON_021704.htm)>

<sup>12</sup> Webb, James. Fmr. Secretary of the Navy (1987-1988) "Purple Heartbreakers." *The New York Times*. 18 Jan. 2006  
<<http://www.nytimes.com/2006/01/18/opinion/18webb.html?ex=1295240400&en=f3e1d4cd5b25ed71&ei=5090&partner=rssuserland&emc=rssm>>

<sup>13</sup> Rep. Schakowsky, Jan. "At a time of war, how dare we reduce veterans' benefits?" *The Chicago Sun Times*. 13 April 2003

Lindoff, Dave. "Dishonorable Discharge: Bush Administration Slashes Veteran's Benefits." Veterans for Peace.org 26 Nov. 2003 <[http://www.veteransforpeace.org/Dishonorable\\_discharge\\_112603.htm](http://www.veteransforpeace.org/Dishonorable_discharge_112603.htm)>

"Underfunded VA." Operation Truth  
<[http://operationtruth.com/index.php?option=com\\_content&task=view&id=45&Itemid=66](http://operationtruth.com/index.php?option=com_content&task=view&id=45&Itemid=66)>

<sup>14</sup> "Retired general: Bush shortchanging vets." CNN.com 14 Nov. 2005.  
<<http://www.cnn.com/2005/POLITICS/11/12/dems.radio.ap/index.html>>

<sup>15</sup> "Congress cuts funds for first responders." CNN.com 7 Oct. 2005.  
<<http://www.cnn.com/2005/POLITICS/10/07/homelandsecurity.ap/>>

<sup>16</sup> Zoroya, Gregg. "Pentagon to families, Go ahead, laugh." Yahoo! News.com 13 Jan. 2005.  
<[http://news.yahoo.com/s/usatoday/20060113/pl\\_usatoday/pentagontofamiliesgoaheadlaugh](http://news.yahoo.com/s/usatoday/20060113/pl_usatoday/pentagontofamiliesgoaheadlaugh)>

- <sup>17</sup> “Soldiers still waiting for armor reimbursements.” The Associated Press. 29 Sept. 2005. <<http://www.msnbc.msn.com/id/9524109/>>
- <sup>18</sup> LaPlante, Matthew D. “GI’s still driving poorly armored vehicles in Iraq.” *The Salt Lake Tribune*. 4 Oct. 2005. <[http://www.sltrib.com/ci\\_3085311](http://www.sltrib.com/ci_3085311)>
- <sup>19</sup> Walt, Lewis W. General USMC (Ret.) *The Eleventh Hour*. 1979 p.37  
General Lewis W. Walt’s background <<http://www.arlingtoncemetery.net/lwwalt.htm>>
- <sup>20</sup> “Family Upset Over Marine’s Body Arriving As Freight.” 10News.com (San Diego, CA) 10 Dec. 2005 <<http://www.10news.com/news/5504608/detail.html>>  
*The Big Lie: 9/11 and the Government’s Complicity in Mass Murder* 355
- <sup>21</sup> St. George, Donna. “For injured U.S. troops, ‘financial friendly fire: flaws in pay system lead to dunning, credit trouble.’” *The Washington Post*. 14 Oct. 2005. <<http://www.washingtonpost.com/wp-dyn/content/article/2005/10/13/AR2005101302166.html>>  
Henriques, Diana B. “Some Creditors Make Illegal Demands on Active-Duty Soldiers.” *The New York Times*. 28 March 2005. 14 Oct. 2005. (subscription required)  
<<http://www.nytimes.com/2005/03/28/national/28military.html?ex=1129435200&en=7abed6fa90b2fb47&ei=5070&hp&ex=1111986000&en=5ce813cec2d46fe3&ei=5094&partner=homepage&oref=login>>  
“New Enemy of U.S. Troops: Debt.” CBS News. 17 De. 2003.  
<<http://www.cbsnews.com/stories/2003/12/17/national/main589033.shtml>>
- <sup>22</sup> Kingsbury, Alex and Barnes, Julian E. “When the Army gets it wrong: Wounded soldiers often--too often-- find themselves having to battle the Pentagon over pay mistakes.” *U.S. News and World Report*. USNews.com 24 Oct. 2005. <<http://www.usnews.com/usnews/news/articles/051024/24wounded.htm>>
- <sup>23</sup> “Pentagon withholds promised bonuses to state guard members who reenlisted.” The Associated Press. OregonLive.com 5 Nov. 2005.  
<<http://www.oregonlive.com/newsflash/washingtonstate/index.ssf?/base/news-16/1131223441155461.xml&storylist=orwashington>>
- <sup>24</sup> Roggio, Bill. “Haditha, Marine Snipers, Ansar al-Sunnah, and the Greater War.” The Fourth Rail. 4 Aug. 2005. <[http://billroggio.com/archives/2005/08/haditha\\_marine.php](http://billroggio.com/archives/2005/08/haditha_marine.php)>  
“Marines Question the Sophistication of Latest Attacks.” n.d. <[http://judicial-inc.biz/Mossad\\_bombs\\_sophisticated.htm](http://judicial-inc.biz/Mossad_bombs_sophisticated.htm)>  
“Iraqi massacre was ‘inside job.’” BBC News. 25 Oct. 2004  
<[http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/middle\\_east/3950005.stm](http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/middle_east/3950005.stm)>  
<[http://judicial-inc.biz/Mercs\\_ambush\\_marines.htm](http://judicial-inc.biz/Mercs_ambush_marines.htm)>  
<[http://judicial-inc.biz/Mercs\\_ambush\\_marines\\_supplement.htm](http://judicial-inc.biz/Mercs_ambush_marines_supplement.htm)>
- <sup>25</sup> Blomfield, Adrian. “Shootings may lead to security guard curb.” Telegraph News. 11 June 2005.  
<<http://www.telegraph.co.uk/news/main.jhtml?xml=/news/2005/06/11/wirq11.xml&sSheet=/news/2005/06/11/ixnewstop.html>>
- <sup>26</sup> Hess, Pamela. UPI Pentagon Correspondent. “U.S. General: Growing disconnect with Washington.” *World Peace Herald*. 5 Oct. 2005
- <sup>27</sup> “Veterans Day Outrage: Conservatives End 55-year Old Practice of Hearings for Vet Groups. 10 Nov. 2005 <<http://thinkprogress.org/2005/11/10/veterans-day-outrage>>  
Autry, David “Veterans Lash Out at Loss of Voice on Capitol Hill.” Press release Disabled American Veterans. 10 Nov. 2005. <<http://releases.usnewswire.com/GetRelease.asp?id=56522>>
- <sup>28</sup> Goetz, Daniel. Mesopotomac. Operation Truth. “A Brief History of Mine.” 10 Oct. 2005  
<<http://goetzit.blogspot.com/>>  
<[http://www.optruth.org/index.php?option=com\\_content&task=view&id=259&Itemid=119](http://www.optruth.org/index.php?option=com_content&task=view&id=259&Itemid=119)>
- <sup>29</sup> Wilkinson, Tracy. “Females raped by U.S. soldiers.” *The Los Angeles Times*. 12 May 2004. cached online at: <<http://www.commondreams.org/headlines04/0511-11.htm>>
- <sup>30</sup> Schmitt, Eric. ‘3 in 82<sup>nd</sup> Airborne Say Beating Iraqi Prisoners was Routine.’ *The New York Times*. 24 Sept. 2005 (registration required) <<http://www.nytimes.com/2005/09/24/politics/24abuse.html?oref=login>>
- <sup>31</sup> Christian, Diane. “Bad Blood: Ritual and Sexual Torture in gitmo and Abu Ghraib.” 24 Feb. 2005.  
<<http://www.counterpunch.org/christian02242005.html>>  
“Sex used to break Muslim prisoners, book says.” *The Associated Press*. MSNBC.com 27 Jan. 2005.  
<<http://www.msnbc.msn.com/id/6876549>>

- <sup>32</sup> Phillips, Peter. "Death by Torture: US Media Ignores Hard Evidence." Counterpunch.org 2 Dec. 2005 <<http://www.counterpunch.org/phillips12022005.html>>
- <sup>33</sup> Elliot, Francis. "British-trained police in Iraq 'killed prisoners with drills.'" The Independent Online Edition. 20 Nov. 2005 <[http://news.independent.co.uk/world/middle\\_east/article328214.ece](http://news.independent.co.uk/world/middle_east/article328214.ece)>
- <sup>34</sup> "Hersh: children raped at Abu Ghraib, Pentagon has videos." Boingboing. 15 July 2005. 28 Sept. 2005. <[http://www.boingboing.net/2004/07/15/hersh\\_children\\_raped.html](http://www.boingboing.net/2004/07/15/hersh_children_raped.html)>
- The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 356
- Speech of Seymour Hersh: "The US government has videotapes of boys being sodomized at Abu Ghraib prison." *Information Clearing House*. 14 July 2004 <<http://informationclearinghouse.info/article6492.htm>>
- Spielmann, Peter James. "Abuse of Iraqi Prisoners 'was sport.'" *The Chicago Sun-Times*. 25 Sept. 2005. <<http://www.suntimes.com/output/iraq/cst-nws-abuse25s1.html>>
- Mekay, Emad. "Abu Ghraib Tactics Inspire Torture in Neighbor Egypt." *The Boston Globe*. 22 June 2004. cached online at: <<http://www.commondreams.org/headlines04/0622-02.htm>>
- <sup>35</sup> Allard, Tom. "Film rolls as troops burn dead." *Sydney Morning Herald*. 19 Oct. 2005 <<http://www.smh.com.au/news/world/film-rolls-as-troops-burn-dead/2005/10/18/1129401256154.html>>
- <sup>36</sup> Brigadier General Rick Baccus, quoted in "PBS – Guantanamo General Balked at Torture." United Press International. *The Washington Times*. 18 Oct. 2005. <<http://washingtontimes.com/upi/20051018-115236-1352r.htm>>
- <sup>37</sup> "Spanish Judge Issues Warrant for Three GIs." Associated Press. Yahoo! News. 19 Oct. 2005. <[http://news.yahoo.com/s/ap/20051019/ap\\_on\\_re\\_eu/spain\\_us\\_journalist\\_death](http://news.yahoo.com/s/ap/20051019/ap_on_re_eu/spain_us_journalist_death)>
- <sup>38</sup> Butler, Smedley D. USMC, Major General. *War is a Racket*. Round Table Press, 1935
- <sup>39</sup> Creveld, Martin van. "Costly Withdrawal Is the Price to be Paid for a Foolish War." *Forward.com* 25 Nov. 2005. <<http://www.forward.com/articles/6936>>
- Whitaker, Brian. "Nowhere to Run." *Guardian Unlimited*. 29 Nov. 2005 <<http://www.guardian.co.uk/Iraq/Story/0,2763,1653454,00.html>>
- <sup>40</sup> Patrick Henry in the Debate in Virginia Ratifying Convention 16 June 1788: "But Congress may introduce the practice of the civil law, in preference to that of the common law. They may introduce the practice of France, Spain, and Germany--of torturing, to extort a confession of the crime. They will say that they might as well draw examples from those countries as from Great Britain, and they will tell you that there is such a necessity of strengthening the arm of government, that they must have a criminal equity, and extort confession by torture, in order to punish with still more relentless severity. We are then lost and undone." <<http://press-pubs.uchicago.edu/founders/documents/amendVIIIs13.html>>
- <sup>41</sup> Quote by Roosevelt in the *Kansas City Star*, 7 May 1918. <<http://www.theodoreroosevelt.org/life/quotes.htm>>
- <sup>42</sup> Smith, R. Jeffrey and Eggen Dan. "More Revealed on Gonzalez's Role in Torture Policy." *The Washington Post*. 4 Jan. 2005. 28 Sept. 2005. cached online at: <[http://www.infowars.com/articles/us/gonzales\\_more\\_revealed.htm](http://www.infowars.com/articles/us/gonzales_more_revealed.htm)> <<http://www.infowars.com/articles/ps/gonzalez.htm>>
- "Torture Become a Matter of Definition." *The Los Angeles Times*. 23 Jan. 2005. 28 Sept. 2005. Cached online at: <[http://www.infowars.com/articles/us/torture\\_becomes\\_matter\\_of\\_definition.htm](http://www.infowars.com/articles/us/torture_becomes_matter_of_definition.htm)>
- <sup>43</sup> Hersh, Seymore. "Rumsfeld Ordered Abu Ghraib Torture." Truthout.org 15 May, 2005. 28 Sept. 2005. <<http://www.truthout.org/cgi-bin/artman/exec/view.cgi/9/4485>>
- "U.S. Army report details abuse of Afghans-NY Times." *Reuters*. 20 May 2005. 28 Sept. 2005. Cached online at: <[http://www.infowars.com/articles/ps/afghanistan\\_us\\_army\\_report\\_abuse\\_afghans.htm](http://www.infowars.com/articles/ps/afghanistan_us_army_report_abuse_afghans.htm)>
- <sup>44</sup> <http://www.congress.org/congressorg/home>
- <sup>45</sup> [http://www.senate.gov/general/contact\\_information/senators\\_cfm.cfm](http://www.senate.gov/general/contact_information/senators_cfm.cfm)
- <sup>46</sup> <http://www.infowars.com/videos.html>
- <sup>47</sup> Freeway blogging site with tips and recommendations. <<http://freewayblogger.com/index.htm>>
- <sup>48</sup> Thompson, Hunter S. *Hey Rube: Blood Sport, the Bush Doctrine, and the Downward Spiral of Dumbness*. New York, NY: Simon & Schuster, 2004
- The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 357

Truth is the Enemy of the State

If you tell a lie big enough and keep repeating it, people will eventually come to believe it. The lie can be maintained only for such time as the State can shield the people from the political, economic and/or military consequences of the lie. It thus becomes vitally important for the State to use all of its powers to repress dissent, for the truth is the mortal enemy of the lie, and thus by extension, the truth is the greatest enemy of the State.

~ Joseph Goebbels - Nazi Propaganda Minister

The greatest enemy of truth is very often not the lie - deliberate, contrived and dishonest - but the myth - persistent, persuasive and unrealistic.

~ John F. Kennedy, June 11, 1962

Before mass leaders seize the power to fit reality to their lies, their propaganda is marked by its extreme contempt for facts as such, for in their opinion fact depends entirely on the power of man who can fabricate it... The stubbornness with which totalitarian dictators have clung to their original lies in the face of absurdity is more than superstitious gratitude to what turned the trick, and, at least in the case of Stalin, cannot be explained by the psychology of the liar whose very success may make him his own last victim. Once these propaganda slogans are integrated into a 'living organization,' they cannot be safely eliminated without wrecking the whole structure. ~

~ Hannah Arendt, *The Origins of Totalitarianism*, 1951

Let the Truth be told...though the Heaven's fall.

~ Louisiana District Attorney James Garrison, during the Trial of Clay Shaw

The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 358

### Resources

Some of the sites I list below favor a popular (but contestable) theory that it was not AA-75 757 that hit the Pentagon. Instead, proponents claim, some other type of aircraft, or even a missile fired from a stand-off aircraft is what actually hit the undefended building, during an unprecedented military stand-down. At present, in my personal opinion, the preponderance of the available evidence suggests something other than Boeing 757 hit the Pentagon, but for me personally, the higher standard "beyond a reasonable doubt" is needed to fully support it, which in my estimation does not meet that level of certainty at present. Perhaps if there was a real open-ended investigation into the event, with people under oath and under penalty of perjury, some definitive answers on the Pentagon strike might be forthcoming. Other 9/11 theories mentioned also include discussion of whether or not there were external fuel tanks or missile pods attached on the 767 aircraft that hit the World Trade Center buildings, and yet others have put forward diversionary theories that 9/11 was pulled off with projected holograms, TV signal interruptions and planted video-feeds, micro-nuclear charges, and missiles fired from adjacent buildings being responsible. Imaginative theories such as the ones last mentioned, are exceedingly more eccentric and highly speculative. This type of research is more characteristic of what you'd find in a supermarket checkout tabloid conspiracy theory.

It is, in my opinion, speculative research created for the sake of an argumentative fallacy, poisoning the well, and they should not be grafted onto and put forward as the strongest arguments of the 9/11 Truth movement. Many of these, on their face, are very ludicrous and only serve to create distraction from the solid research that has been done and unnecessarily divide and to create friction within the 9/11 Truth movement that diverts valuable time and energy away from exposing the real criminals of the 9/11 tragedy; in some cases they are causing outright feuds that are completely non-productive between proponents of the "sexed-up" theories. Only until certain people of suspicion are interrogated (Guantanamo Bay style), or put under oath and diligently cross-examined, will

The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 359

the veil of secrecy be lifted, and until there is a critical mass of people awakened and clamoring for another fully-open investigation empowered with subpoena power. We in

the 9/11 Truth movement already have a difficult enough task ahead of us in spreading the most basic of the arguments of government complicity, controlled demolition, WTC-7, etc., there is absolutely no need to compound the problem with anchoring the arguments to dubious and, at best, tertiary “research” or analysis.

While I momentarily find some of these radical conspiracy *de jour* imaginative, thrilling, and interesting to read about and to ponder, at this period in time I cannot subscribe to those theories. I cannot disprove a negative, such as the question of what *really* hit the Pentagon, or whether or not there were pods attached to the underside of the 767 aircraft, so I don't hang my hat on that peg for the sake of the overall theory, but nonetheless you should still be informed of them. Those sites, while having research of questionable validity and overall value, still provide other areas of good analysis and are repositories for insight. It is similar as to how a library contains competing books on subjects by different authors; no one is being forced to hold a particular viewpoint that they are not comfortable with. I believe that there are stronger arguments to be made that pull the legs out of the official government conspiracy theory, such as WTC-7 and the as yet undisclosed stock trades immediately prior to 9/11. In criminal cases, prosecuting attorneys often have more evidence and more witnesses than they need to present evidence. They then winnow down to their strongest arguments to present the case before the jury, and that was my intent with this presentation. Nonetheless, these competing theories are still valuable learning resources for the general 9/11 Truth movement.

#### 9/11 Truth Websites:

Dr. Stephen E. Jones. “Why Indeed Did the WTC Buildings Collapse.” Dept. of Physics and Astronomy, Brigham Young University. 2005

<<http://www.physics.byu.edu/research/energy/htm7.html>>

Fetzer, James H. PhD. “Thinking About ‘Conspiracy Theories:’ 9/11 and JFK.

<<http://www.d.umn.edu/%7Ejfetzer/fetzerexpandedx.doc>>

The Big Lie: 9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder 360

<http://911research.wtc7.net>

<http://www.scholarsfor911truth.org/>

<http://thewebfairy.com/killtown/index.html>

<http://www.911blogger.com/>

<http://www.wtc7.net>

<http://www.physics911.net>

<http://www.911truth.org/index.php>

<http://911review.com>

<http://www.fromthewilderness.com>

<http://www.infowars.com>

<http://www.infowars.com/resources.html>

<http://www.prisonplanet.com>

<http://www.prisonplanet.com/911.htm>

<http://www.martiallaw911.info>

<http://www.oldamericancentury.org/index.htm>

<http://www.geocities.com/killtown>

[http://www.whatreallyhappened.com/9/11\\_wtc\\_media.html](http://www.whatreallyhappened.com/9/11_wtc_media.html)

<http://www.reopen911.org>

<http://www.911forthetruth.com>

<http://www.whatreallyhappened.com>

<http://www.911wasalie.com/phpwebsite>

<http://www.globaloutlook.ca>

#### Activism Sites:

<http://www.eff.org>

<http://www.democracynow.org>

<http://www.impeachbush.org>

<http://www.911forthetruth.com> The official site of the William Rodriguez RICO lawsuit vs. Bush for 9/11. Please contribute via Paypal to support this important cause.

<http://www.downsizedc.org> A very convenient way to contact legislators and Senators. A highly recommended site.

[http://www.prisonplanet.com/Pages/activist\\_main.html](http://www.prisonplanet.com/Pages/activist_main.html)

<http://www.congress.org/congressorg/home>

<http://thomas.loc.gov> Track current legislation in Congress.

### Web Radio and Broadcasts:

Alex Jones Show: <http://66.160.133.226:8020/listen.pls> GCN Radio: 12-3pm Eastern, M-F

Jack Blood Show: <http://66.160.133.226:8020/listen.pls> GCN Radio: 3-5PM Eastern M-F

Jeff Rense Show: <http://66.160.133.226:8020/listen.pls> GCN Radio: 10PM-1AM Eastern M-Sat

Coast to Coast AM: [http://66.250.84.31/ccri\\_fl\\_westpalmbeach\\_wjno\\_am.asf](http://66.250.84.31/ccri_fl_westpalmbeach_wjno_am.asf)

Revere Internet Radio: <http://rs4.radiostreamer.com:8380>

First Amendment Radio: <http://firstamendmentradio.com:8040/listen.pls>

Patriot TV: <http://s1.patriot-tv.net:8010/stream.nsv>

### Recommended Books/Bibliography:

Arrendt, Hannah. *On Totalitarianism*.

Bamford, James. *Body of Secrets: Anatomy of the Ultra-Secret National Security Agency*. New York, NY: Anchor, 2002.

Griffin, David Ray. *The 9/11 Commission: Omissions and Distortions*.

The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder 361*

Northampton, MA: Olive Branch Press, 2005.

---. *The New Pearl Harbor: Disturbing Questions about the Bush*

*Administration and 9/11*. Northampton, MA: Interlink Publishing Group, 2004.

Gross, Bertram. *Friendly Fascism: the New Face of Power in America*. South End Press, 1980.

Higham, Charles. *Trading with the Enemy: The Nazi-American Money Plot 1933-49*. Delacorte Press, 1983.

Hoffman, Michael A. II. *Secret Societies and Psychological Warfare*. Coeur d'Alene, Idaho:

Independent History & Research, 2001.

Hufschmid, Eric. *Painful Questions: An Analysis of the September 11th Attack*

Goleta, CA: Endpoint Software, 2002.

Iserbyt, Charlotte Thomson. *The Deliberate Dumbing Down of America*. Ravenna OH: Conscience Press, 1999.

Jones, Alex. *9/11: Descent into Tyranny*.

Oklahoma City, OK: Hearthstone Publishing, Ltd., 2002.

Marks, John. *The Search for the Manchurian Candidate: The CIA and Mind Control*, 1991 W.W. Norton & Company.

O'Brien, Cathy and Philips, Mark. *The Trance Formation of America*. Reality Marketing, Inc.; Revised Edition. 1995.

Orwell, George. *Nineteen Eighty Four*. London, Great Britain: Penguin Books, 1990.

Paul, Don, and Jim Hoffman. *Waking up from Our Nightmare: The 9/11/01 Crimes in New York City*.

San Francisco, CA: I/R Press, 2004.

Ruppert, Michael. *Crossing the Rubicon: The Decline of the American Empire at the End of the Age of Oil*. Foreword by Catherine Austin Fitts. Gabriola Island, Canada: New Society Publishers, 2004.

Simpson, Christopher. *Blowback: America's recruitment of Nazis, and its disastrous effect on our domestic and foreign policy*. Collier/Macmillan. 1988.

Stinnet, Robert. *Day of Deceit: The Truth about FDR and Pearl Harbor*. New York, NY: Touchstone, 2001.

Sutton, Antony. *Wall Street and the Rise of Hitler*. 2000.

---. *America's Secret Establishment: An Introduction to the Order of Skull & Bones*. Trine Day, 2002.

Tarpley, Webster Griffin. *9/11 Synthetic Terror: Made in the USA*. Joshua Tree, CA: Progressive Press, 2005.

---. *George Bush: The Unauthorized Biography*. Joshua Tree, CA: Progressive Press, Reprint edition, 2004.

The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder 362*

Taylor, Brice. *Thanks for the Memories...The Truth Has Set Me Free! Memoirs of Bob Hope's and Henry Kissinger's Mind Controlled Slave*. Tryon, NC: Brice Taylor Trust, 1999.

Watson, Paul Joseph. *Order out of Chaos: Elite Sponsored Terrorism & the New World Order*. Austin, TX: Alex Jones Productions, 2003.

Zerubavel, Eviatar. *The Elephant in the Room: Silence and Denial in Everyday Life*. Oxford University Press, 2006

## Recommended Documentary Videos:

9/11 Eyewitness: <http://www.911eyewitness.com>

Samples from home site: <http://www.911eyewitness.com/samples.html>

View/Download a low resolution copy from here (right-click and save):

Part 1/3: <http://www.question911.com/linkout.php?filename=911%20Eyewitness%201of3.wmv>

Part 2/3:

<http://www.question911.com/linkout.php?filename=911%20Eyewitness%202of3.wmv>

Part 3/3: <http://www.question911.com/linkout.php?filename=911%20Eyewitness%203of3.wmv>

Bittorrent Links to large format file with higher quality audio and video:

<http://www.mininova.org/search/?search=911+eyewitness> or

<http://thepiratebay.org/search.php?q=911+eyewitness>

9/11 Painful Deceptions video:

[http://www.911busters.com/911\\_new\\_video\\_productions/WMV/Painful\\_Deceptions.wmv](http://www.911busters.com/911_new_video_productions/WMV/Painful_Deceptions.wmv)

9/11 Perspectives video:

[http://www.911busters.com/911\\_new\\_video\\_productions/WMV/9/11\\_Perspectives.wmv](http://www.911busters.com/911_new_video_productions/WMV/9/11_Perspectives.wmv)

<http://www.lonelantern.org/911truths.html>

9/11 Revisited (requires Macromedia Flash 7 or later installed in web-browser):

[http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=psP\\_9REOV2I](http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=psP_9REOV2I)

Alex Jones: <http://www.infowars.com>

*Martial Law 9/11: The Rise of the Police State*: [http://www.infowars.com/martial\\_law\\_911.htm](http://www.infowars.com/martial_law_911.htm)

*9/11: The Road to Tyranny*: <http://www.infowars.com/tyranny.htm>

*Dark Secrets of Bohemian Grove*: <http://www.infowars.com/bg1.html>

Other Videos: <http://www.infowars.com/videos.html>

Free Viewing Online at Google Video (Broadband or DSL recommended only). Requires DIVX or XVID audio/video codecs to be installed on PC.

9-11 Martial Law: The Rise of the Police State (3 Hour, 6 sec)

<http://video.google.com/videoplay?docid=4382151310886411718&q=alex+jones>

9/11 The Road to Tyranny (2 hour, 22 min)

<http://video.google.com/videoplay?docid=-3928748405955342232&q=alex+jones>

Dark Secrets inside Bohemian Grove (1 Hour, 50 min)

<http://video.google.com/videoplay?docid=-82095917705734983&q=alex+jones>

The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 363

George H.W. Bush (41) tied to Kennedy Assassination: (1 Hour 30 min)

<http://video.google.com/videoplay?docid=-4315024059102108031&q=alex+jones>

BBC News UK, "The Power of Nightmares." 2004 Documentary on Terrorism, Fear, and NeoConservative philosophy.

Part 1:

<http://video.google.com/videoplay?docid=461187809452836609&q=power+nightmares>

Part 2:

<http://video.google.com/videoplay?docid=5540430071898586965&q=power+nightmares>

Part 3:

<http://video.google.com/videoplay?docid=-2324388902129396093&q=power+nightmares>

*Beyond Treason: The U.S. Government's Long History of Conducting Deadly Military Experiments*.

<http://www.beyondtreason.com> (1 Hour, 28 min.)

View Beyond Treason Online Free at Google Video:

<http://video.google.com/videoplay?docid=-4658738481450976252&q=beyond+treason>

Dr. David Ray Griffin CSPAN Video at Madison WI:

[http://www.911busters.com/911\\_new\\_video\\_productions/WMV/DR\\_Griffin\\_Madison.wmv](http://www.911busters.com/911_new_video_productions/WMV/DR_Griffin_Madison.wmv)

*What Happened at the Pentagon* – Flash Presentation (5-6 min):

<http://www.freedomunderground.org/memoryhole/pentagon.php#Main>

Dylan Avery

*Loose Change* 9/11 (1 hour 55 sec) version 1

<http://video.google.com/videoplay?docid=-2023320890224991194&q=alex+jones>

*Loose Change 9/11 2<sup>nd</sup> Edition:*

<http://video.google.com/videoplay?docid=-5137581991288263801>

*Loose Change 2nd Edition (Winter 2005):*

Part 1/3 <http://www.question911.com/linkout.php?filename=Loose%20Change%202E%201of3.wmv>

Part 2/3 <http://www.question911.com/linkout.php?filename=Loose%20Change%202E%202of3.wmv>

Part 3/3 <http://www.question911.com/linkout.php?filename=Loose%20Change%202E%203of3.wmv>

9/11 We Know Flash Movie:

<http://www.911weknow.com.nyud.net:8090/911weknow/911.htm>

*The Great Conspiracy: The 9/11 News Special You Never Saw* by Barry Zwicker

<http://video.google.com/videoplay?docid=-6529813972926262623&q=conspiracy&pr=goog-sl>

Free 911 Video Downloads with Bittorrent P2P:

<http://www.911wasalie.com>

<http://www.mininova.org>

<http://thepiratebay.org>

<http://conspiracycentral.net:6969/index.html>

Bittorrent client program to download videos: <http://www.bittornado.com>

Bittorrent Tutorials, Guide & Firewall FAQ: <http://btfqa.com/serve/cache/1.html>

The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 364

### **Addendum 1: F.D.N.Y Firefighter and Officer Statements:**

Discussions of Explosives in WTC 1, 2, and 7

[http://graphics8.nytimes.com/packages/html/nyregion/20050812\\_WTC\\_GRAPHIC/met\\_WTC\\_historics\\_full\\_01.html](http://graphics8.nytimes.com/packages/html/nyregion/20050812_WTC_GRAPHIC/met_WTC_historics_full_01.html)

I remember asking Ray Downey was it the jet fuel that blew up. He said at that point he thought there were bombs up there because it was too even. As we've since learned, it was the jet fuel that was dropping down that caused all this. But he said it was too even.

Q. Symmetrical?

A. So his original thought was that he thought it was a bomb up there as well... We didn't know the building came down. We just knew the top of the building exploded and didn't know what happened to the rest of the building. You just couldn't see anything.

~ Father John Delendick, Firefighter, (F.D.N.Y.)

[http://www.nytimes.com/packages/html/nyregion/20050812\\_WTC\\_GRAPHIC/Delendick\\_FrJohn.txt](http://www.nytimes.com/packages/html/nyregion/20050812_WTC_GRAPHIC/Delendick_FrJohn.txt)

---

A guy started screaming to run. When I got underneath the north bridge I looked back and you heard it, I heard like every floor went chu-chu-chu. Looked back and from the pressure everything was getting blown out of the floors before it actually collapsed.

~ James Curran -- Firefighter (F.D.N.Y.)

[http://graphics8.nytimes.com/packages/pdf/nyregion/20050812\\_WTC\\_GRAPHIC/9110412.PDF](http://graphics8.nytimes.com/packages/pdf/nyregion/20050812_WTC_GRAPHIC/9110412.PDF)

---

After that, I still thought it was an explosion. I thought it was some kind of thermal explosion where I'm either going to get burnt -- and I had kind of ideas that it was going to be something like Hiroshima where all this heat was coming at me and we were going to get burnt or if the heat didn't burn me, I thought that all the parts coming out of this building, the windows, metal, all the things like that, that I might be severed in half. It turned completely black.

~ George DeSimone, Firefighter, (F.D.N.Y.)

[http://www.nytimes.com/packages/html/nyregion/20050812\\_WTC\\_GRAPHIC/DeSimone\\_George.txt](http://www.nytimes.com/packages/html/nyregion/20050812_WTC_GRAPHIC/DeSimone_George.txt)

---

After that it was kind of pandemonium. The U.S. marshals were saying a third plane was coming in. They said there were bombs in all the buildings around there.

~ Timothy Hoppey, Firefighter, (F.D.N.Y.) [Engine 91]

[http://www.nytimes.com/packages/html/nyregion/20050812\\_WTC\\_GRAPHIC/Hoppey\\_Timothy.rtf](http://www.nytimes.com/packages/html/nyregion/20050812_WTC_GRAPHIC/Hoppey_Timothy.rtf)

---

Tower one now comes down. Same thing but this time some of us take off straight down West Street, because we realized later on, subconsciously we wanted to be near buildings. We all thought it was secondary explosives or more planes or whatever.

~ Art Lakiotes -- Chief of the Safety Command (F.D.N.Y.)

[http://www.nytimes.com/packages/html/nyregion/20050812\\_WTC\\_GRAPHIC/Lakiotes\\_Art.txt](http://www.nytimes.com/packages/html/nyregion/20050812_WTC_GRAPHIC/Lakiotes_Art.txt)

---

I made it down Vesey Street to just in front of the overpass of 7 World Trade. People were saying don't stand under there, it's going to come down. And then by the time I made it back around, I went to the front on Church Street and came back around. The area we took that civilian out of had all collapsed. That wasn't there anymore.

The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 365

So at that point we were a little leery about how the bridge was tied in, so no one was really going onto it, and then they were also saying 7 was going to come down. They chased everyone off the block.

Q. You said before, Chief, that you heard bullets going off. Approximately how many did you hear?

A. Oh, it was like it was just constant. Constant. Whatever, I guess there were packages or something, and as they heated up, they were just pop, pop, pop, pop, pop, pop, pop. They were going off like at a steady rate.

~ Thomas McCarthy – Chief (F.D.N.Y.)

[http://www.nytimes.com/packages/html/nyregion/20050812\\_WTC\\_GRAPHIC/McCarthy\\_Thomas.txt](http://www.nytimes.com/packages/html/nyregion/20050812_WTC_GRAPHIC/McCarthy_Thomas.txt)

---

I had heard right before the lights went out, I had heard a distant boom, boom, boom, sounded like three explosions. I don't know what it was. At the time, I would have said they sounded like bombs, but it was boom, boom, boom, and then the lights all go out. I hear someone say oh, shit, that was just for the lights out. I would say about 3, 4 seconds, all of a sudden this tremendous roar. It sounded like being in a tunnel with the train coming at you.

~ Keith Murphy --Firefighter (F.D.N.Y.) [Engine 47]

[http://www.nytimes.com/packages/html/nyregion/20050812\\_WTC\\_GRAPHIC/Murphy\\_Keith.txt](http://www.nytimes.com/packages/html/nyregion/20050812_WTC_GRAPHIC/Murphy_Keith.txt)

---

I pulled in front of the building. I looked up and I saw no fire coming out, no smoke coming out, which would have been the west side of the building.

If I can back up, as we went down the street after the initial explosion of the plane hitting, we saw [that] there was somewhat of a hole, from our position, certainly, maybe three or four of the stories, three stories I think I said. Again, there was no fire coming out. So, when we got there, there was no fire and on the west side there was no smoke. But there was an obvious hole in the building.

Actually, I was laying over him because he had no helmet or anything. Then we got up and we couldn't see, but it started to clear to like a brown, cloudy smoke, and I hear pop, pop, pop, which sounded like gunfire to me. Then right after that I hear people screaming get down, get down. It's not normal. I worked in the ghetto long enough that you get down.

Q. Of course.

A. Because it sounded like gunfire and I've heard gunfire before. It could have been something totally different. I have no idea. I grabbed the guy I was with and told him, hey, we have to get down; we have to get some cover.

~ Joseph Pfeiffer, Battalion Chief, highest ranking office on first on the scene of attack on WTC-1

[http://www.nytimes.com/packages/html/nyregion/20050812\\_WTC\\_GRAPHIC/Pfeifer\\_Joseph.txt](http://www.nytimes.com/packages/html/nyregion/20050812_WTC_GRAPHIC/Pfeifer_Joseph.txt)

---

So we were there a few minutes, and we started to walk, make our way through the lobby to the other side. I'd say we got maybe ten steps. We didn't go very far. I heard sort of like a rumbling sound. We stopped, looked at each other, and took off. We just took off away from the doors. Instead of running out, we ran to our right, which would be toward the walls. It just happened really quick. I just remember running. Stack was in front of me. Henry went to my left with the other guys. In about a second or two, you just heard like a ba-ba-ba-boom, and everything just came down and everything was pitch-black.

~ John Picarello -- Firefighter (F.D.N.Y.) [Battalion 40].

[http://www.nytimes.com/packages/html/nyregion/20050812\\_WTC\\_GRAPHIC/Picarello\\_John.rtf](http://www.nytimes.com/packages/html/nyregion/20050812_WTC_GRAPHIC/Picarello_John.rtf)

The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 366

The ground was shaking. I fell to the floor. My camera bag opened up. The cameras went skidding across the floor. The windows started exploding in. I just rolled into the corner to protect myself from the glass.

The next thing I knew, it was pitch-black. You couldn't see in front of you. You couldn't breathe. Every time you took a breath, you were just swallowing, you were gasping. I took my shirt off and wrapped it around my head so I could breathe.

It felt like an eternity getting out of that building. I was disoriented. I knew the general idea of where I was. I was actually thinking about going out the windows where the glass was broke, but I figured people were still jumping and I didn't know exactly what was going on outside. I'm thinking maybe the building snapped in half. I'm thinking maybe a bomb blew up. I'm thinking it could have been a nuclear.

~ Richard Smiouskas -- Lieutenant, (F.D.N.Y.)

[http://www.nytimes.com/packages/html/nyregion/20050812\\_WTC\\_GRAPHIC/Smiouskas\\_Richard.txt](http://www.nytimes.com/packages/html/nyregion/20050812_WTC_GRAPHIC/Smiouskas_Richard.txt)

---

At that point I looked back and most of the people who were triaged in that area with the triage tags on them got up and ran. I took a quick glance at the building and while I didn't see it falling, I saw a large section of it blasting out, which led me to believe it was just an explosion. I thought it was a secondary device, but I knew that we had to go.

~ Captain Jay Swithers -- Bureau of Health Services of the Fire Department (F.D.N.Y.)

[http://www.nytimes.com/packages/html/nyregion/20050812\\_WTC\\_GRAPHIC/Swithers\\_Jay.txt](http://www.nytimes.com/packages/html/nyregion/20050812_WTC_GRAPHIC/Swithers_Jay.txt)

---

"The next thing I heard was Pete say what the fuck is this? And as my eyes traveled up the building, and I was looking at the south tower, somewhere about halfway up, my initial reaction was there was a secondary explosion, and the entire floor area, a ring right around the building blew out. I later realized that the building had started to collapse already and this was the air being compressed and that is the floor that let go. And as my eyes traveled further up the building, I realized that this building was collapsing and I turned around and most everybody was ahead of me running for the garage..."

~ Albert Turi -- Deputy Assistant Chief of Safety, (F.D.N.Y.)

[http://www.nytimes.com/packages/html/nyregion/20050812\\_WTC\\_GRAPHIC/Turi\\_Albert.txt](http://www.nytimes.com/packages/html/nyregion/20050812_WTC_GRAPHIC/Turi_Albert.txt)

---

I was watching the fire, watching the people jump and hearing a noise and looking up and seeing -- it actually looked -- the lowest floor of fire in the south tower actually looked like someone had planted explosives around it because the whole bottom I could see (redacted portion) I could see two sides of it and the other side, it just looked like that floor blew out.

I looked up and you could actually see everything blew out on the one floor. I thought, geez, this looks like an explosion up there, it blew out. Then I guess in some sense of time we looked at it and realized, no, actually it just collapsed. That's what blew out the windows, not that there was an explosion there but that windows blew out. The realization hit that it's going to fall down, the top's coming off. I was still thinking - there was never a thought that this whole thing is coming down. I thought that that blew out and stuff is starting to fly down. The top is going to topple off there.

~ Brian Dixon -- Battalion Chief (F.D.N.Y.)

[http://www.nytimes.com/packages/html/nyregion/20050812\\_WTC\\_GRAPHIC/Dixon\\_Brian.txt](http://www.nytimes.com/packages/html/nyregion/20050812_WTC_GRAPHIC/Dixon_Brian.txt)

We looked up at the building straight up, we were that close. All we saw was a puff of smoke coming from about 2 thirds of the way up. Some people thought it was an explosion. I don't think *The Big Lie: 9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 367

I remember that. I remember seeing; it looked like sparkling around one specific layer of the building. I assume now that that was either windows starting to collapse like tinsel or something. Then the building started to come down. My initial reaction was that this was exactly the way it looks when they show you those implosions on TV.

~ Tom Fitzpatrick -- Deputy Commissioner for Administration (F.D.N.Y.)

[http://www.nytimes.com/packages/html/nyregion/20050812\\_WTC\\_GRAPHIC/Fitzpatrick\\_Tom.txt](http://www.nytimes.com/packages/html/nyregion/20050812_WTC_GRAPHIC/Fitzpatrick_Tom.txt)

---

Just as I go out of the building, one of my guys says hey Captain, the building is coming down. I looked over my shoulder and you could see the whole top of the south tower leaning towards us. It looked like it was coming over. You could see the windows pop out just like in the picture, looked like a movie. I saw one floor of windows pop out, like poof, poof. I saw one and a half floors pop out. It looked almost like an explosion. The whole top was teetering, and I really thought just the top of the building was falling off. I didn't think there was any way we were going to make it out because just being this close; it looked like it's leaning right on top of us.

~ Steve Grabher -- Battalion Chief (F.D.N.Y.)

[http://www.nytimes.com/packages/html/nyregion/20050812\\_WTC\\_GRAPHIC/Grabher\\_Steve.rtf](http://www.nytimes.com/packages/html/nyregion/20050812_WTC_GRAPHIC/Grabher_Steve.rtf)

---

We both for whatever reason -- again, I don't know how valid this is with everything that was going on at that particular point in time, but for some reason I thought that when I looked in the direction of the Trade Center before it came down, before No. 2 came down, that I saw low-level flashes. In my conversation with Lieutenant Evangelista, never mentioning this to him, he questioned me and asked me if I saw low-level flashes in front of the building, and I agreed with him because I thought -- at that time I didn't know what it was.



[http://graphics8.nytimes.com/packages/pdf/nyregion/20050812\\_WTC\\_GRAPHIC/9110184.PDF](http://graphics8.nytimes.com/packages/pdf/nyregion/20050812_WTC_GRAPHIC/9110184.PDF)

Then the building popped, lower than the fire, which I learned was I guess, the aviation fuel fell into the pit, and whatever floor it fell on heated up really bad and that's why it popped at that floor. That's the rumor I heard. But it seemed like I was going oh, my god, there is a secondary device because the way the building popped. I thought it was an explosion.

~ Timothy Burke -- Firefighter (F.D.N.Y.) [Engine 202]

The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 369

[http://graphics8.nytimes.com/packages/pdf/nyregion/20050812\\_WTC\\_GRAPHIC/9110488.PDF](http://graphics8.nytimes.com/packages/pdf/nyregion/20050812_WTC_GRAPHIC/9110488.PDF)

It actually gave at a lower floor, not the floor where the plane hit, because we originally had thought there was like an internal detonation explosives because it went in succession, boom, boom, boom, boom, and then the tower came down. With that everybody was just stunned for a second or two, looking at the tower coming down

~ Ed Cachia -- Firefighter (F.D.N.Y.) [Engine 53]

[http://graphics8.nytimes.com/packages/pdf/nyregion/20050812\\_WTC\\_GRAPHIC/9110251.PDF](http://graphics8.nytimes.com/packages/pdf/nyregion/20050812_WTC_GRAPHIC/9110251.PDF)

There was nobody in the intersection, nobody in the streets in general, everyone just saying come on, keeping coming, keep coming. That's when [the North Tower] went. I looked back. You see three explosions and then the whole thing coming down. I turned my head and everybody was scattering. From there I don't know who was who. I don't even know where my guys went. None of us knew where each other were at at that point in time.

~ Frank Campagna -- Firefighter (F.D.N.Y.) [Ladder 11]

[http://graphics8.nytimes.com/packages/pdf/nyregion/20050812\\_WTC\\_GRAPHIC/9110224.PDF](http://graphics8.nytimes.com/packages/pdf/nyregion/20050812_WTC_GRAPHIC/9110224.PDF)

I guess about three minutes later you just heard explosions coming from building two, the south tower. It seemed like it took forever, but there were about ten explosions. At the time I didn't realize what it was. We realized later after talking and finding out that it was the floors collapsing to where the plane had hit. ... You did hear the explosions [when the North Tower came down]. Of course after the first one -- the first one was pretty much looking at in like in awe. You didn't realize that this was really happening because you kind of just stood there and you didn't react as fast as you thought you were going to. The second one coming down, you knew the explosions. Now you're very familiar with it.

~ Craig Carlsen -- Firefighter (F.D.N.Y.) [Ladder 8]

[http://graphics8.nytimes.com/packages/pdf/nyregion/20050812\\_WTC\\_GRAPHIC/9110505.PDF](http://graphics8.nytimes.com/packages/pdf/nyregion/20050812_WTC_GRAPHIC/9110505.PDF)

And while I was still in that immediate area, the south tower, 2 World Trade Center, there was what appeared to be at first an explosion. It appeared at the very top, simultaneously from all four sides, materials shot out horizontally. And then there seemed to be a momentary delay before you could see the beginning of the collapse.

~ Frank Cruthers -- Chief (F.D.N.Y.) [Citywide Tour Commander]

[http://graphics8.nytimes.com/packages/pdf/nyregion/20050812\\_WTC\\_GRAPHIC/9110179.PDF](http://graphics8.nytimes.com/packages/pdf/nyregion/20050812_WTC_GRAPHIC/9110179.PDF)

I started walking back up towards Vesey Street. I heard three explosions, and then we heard like groaning and grinding, and tower two started to come down.

~ Kevin Darnowski -- Paramedic (E.M.S.)

[http://graphics8.nytimes.com/packages/pdf/nyregion/20050812\\_WTC\\_GRAPHIC/9110202.PDF](http://graphics8.nytimes.com/packages/pdf/nyregion/20050812_WTC_GRAPHIC/9110202.PDF)

I looked up, and the building exploded, the building that we were very close to, which was one tower. The whole top came off like a volcano. ... So now both towers have been hit by a plane. The north tower was burning. So the explosion, what I realized later, had to be the start of the collapse. It was the way the building appeared to blowout from both sides. I'm looking at the face of it, and all we see is the two sides of the building just blowing out and coming apart like this, as I said, like the top of a volcano.

The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 370

~ Gary Gates -- Lieutenant (F.D.N.Y.)

[http://graphics8.nytimes.com/packages/pdf/nyregion/20050812\\_WTC\\_GRAPHIC/9110065.PDF](http://graphics8.nytimes.com/packages/pdf/nyregion/20050812_WTC_GRAPHIC/9110065.PDF)

*North Tower:* John Malley, who was right behind me, I turned around for him, because he was doing something, either putting his coat on or something, and as I was looking at him I heard the explosion,

looked up, and saw like three floors explode, saw the antenna coming down, and turned around and ran north.

~ Kevin Gorman -- Firefighter (F.D.N.Y.) [Ladder 22]

[http://graphics8.nytimes.com/packages/pdf/nyregion/20050812\\_WTC\\_GRAPHIC/9110434.PDF](http://graphics8.nytimes.com/packages/pdf/nyregion/20050812_WTC_GRAPHIC/9110434.PDF)

---

We came out from 90 West, made a left, headed east, and right when we got to the corner of Washington and Albany, that's when I heard the building collapse. First I thought it was an explosion. I thought maybe there was bomb on the plane, but delayed type of thing, you know secondary device. ... You know, and I just heard like an explosion and then cracking type of noise, and then it sounded like a freight train, rumbling and picking up speed, and I remember I looked up, and I saw it coming down.

~ Timothy Julian -- Firefighter (F.D.N.Y.) [Ladder 118]

[http://graphics8.nytimes.com/packages/pdf/nyregion/20050812\\_WTC\\_GRAPHIC/9110386.PDF](http://graphics8.nytimes.com/packages/pdf/nyregion/20050812_WTC_GRAPHIC/9110386.PDF)

---

As we are looking up at the building, what I saw was, it looked like the building was blowing out on all four sides. We actually heard the pops. Didn't realize it was the falling -- you know, you heard the pops of the building. You thought it was just blowing out.

~ Joseph Meola -- Firefighter (F.D.N.Y.) [Engine 91]

[http://graphics8.nytimes.com/packages/pdf/nyregion/20050812\\_WTC\\_GRAPHIC/9110287.PDF](http://graphics8.nytimes.com/packages/pdf/nyregion/20050812_WTC_GRAPHIC/9110287.PDF)

---

I thought more could be happening down there. I didn't know if it was an explosion. I didn't know it was a collapse at that point. I thought it was an explosion or a secondary device, a bomb, the jet -- plane exploding, whatever.

~ Janice Olszewski -- Captain (E.M.S.)

[http://graphics8.nytimes.com/packages/pdf/nyregion/20050812\\_WTC\\_GRAPHIC/9110193.PDF](http://graphics8.nytimes.com/packages/pdf/nyregion/20050812_WTC_GRAPHIC/9110193.PDF)

---

Then there was another it sounded like an explosion and heavy white powder, papers, flying everywhere. We sat put there for a few minutes. It kind of dissipated. ... That's when we heard this massive explosion and I saw this thing rolling towards us. It looked like a fireball and then thick, thick black smoke.

~ Mark Steffens -- Division Chief (E.M.S.)

[http://graphics8.nytimes.com/packages/pdf/nyregion/20050812\\_WTC\\_GRAPHIC/9110003.PDF](http://graphics8.nytimes.com/packages/pdf/nyregion/20050812_WTC_GRAPHIC/9110003.PDF)

---

Our guy went in with [ladder] 13 truck, and he was coming down with the guy from 13 truck to bring the elevator to us, and when he was either going up or coming down the elevator, that's when the south tower collapsed, and it sounded like a bunch of explosions. You heard like loud booms, but I guess it was all just stuff coming down, and then we got covered with rubble and dust, and I thought we'd actually fallen through the floor into like the PATH tubes, because it was so dark you couldn't see anything, and from there it was a little hazy from there on.

~ Stephen Viola -- Firefighter (F.D.N.Y.)

The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 371

[http://graphics8.nytimes.com/packages/pdf/nyregion/20050812\\_WTC\\_GRAPHIC/9110439.PDF](http://graphics8.nytimes.com/packages/pdf/nyregion/20050812_WTC_GRAPHIC/9110439.PDF)

---

At that time, we heard an explosion. We looked up and the building was coming down right on top of us, so we ran up West Street. We ran a little bit and then we were overtaken by the cloud and we hid behind a white Suburban. ... Oh, when we came out of the building and we were walking across West Street when we first got out of the building, we're walking across the street and all you heard was like bombs going off above your head. You couldn't see it. It was just cloudy. And we found out later it was the military jets. That was an eerie sound. You couldn't see it and all you heard was like a "boom" and it just kept going. We couldn't see 50 feet above our head because of the dust. So we didn't know if it was bombs going off or whatever, but we didn't want to stay there.

~ William Wall -- Lieutenant (F.D.N.Y.) [Engine 47]

[http://graphics8.nytimes.com/packages/pdf/nyregion/20050812\\_WTC\\_GRAPHIC/9110285.PDF](http://graphics8.nytimes.com/packages/pdf/nyregion/20050812_WTC_GRAPHIC/9110285.PDF)

---

The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 372

### **Addendum 2: Lone Gunman Pilot Episode.**

On 4 March 2001, Fox TV televised the pilot episode of the Lone Gunmen, a spin-off of the popular and highly rated conspiracy series, The X-Files. The episode is a bizarre

instance of life imitating art that exceeds statistical probability and random chance. The pilot episode of the Lone Gunmen dealt specifically with a faction of the government engaged in a conspiracy to take over and fly via a remote control accessing the on-board aircraft electronic flight controls, a fully fuelled 727 into the World Trade Center in New York City. The pilot episode was filmed in 2000. The aircraft involved from the pilot episode in the government staged attack similarly originated its flight from Logan Airport, a more than striking coincidence. Dialogue from the episode also reveals several striking coincidences that stagger credulity (my comments):

John Byers: What is scenario 12-D? We know it's a wargame scenario that has to do with airline counter-terrorism. Why is it important enough to kill for? (Scenario 12-D is equivalent to Operation Northwoods, multiple live-fly wargames in operation on 9/11)

Bertram Byers: Because it's no longer a game. (Drill went live)

John: If some terrorist group wants to act out this scenario, why target you for assassination?

Bertram: It depends on who your terrorists are. (The Shadow-Government)

John: The men who conceived of it in the first place. (Operation Northwoods) You're saying our government plans to commit a terrorist act against a domestic airline.

Bertram: There ya go. Indicting the entire government as usual. It's a faction, a small faction. (Compartmentalization-Secret government)

John: For what possible gain? (Cui Bono? Who benefits?)

Bertram: The Cold War is over John. But with no clear enemy to stockpile against, the arms market is flat. But bring down a fully loaded 727 into the middle of New York City and you'll find a dozen tin-pot dictators, all over the world just  
The Big Lie: *9/11 and the Government's Complicity in Mass Murder* 373

clamoring to take responsibility, and begging to be smart-bombed. (Cui Bono, target Afghanistan, Iraq, profit motive, exact city, exact building target, exact method of attack.)

John: I can't believe it. This is about increasing arms sales. (motive)

Number of 9/11 elements identical or sufficiently similar to the broadcast episode:  
8

City: New York, NY

War-game scenarios: Operation Northwood's, 5 military and FEMA drills on 9-11.

Target: World Trade Center, civilian airline

Method: Attack with remote controlled civilian airline

Motive: Arms Sales

Starting point: Boston Logan

Blamed parties: Tin-pot dictators.

Intended Result: False flag retaliatory war, smart bombing, arms sales.

Do you care to figure out the mathematical odds of a TV episode containing eight of the major unique characteristics of the attacks on 9/11? Is eight unique characteristics enough for you to begin to cast greater doubt upon the government's version of the attacks and who is to blame? Or maybe you might want to believe that Osama bin Laden and his Al Qaeda minions viewed that episode and a lightbulb went off and he got the plans rolling, got the financing, got the volunteers and them positioned and trained to fly with only a few months preparation. You buy that?